THE UNIVERSITY OF READING

Molecular study of the mechanisms controlling the induction of the hexonate/hexuronate-utilization genes of *Salmonella enterica* (serotype Enteritidis) upon exposure to egg white

A Thesis Submitted to the Faculty of Life Sciences in Partial Fulfilment of the Requirements for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy

By

Abdulameer M. Ghareeb

MSc. Genetic Engineering and Biotechnology

Supervisor: Professor Simon C. Andrews

Division of Microbiology

School of Biological Sciences

University of Reading

Reading

United Kingdom

June 2018

Declaration

I confirm that this is my own work and the use of all material from other sources has been properly and fully acknowledged

Abdulameer M. Ghareeb

Signed: .....

Date: .....

Abstract

Salmonella enterica serovar Enteritidis (*S*E) is an important *Salmonella* serotype that causes significant human infection through its contamination of poultry meat and eggs. Identifying processes that confer resistance to egg white (EW) might explain, and help combat, the ability of *S*E to survive in the harsh conditions of EW. The study described herein builds upon pervious work which shows that a set of hexonate/hexuronate (Hex) utilisation genes (*dgoRKADT*, *uxuAB-uxaC* and SEN1433-6 genes) are the most strongly induced when *S*E is exposed to EW. This observation is a surprise since no evidence for the presence of Hex substrates in EW is available, and these Hex utilisation (*hex*) genes are not know to have any role in EW survival. To study the regulation of the above '*hex*' genes in response to EW, *lacZ* transcriptional fusions were generated to each of the potential promoter regions. The resulting transcriptional fusion data showed that seven of the fusions have activity markedly above that of the vector control, but two (*dgoT;* SEN2979) have weak activity, suggesting no promoter is present. To test the role of hexonates in regulating expression of the *hex* genes, four distinct hexonate compounds were employed (D-galactonic acid; D-mannono-1,4-Lactone; L-(+)-gulonic acid γ-lactone and gluconate). All four could act as sole carbon and energy source for *S*E at 42 ˚C (hen body temperature). The hexonates induced distinct regulatory responses in the expression of the various *hex* genes, indicating that *hex* gene expression is controlled in response to hexonates, as expected, and that this response involves multiple regulatory pathways. However, the data are inconsistent with any role for hexonates in induction of *hex* genes by EW.

EW, as expected, caused a major inhibition of *S*E growth, even when added at low levels (0.05%). In addition, the response of four *hex* genes (*sen1436, sen1432*, *dgoR* and *sen2977*) to EW was tested, and all four gave major induction effects (13-61 fold), confirming the previous report of EW induction of these genes. EW filtrate had little impact on EW-dependent *hex* gene induction, as did the provision of iron, temperature (30-42 ˚C) or pH (7-9). This finding indicated that an EW protein(s) of >10 kDa is responsible for the EW induction effect. Thus, four major EW proteins (albumin, conalbumin, ovomucoid and lysozyme) were tested for their ability to induce SEN1436 and a very strong induction effect (48 fold) was seen with lysozyme, suggesting this protein is primarily responsible for the EW-induction of the *hex* genes. Furthermore, three other *lacZ* fusions (SEN1432, *dgoR* and SEN2977) tested were also strongly induced by lysozyme (19-, 13- and 14-fold, respectively). This effect was confirmed with human lysozyme and with non-commercial sources of hen egg lysozyme. Thus, the results strongly suggest that lysozyme is the key factor in EW induction of *hex* gene expression; this is a novel finding.

The SEN1432 and *dgoR* genes, encoding GntR-like regulators, were inactivated to determine their role in *hex* gene control. The deletions caused a moderate increase in the expression of the SEN1432- and SEN1436-, and *dgoR-lacZ* fusions, but no major effect on EW or lysozyme induction. Complementation largely reversed the expression effects of the mutations. Thus, the results indicate that neither DgoR nor SEN1432 are involved in the induction of the *hex* genes by EW lysozyme. The membrane-damaging antibiotic, polymyxin B (PMB), also caused a major induction of the *hex* genes, although not so great as that of lysozyme. Experiments with *pmrA* and *phoP* global-regulatory mutants showed that the PMB effect is controlled by the PhoPQ and PmrAB systems, but that the response to lysozyme is only slightly dependent on these regulators. This conclusion was supported by complementation with *pmrAB*.

Thus, the control of the *hex* genes by the PmrAB and PhoPQ systems is complex, and involves additional factors. These results clearly show that the *hex* genes are subject to PMB induction and that this is largely controlled by PmrAB-PhoPQ. However, the response to lysozyme is only partly controlled by these factors indicating the involvement of another regulator. The results are consistent with a role for the observed *hex* gene induction by lysozyme in preserving the integrity of the cell envelope.

Poster/Oral Presentations

- Oral Presentation: 1st Postgraduate Symposium - 9 June 2015, URS building, The University of Reading. UK.
- Oral Presentation: 2nd Postgraduate Symposium - 26 May 2016, URS building, The University of Reading. UK
- Poster: 10th International Biometals Symposium - 10–15 July 2016, Dresden, Germany.
- Poster: First Iraqi Cultural and Scientific Conference (ICSCR) - 18 July 2016, Reading. UK.
- Poster: Microbiology Research Away Day - 19 July 2016 - Building no. 22, London Road Campus, The University of Reading. UK.
- Poster: The annual Conference of Microbiology Society - 3–6 April 2017, EICC in Edinburgh. UK.
- Poster: The Seventh Congress of the International BioIron Society, Biennial World Meeting. 7–11 May 2017, UCLA Meyer & Renee Luskin Conference Center Los Angeles, California, USA.
- Poster: The 6th International Symposium on Metallomics, 14–17 August 2017.University of Vienna, Austria.

Acknowledgements

Firstly, I would like to express my sincere gratitude to my advisor Professor Simon C. Andrews for the continuous support of my PhD study, for his patience, motivation, and immense knowledge. His guidance helped me in all the time of research and writing of this thesis. His great humanity that encouraged me to overcomes all the circumstances that I encountered during the study. I could not have imagined having a better advisor and mentor for my study and will keep proud that I am one of his students.

Besides my advisor, I would like to thank the rest of my thesis committee: Dr Sheila MacIntyre, Professor Martin J Woodward, for their encouragement and insightful comments which incented me to widen my research from various perspectives.

My great thanks to the French team (Dr. Florence Baron and Dr. Sophie Jan) for provision of the EWF and wild type strain *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis PT4.

My sincere thanks to Dr. Chris Smith (Department of Chemistry /University of Reading) for assistance in providing the hexonate compounds and Professor John Gunn (Department of Microbiology/The Ohio State University), who provided me the *pmrAB* mutants strains.

Thanks are also given to Kevan Hanson, Jane, Jordan Kirby for their technical support. Finally, I should not forget to thank the all members of the Centre for Sterilization Services (CSS) for their hard work in preparing my all needs.

Thanks are due to the Ministry of the Higher Education and Scientific Research/ Iraq and Iraqi Cultural Attache for the financial support they have provided during my study. Thanks for Institute for genetic engineering and biotechnology for nominated me for this study.

I would also like to thank all the current and previous members of Prof. Simon Andrew's iron research lab, especially; Fawzi , Rana, Aida, Salem, Chris, Afrah, Shymaa, Arvind and Dhama for their scientific criticized discussions and being incessantly supporting and helping me to overcome difficulties during my PhD.

Dedication

I would like to dedicate this humble effort to:

My parents, they are springs of the strength and ambition in my life.

My dear wife T. Zedan, having you in my life completes me, you supported me in the most difficult circumstances with great motivation, and all your family.

My brother Haidar and his wife N. Zedan, I cannot express my thanks to him, he is you nger than me but greater in everything.

My brothers, sisters and them precious families for their counting support.

My friends whose become as a part of my family.

To the beloved who shone like the sun in my life, my son Saif.

Table of contents

List of Figures:

List of tables:

Abbreviations

Amp	Ampicillin
Amp^{R}	Ampicillin resistance
APS	Ammonium persulphate
Cam	Chloramphenicol
Cm^{R}	Chloramphenicol resistant
EDTA	Ethylene diaminotetra acetic acid
EW	Egg white
EWF	Egg white filtrate
h	Hour(s)
hex	Hexonates genes
Hex	Hexonates compunds
IPTG	Irsopropyl-β-D-thiogalactoside
LBA	Luria-Bertani agar medium
LB	Luria-Bertani broth medium
min	Minute(s)
OD	Optical density
OD$_{600}$	Optical density at 600 nanometer
PAGE	Polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis
***S*E**	*Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis PT4-P125109
TEMED	N, N, N′,N′, Tetramethyl ethylene diamine
X-gal	5-Bromo-4-chloro-3-indolyl-ß-D-galactoside

Chapter 1. Introduction

1.1 *Salmonella* spp.

1.1.1 Characteristics

Salmonella is a Gram-negative, facultatively anaerobic, flagellated, rod-shaped, non-spore forming and regularly motile bacterium belonging to the Enterobacteriaceae family. It is about 2-3 x 0.4-0.6 μm in size forming colonies about 2-4 mm diameter. Optimal growth temperature of most *Salmonella* serotypes is 35-37 ºC with capability to grow at a range of temperatures from 5 to 47 ºC (Pui *et al.,* 2011). However, a number of serotypes have the potential to grow at temperatures as low as 2 ºC or as high as 54 ºC. The preferred environment is neutral pH 6.5-7.5 with possibility of growth at pH between 4 and 9. *Salmonella* growth needs high water activity between 0.99 and 0.94 but it is able to survive in dried foods where water content is less than 0.2 (Pui *et al.,* 2011).

The biochemical characteristics of *Salmonella* indicate that they are able to reduce nitrates to nitrites, produce hydrogen sulphide on triple-sugar iron agar, and they are usually able to use citrate as the sole carbon source, are non-lactose fermenting and D-glucose is fermented with the production of mixed acids and usually hydrogen gas. Other carbohydrates usually fermented are L-arabinose, maltose, D-mannitol, D-mannose, L-rhamnose, D-sorbitol (except *S. enterica* subsp. indica), trehalose, D-xylose and dulcitol. *Salmonella* is oxidase negative, catalase positive, indole and Voges-Proskauer (VP) negative, methyl red and Simmons citrate positive and urea negative (Neidhardt, 2005).

1.1.2 Classification and nomenclature

The first recognition of this genus was in 1885 with the identification of *Salmonella choleraesuis* (later known as *Salmonella enterica*) by Daniel Elmer Salmon, a veterinary pathologist, and his assistant (Theobald Smith) who were working on a The United States Department of Agriculture

research program on the cause of hog cholera (Berge *et al*., 2004). The genus of *Salmonella* consists of two species: *S. enterica* and *S. bongori* (also referred to as subsp. V). *S. enterica* is divided into six sub-species; *enterica, salamae, arizonae, diarizonae, houtenae* and *indica*, referred to these sub-species in Latin numerals from I-VI respectively (Figure 1.1) (Le Minorb and Popoff, 1987; Brenner *et al*., 2000; Hurley *et al*., 2014). A number of nomenclature systems have been applied over time for classification of *Salmonella* serotypes. *Salmonella enterica* serovars can be classified based on antigenic reaction with specific antibodies directed against surface antigens according to the Kauffmann-White scheme (Pui, *et al.*, 2011). There are three major antigens employed: somatic (oligosaccharide) antigens (O), flagellar antigens (H) and capsular antigens (K). They are composed of heat stable lipopolysaccharide of the outer membrane (O), heat labile proteins associated with flagella (H) and heat sensitive polysaccharide of the capsule (K), respectively. Agglutination by antibodies specific for the various O antigens is employed to group *Salmonellae* into the 6 serogroups: A, B, C1, C2, D and E. According to Pui *et al.* (2011), flagellar H antigen is highly specific for *Salmonella* serotyping, more so than somatic antigens which often have the disadvantages of cross-reactivity with other genera.

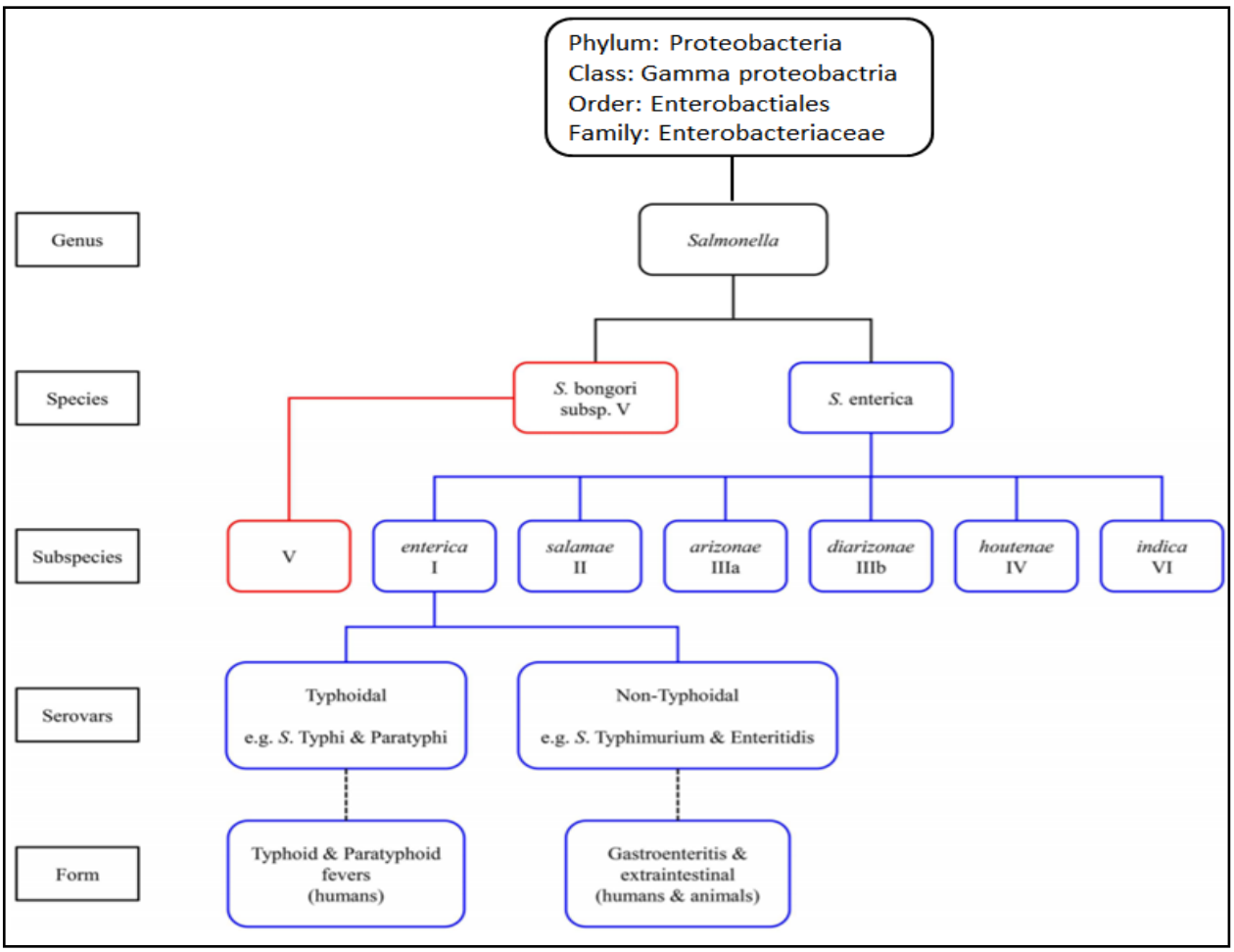


Figure 1.1: Diagram of *Salmonella* species, sub species, and groups of serovars, figure adapted from Hurley *et al*., 2014.

Salmonella enterica serovars can be also classified as three groups according to their ability to infect a wide variety of hosts as follows: The first group is **unrestricted serovars** including serovars (e.g. *S.* Typhimurium and *S.* Enteritidis) which infect nearly all animals and cause enteric disease. The second group of serovars (e.g. *S.* Dublin) is **host adapted.** These serovars prefer specific hosts causing severe systemic infection in these hosts, but less effectively infect other hosts. While the third group is **host restricted,** which are firmly restricted to one very specific host and only cause systemic infection; serovar examples include Typhi in humans and Gallinarum in birds (Singh, 2013).

Previously, *Salmonella* was named based on the original place of isolation, such as *Salmonella* London and *Salmonella* Indiana. Subsequently, this system was replaced by a phage typing system based on susceptibility toward different selected bacteriophages (Pui, *et al*., 2011). This system was employed successfully in epidemiological investigations of *Salmonella* outbreaks sources and resulted in 200 identified serotypes within *S.* Typhimurium and 27 phage types within *S.* Enteritidis (Porwollik *et al.,* 2005). Therefore, a nomenclature system was adopted, designated the provisional or definitive phage type number (depending on the reliability of the designation), which depends on phage susceptibility (Akiba *et al.* 2011). The phage type prevalence in different geographical areas is varied. For example, phage type 1 (PT1) is common in Baltic countries and Russia, whereas Phage type 4 (PT4) is most often seen in Western European countries. PT8 is frequently found in the United States. PT4 was mainly responsible for large epidemics of *S*E infection in the UK in the late 1980s and was also a major cause for egg-borne *S*E outbreaks over ten years from 1992-2002 (Gillespie *et al*., 2005). However, a decline in human *S.* Enteritidis PT4 infection was recorded in England and Wales from 1997 due to industry control programmes in the poultry sector, including vaccination of layer flocks (Cogann and Humphrey, 2003). Other studies indicate that the greatest increases have occurred in *S.* Enteritidis PT1- and PT14b-related infections since 2000 (Gillespi and Elson. 2005**;** Janmohamed *et al*., 2011). PT4, PT8, and PT13a comprise the majority of Enteritidis infections worldwide (Zhensheng *et al*., 2009).

The last main classification is based on phylogeny generates phylogenetic trees by comparison of 16S rRNA or other gene sequences. According to this system, there are 2500 recognised serotypes belong to only two species, based on differences in 16S rRNA sequence analysis: 2463 serotypes for *S. enterica* and 20 serotypes for *S. bongori*. Now, relevant organizations like WHO and CDC used this system (Pui *et al*., 2011; Silva *et al.,* 2012). Typically, *S.* Enteritidis, *S.* Typhimurium

and *S.* Heidelberg are the three most frequent serotypes recovered from humans (Boyen *et al*., 2008). Recently whole genome sequencing (WGS) and single nucleotide polymorphisms (SNP) have been used as bacterial strain discrimination techniques in monitoring *Salmonella* epidemiology (Dallman *et al*. 2018).

There are a wide variety of methods commercially available for *Salmonella* detection and identification. These include the use of antibodies to *Salmonella* antigens (Enzyme-Linked Immuno-Sorbent Assay [ELISA], immuno-chromatography, antibody coated dipsticks, latex agglutination), and polymerase chain reaction (PCR). However, these techniques do not have the ability to detect cell number less than (10^4-10^5 cells/ml), so a pre-enrichment step is needed to reach detectable numbers of cells which means identification within one day is not possible (Berge *et al*., 2004).

1.2 *Salmonella* pathogenicity

Salmonella is a significant public health concern around the world. Infections by *Salmonella* are responsible for more than half a million deaths each year worldwide, 16 million cases of typhoid fever and 1.3 million gastroenteritis cases according to WHO estimates (Pui *et al.,* 2011). Indeed, these huge numbers have an economic effect as diagnosis and treatment are expensive as are studies that monitor outbreaks and research on anti-*Salmonella* approaches. Monitoring and control programs have been set up in many countries with varying success (with a 30% decrease obtained from 2007 to 2014 in the EU) to reduce *Salmonella* contamination on the farm, such as national control programs implemented in the European Union (EFSA, 2012). The number of human cases and outbreaks has decreased in recent years, and efforts in the poultry industry have contributed in decreasing the flock prevalence. However, *Salmonella enterica* still remains a major bacterial pathogen causing a significant fraction of human foodborne disease (EFSA, 2012).

According to the clinical symptoms, four main human disease patterns are caused by *Salmonella*: enteric fever, gastroenteritis, bacteraemia and other complications of nontyphoidal salmonellosis including the chronic carrier state.

Enteric fever is caused by *Salmonella* serovars Typhi and Paratyphi which are responsible for typhoid and paratyphoid fever, respectively. These tend to infect humans through ingestion of food or water contaminated with human waste. The disease is characterized by fever, headache and diarrhoea. 10% of patients may relapse, die or encounter serious complications such as gastrointestinal bleeding and intestinal perforation while proper antibiotic treatment will enable recovery within 10-14 days (Connor and Schwartz, 2005).

Gastroenteritis is caused by at least 150 *Salmonella* serotypes, which also called nontyphoidal salmonellosis or enterocolitis, including *S.* Typhimurium and *S.* Enteritidis. The disease is caused via ingestion of water or food contaminated with animal waste. It is characterized by nausea, vomiting, diarrhea, headache, chills and fever up to 39 ºC. The symptoms can be mild to severe and may last between 5-7 days (Chimalizeni *et al*., 2010).

Bacteraemia is one of the nontyphoidal salmonellosis complications: About 8% of untreated cases of salmonellosis result in bacteraemia if the pathogen passes the intestinal barrier and enters the blood stream. It has been associated with highly invasive serotypes like Cholearaesuis or Dublin (Wood *et al*., 2008).

Chronic carrier state: nontyphoidal serotypes persist in the gastrointestinal tract from 6-12 weeks, thus, salmonellosis can be spread by chronic carriers who potentially infect many individuals, especially those who work in food-related industries (Pui *et al.,* 2011).

S. enterica has large chromosomal regions, known as *Salmonella* pathogenicity islands (SPI), which contains virulence genes. Five pathogenicity islands (SPI-1 to -5) have been found in a

range of serovars of *S. enterica*, with a further five islands with characteristics of SPIs identified in the complete genome of *S. enterica* serovar Typhi (Makham *et al*., 2003). Two of these pathogenicity islands (SPI-1 and SPI-2) encode two type III secretion systems (T3SS). The SPI-1 T3SS is mainly involved in host invasion while the SPI-2 T3SS plays a role in survival within the host cell (Desin *et al.*, 2009). The adherence of bacteria to the cell surface is essential for bacterial invasion and survival inside the host cells (Thiagarajan *et al.*, 1996). The initial step in the colonization of host tissue and an essential stage in the pathogenesis of salmonellosis involves the fimbriae. These are an important factor for adhesion to different cell surfaces, and survival and persistence in the host (Thiagarajan *et al.*, 1996). *S. enterica* has numerous cell surface structures involved in the process of infection such as type 1 (SEF21), thin aggregative (SEF17), SEF14, long polar (LPF) and plasmid-encoded (PEF) fimbriae, and flagella (Cogan *et al*., 2004). Three kinds of fimbrial gene are more important in pathogenicity and the attachment of *S*E to intestinal epithelium (*sef14, 17, 21*) (Salehi *et al*., 2011). SEF14 fimbriae are present in a few serovars including *S*E and closely related serovars suggesting that SEF14 fimbriae may affect serovar-specific virulence traits (Collighan and Woodward, 2001). SEF14 fimbriae contribute to the adherence of the pathogen to chicken ovarian granulosa cells. However, there are specific antibodies for these fimbriae in egg-yolk which reduce the invasion and colonization in the first stages of egg infection (Thiagarajan *et al.*, 1996).

Salmonella serotypes contain virulence plasmids of different sizes and genetic composition. However, all contain a preserved region called the *spv* operon (~ 8 kb) which is important for the survival and multiplication of the bacteria inside particular organs such as the liver and the spleen (Castila *et al*., 2006). According to reports, there is an increasing resistance of *Salmonella* towards common antibiotics. For example, strains have been detected that have multiple antibiotic

resistances (MAR) in many countries such as UK, USA and Saudi Arabia (e.g. *S.* Typhimurium phage type 104-DT104) (Rankin and Shelley, 1998; Yoke-Kqueen, *et al.*, 2008).

WHO consider that *S*E was the leading cause of food-borne salmonellosis in 2008 which induces salmonellosis in humans characterized by diarrhea, fever, headache, abdominal pain, nausea and vomiting (CDC, 2007; Shah *et al.*, 2011). Furthermore, *S*E is also reported in cases of invasive and extra-intestinal infections such as septicaemia, arthritis, endocarditis, meningitis and urinary tract infections (Kobayashi *et al*., 2009).

1.3 *Salmonella* and food poisoning

Survival of *Salmonella* in various environments for long periods contributes to infection transmission. *Salmonella* infection can be transmitted to humans through other vectors such as rats, flies and birds (Newell *et al.,* 2010). Furthermore, there is also the possibility for transfer of contamination through the food production chain (Bouchrif *et al.,* 2009). Any contaminated raw materials that come into contact with food processing equipment can cause infection (Wong *et al*., 1998). *Salmonella* infections are a concern in the poultry industry with infection of poultry leading to meat and egg contamination (Cox and Pavic, 2010). The most common foods associated with salmonellosis are foods of animal origin, such as egg, poultry, pork, beef and raw dairy products (Peris *et al*., 2010). An outbreak highlighted the emerging challenge of controlling *Salmonella* in different food environments such as high concentration of salt, low water levels and high temperature (Shachar and Yaron, 2006). Cross-contamination through carrying ice cream in a tanker which previously carried contaminated raw egg was the largest recorded outbreak of *S*E as it led to over 200,000 illnesses in several states (Hope *et al.*, 2002). In the United States, contaminated eggs have been estimated to result in 180,000 to over 660,000 illnesses each year costing around $150-870 million each year (Cox and Pavic, 2010). According to Kamelia *et al.*

(2011), poultry infections by *S*E have increased in Egypt especially the egg industry which has significant economic effects. Egg products were associated with 45% of the salmonellosis outbreaks occurring from 1999 to 2008 (Gantois *et al.,* 2008). Guard (2001) also report that most outbreaks are associated with consumed contaminated eggs.

In general, the consumption of liquid egg products has increased as it used in various food products like sausage and pasta, and sterilization is an important concern in particular when used for uncooked food (Baron *et al*., 1997). An effective way to destroy most microorganisms is pasteurization, however the egg contains thermos-sensitive protein which is coagulated at around 60 ˚C. Therefore, pasteurization treatment of egg is difficult and requires incubation between 40 and 48 ˚C for a period of 1 to 5 days (Baron *et al*., 2010). This aspect is one of the main concerns of the egg products industry and may contribute to the prevalence of outbreaks related to consumption of eggs.

Food of plant origin, such as vegetables, fruits, and juices, are also of increasing concern (Hanning *et al*., 2009). Outbreaks of salmonellosis have been linked to a wide variety of fresh fruits and vegetables including apple, cantaloupe, alfalfa sprout, mango, lettuce, cilantro, unpasteurized orange juice, tomato, melon, celery and parsley (Pui *et al*., 2011). These foods, which are usually eaten without cooking, could be contaminated during production, storage or in retail outlets. Carrier handlers that have an acute infection could also be a potential source of infection.

Large scale studies using foodborne outbreak data indicate that the most common contributing factors associated with foodborne salmonellosis are: cross-contamination, inadequate cooling or refrigeration, inadequate heat treatment or contamination from food handlers (Gormley *et al*., 2008). The analysis of contributing factors of 195 outbreaks reported in Europe with a single implicated food vehicle is provided in Figure 1.2 (Peris *et al*., 2010). The most commonly

associated food ingredients were egg (62.6%), chicken (16.9%) and meat (11.8%). Almost all (92%) of the egg containing food items can be accounted for by either inadequate cooking (66%) or contaminated raw food (26%), and this dominates the overall analysis of contributing factors.

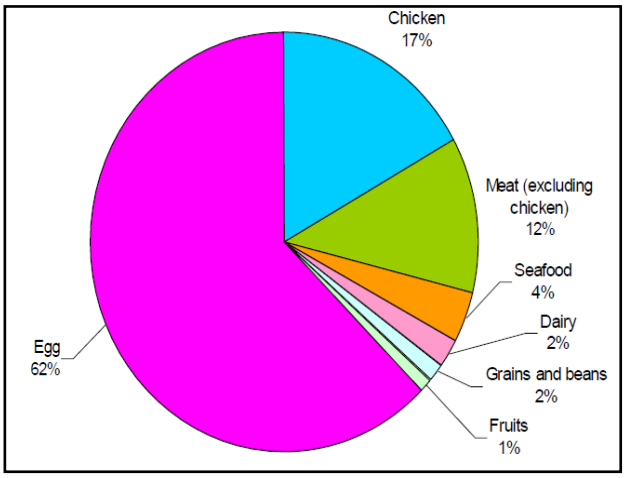


Figure 1.2: **Food ingredients associated with nontyphoidal *Salmonella* food poisoning outbreaks in Europe, 2003-June 2011**(Peris *et al*., 2011).

Various methods have been applied to reduce the level of contamination in eggs as a food source. In general, there are two approaches, those applied before and those applied after laying. The 'before' group includes genetic selection, husbandry methods, breeding practices, disinfection practices and hen vaccination (Baron *et al*., 2011). A previous study showed there is a relationship between hen resistance to caecal colonization and genetic background (Berthlot *et al*., 1998). Another study comparing two lineages of hens observed significant differences in the expression of genes encoding proteins involved in the defence against *Salmonella* colonisation (Sadeyen *et al*., 2006). Thus, hen selection may be an efficient way to improve resistance to colonization by *Salmonella*. Stress can affect hen infection through weakening the immune system and reducing the influx of macrophages to the reproductive organs (Wigley *et al*., 2005). Hen housing systems have an impact as well via factors such as the size of flock and the design of cages. Furthermore, levels of air contamination in the breeding environment are related to egg shell contamination (De

Reu *et al*., 2005). Another method applied in the European Union is hen vaccination against *S*E which became obligatory from 2008 if the *Salmonella* prevalence exceeded 10% in laying hens. However, there is no evidence to verify its effectiveness. On the other hand, there is a wide range of anti-*Salmonella* food additives used such as organic acids including propionic, formic acid and lauric acid which lead to reduced colonisation of the digestive tract, this decreasing the contamination rate of the environment (Van Immerseel *et al*., 2004).

The 'after' approach includes packaging, transport and storage of eggs. Advance practices for egg collection on farm, sorting, packaging, storage and delivery contribute to reducing contamination, and the most important factor of these processes is minimizing the temperature in order to limit penetration of *Salmonella* into the egg contents (Baron *et al*., 2011).

According to WHO (2005), up to one third of the world population suffers from a foodborne infection each year. There are number of factors that may promote spread of pathogens, which is an increasing global issue. For example, the increase of food consumption of animal origin and the globalization of the food trade and international travel. Such diseases have a negative economic and public health impact. Therefore, many countries have implemented surveillance and intervention strategies as attempts to limit foodborne illnesses. These systems depend, for instance, on epidemiological analyses (outbreak investigations) and subtyping approaches to recognize the source of infection and highlight regional effects (Pires *et al*., 2011).

1.4 *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis (*S*E).

Salmonella enterica serovar Enteritidis (*S*E) (Figure 1.3) is one of the serotypes of the genus *Salmonella* which has the ability to infect many animal species, including human beings. The disease can develop in humans causing infections varying from gastroenteritis to septicemia, leading to severe damage and possibly death (Castila *et al*., 2006). Adult chickens are one of the

most important carriers of this serotype. Over last 25 years, *S*E has been a continuous worldwide threat to public health through contaminated eggs (EFSA, 2012).

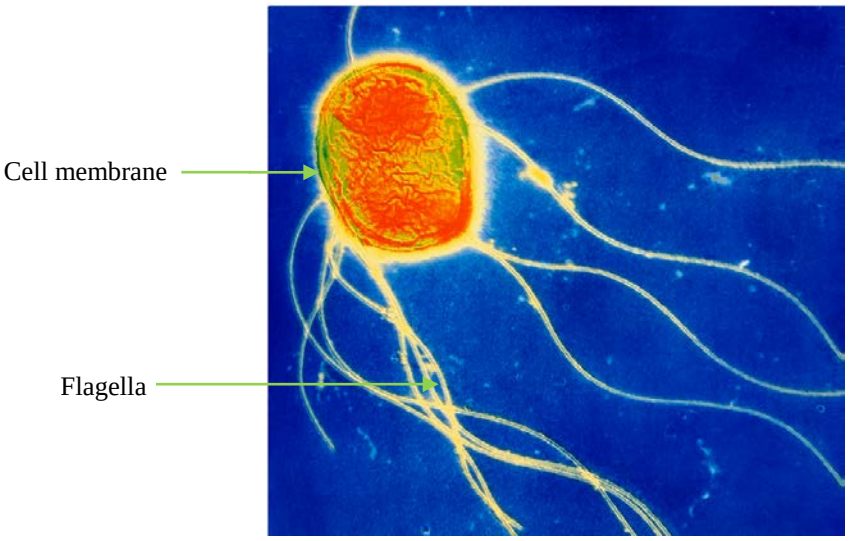


Figure 1.3: Transmission Electron Micrograph of *Salmonella enterica*, coloured using feature-detection software; the colours do not provide any information. Source (http://fineartamerica.com/featured/salmonella-enteritidis-bacterium-ab-dowsett.html).

*S*E is passed to humans mainly via handling and consumption of contaminated poultry meat and eggs - most studies have identified poultry and poultry products as the major source of human infection (Shah *et al*., 2011). According to outbreaks report from the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, from 1985 to 1999, eggs and egg-containing products (e.g. homemade ice cream and Caesar salad dressing) were concerned as major vehicles of *S*E infection in 298 (80%) of the 371 known source outbreaks in US (Patrick *et al*., 2004; Shah *et al*., 2011). Lane *et al*. (2014) reviewed 67 years of surveillance data of *S*E in England and Wales as the largest and most persistent epidemic of foodborne infection associated with the consumption of contaminated chicken meat and eggs.This survey estimated >525,000 persons became ill during the course of the epidemic with 27,000 hospitalizations and 2,000 deaths. Reports from outbreak investigations

in Spain, Hungary, France, Norway and the United States implicated eggs as the source (Kottwitz *et al*., 2010). In Brazil, *Salmonella* species were responsible for 1408 (23.2%) of the 6062 of investigated outbreaks of food associated infection between 1999 and 2008 related with consumption of foods of animal origin such as poultry meat, eggs and their products (Kottwitz *et al*., 2010). According to WHO data from 2001 to 2005, *S*E was the most common isolated serovar from contaminated poultry meat and egg worldwide (65% of the isolates), followed by *S*. Typhimurium (12%) and *S*. Newport (4%) (Hendriksen *et al*., 2011). In Africa, *S*E and *S*. Typhimurium represented 26 and 25% of the human isolates, respectively, and in Asia, Europe and Latin America, *S*E was the most frequent isolate (38, 87 and 31%, respectively). While, in North America, *S*. Typhimurium was the most frequently reported (29%) followed by *S*E (21%) and other *Salmonella* spp. (21%) (Galanis *et al*., 2006). The US state and territorial health departments reported 677 *S*E outbreaks between 1990 and 2001, which accounted for 23,366 illnesses, 1988 hospitalizations and 33 deaths. In 2006, countries within the European Union reported 1729 outbreaks caused by *S*E leading to 13,853 illnesses, 2714 hospitalizations and 14 deaths. The Health Protection Agency (HPA) of the UK reported 4194 cases of food-borne *S*E infection in 2008 (Shah *et al*., 2010). The last report from HPA (May 2018) referred there was a decrease in reports of *S*E from 6,489 (2007) to 2,356 (2016). However, there was an increase in Salmonella Typhimurium from 1,528 (2007) to 1,770 (2016) reported cases.

Advanced genomic analysis showed that field strains of *S*E are relatively genetically homogeneous. However, the main genetic differences between these strains is displayed at the level of single nucleotide polymorphisms (Shah *et al*., 2014). Despite the limited genomic diversity, variation in phenotypic traits, including the ability to form a biofilm, growth to high cell density, production of high-molecular-mass LPS and survival within egg albumin, have been

commonly observed among field isolates of *S*E (Clavijo *et al*., 2006; Yim *et al*., 2010). Molecular methods, including analysis of the macrorestriction patterns of chromosomal DNA after PFGE, have been used to characterize *S*E (Zou *et al*., 2010). For example, molecular analysis of 674 *Salmonella* isolates from 12 serotypes identified 66 different subtypes (Gaul *et al.*, 2007).

1.5 Egg structure and composition

Humans have used eggs as a food traditionally because they supply essential nutrients. In contrast with other types of egg, chicken eggs are the most important and the most consumed by humans. The average weight of a chicken egg is 58 g. It consists of water, protein and lipids (74, 12 and 11%, respectively; Beltiz *et al*., 2009). The egg consists of three parts: shell 11%, yolk 31% and egg white 58% (Johnson and Ridlen, 2015). The shell surrounds the albumen and yolk, protecting the embryo and providing gas permeability (figure 1.4). It is a calcareous and porous shell made of calcium carbonate of 0.2– 0.4 mm thicknesses (Beltiz *et al*., 2009). There are two membranes lining the inside of the shell separated by an air space. The yolk is located at the centre of the egg, it is composed of water (48%), proteins (17%) and lipid (35%), and is very rich in vitamins supplying enough nutrients for growth of the embryo (Beltiz *et al*., 2009).

There is a membrane around the yolk that isolates the egg white and the yolk called the vitelline membrane. The germinal disc (blastoderm) is located at the top of one side of the yolk. The egg white is an aqueous medium consisting mainly of water and protein, helping to protect the embryo. It consists of four layers that differ in viscosity (Beltiz *et al*., 2009).

- The **chalaziferous layer** is the inner portion of the egg white which is located between the inner thin egg white and the egg yolk. It is a thin but very firm, fibrous layer of albumen closely surrounding the yolk. It branches and twists on the opposite apical sides of the yolk into two chalazae (keeping the yolk in the centre) that extend into the thick albumen. The

chalazae are fixed to the ends of the egg and function to position the embryo correctly (shown in figure 1.4).

- The **inner layer of thin albumin** lies between the chalaziferous layer and the thick, fibrous albumin layer
- The **thick albumin** is dense and fibrous due to high levels of ovomucin. It helps to centralise the embryo.
- The **outer layer of thin albumin** is in direct contact with the shell membranes and is relatively thin.

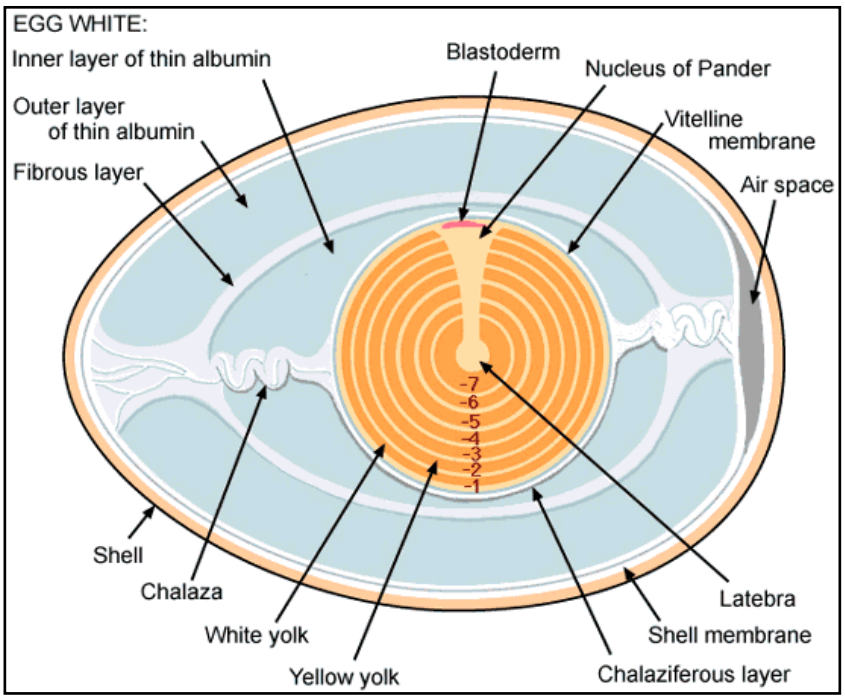


Figure 1.4: Egg structure. Source: http://www.geauga4h.org/poultry/egg_parts.htm.

The production of the bird egg consists of a series of steps that occur as the egg enters and passes along the hen's reproductive tract (oviduct) (shown in figure 1.5). The yolk of the egg enters the top of the oviduct and passes into the infundibulum where it spends about 15 minutes. A membrane is added around the yolk and, if the hen has been inseminated, fertilisation occurs in

this section of the oviduct. The yolk then spends about three hours in the magnum where the egg white is formed and then one hour in the isthmus where the shell membrane is laid down. The main part of the egg shell is formed in the tubular shell gland and the shell gland pouch which takes about 20 hours (figure 1.5). The egg shell is sometimes referred to as a bio-ceramic because it is made up of calcium carbonate with an organic matrix running through it (Beltiz *et al*., 2009).

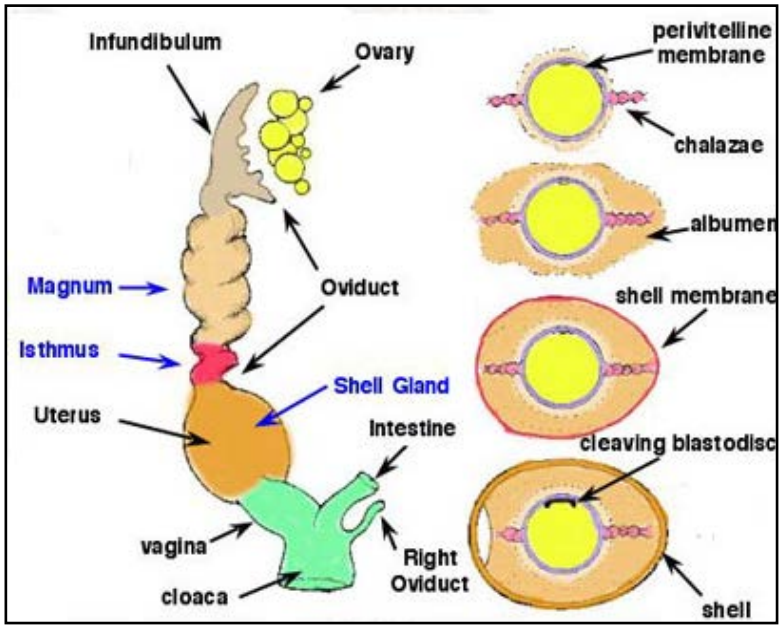


Figure 1.5: Egg production, total time of formation take around 25 hours: 15 minutes in infundibulum, 3 hours in magnum, 1 hours in isthmus, 20 hours in uterus, 10 minutes for laying. Source: http://www.wisc.edu/ansci_repro/lec/lec1/female_hist.html.

1.5.1 Albumen (egg white) proteins

Albumen is an intracellular fluid consisting of a 10% aqueous solution of various proteins and very low amounts of other compounds (Mine *et al.,* 1995). The pH of albumen of a freshly laid egg is 7.6–7.9 at 24 ˚C (Beltiz *et al*., 2009). Table 1.1 lists the most important albumen proteins. Ovalbumin (54%), ovotransferrin (12%), ovomucoid (11%), ovomucin (3.5%) and lysozyme (3.4%) are among the major proteins in egg white (Abeyrathne *et al*., 2014). These proteins are known to have unique functions.

Table1.1: Proteins of egg white (adapted from Belitz *et al*., 2009).

Protein	Total protein (%)	MW (kDa)	Function
Ovalbumin	54	44.0	storage protein and major source of amino acids
Conalbumin (Ovotransferrin)	12	76	binds metal ions
Ovomucoid	11	28	proteinase inhibitor
Ovomucin	3.5	5.5-8.3×10^3	inhibits viral hemagglutination
Lysozyme (Ovoglobulin G_1)	3.4	14.3	N-acetylmuramidase
Ovoglobulin G_2	4	30-45	good foam builders
Ovoglobulin G_3	4	30-45	
Flavoprotein	0.8	32	binds riboflavin
Ovoglycoprotein	1.0	24	
Ovomacroglobulin	0.5	760-900	inhibits serine and cysteine proteinase
Ovoinhibitor	1.5	49	proteinase inhibitor
Avidin	0.05	68.3	binds biotin
Cystatin (ficin inhibitor)	0.05	12.7	Inhibits cysteine peptidases

1.5.1.1 Ovalbumin

Ovalbumin is the major egg white protein with a molecular weight of 45 kDa. It is a monomeric phosphoglycoprotein composed of 385 amino acids and an isoelectric point of 4.5 (Abeyrathne *et al*., 2014). It is a storage protein and major source of amino acids for the developing embryo (Mine *et al.,* 2008). Ovalbumin is the only egg white protein which contains free sulphhydryl groups (Nisbet *et al*., 1981). Ovalbumin is a heterogeneous molecule with variation in its composition, which includes the degree of phosphorylation, glycosylation and genetic variance. The amino acid sequence and 3D structure of ovalbumin show similarities to a group of serine protease inhibitors but it does not have inhibitory activity (Abeyrathne *et al*., 2014).

1.5.1.2 Ovotransferrin

Ovotransferrin is the second major egg white protein. It has a molecular weight of 77.7 kDa with a pI of 6.1 and is a glycoprotein consisting of 686 amino acid residues (Mine *et al.*, 1995). Ovotransferrin is a member of an iron-binding protein group known as transferrins. Ovotransferrin is well known to have a strong iron-binding capability (Ko *et al*., 2009; Wu and Acer-Lopez, 2012). Ovotransferrin is synthesized in the hen oviduct before being deposited in the albumen fraction of eggs. It comprises two similar domains, the amino (NH_2) and carboxy (COOH) terminal domains. It binds Cu(II), Al(III), Co(II), and other metals, as well as Fe(III) very tightly and specifically (Ichimura *et al*., 1989.) Ovotransferrin is present in apo- (iron free) and holo- (iron bound) forms, and the chemical and physical properties of these two forms differ significantly (Wu and Acer-Lopez, 2012). Ovotransferrin functions as an antimicrobial agent and transports iron to the developing embryo. Ovotransferrin binds up to two ferric iron atoms at its two similar anion-binding sites, this makes it difficult for harmful bacteria to acquire sufficient iron in the egg white. Thus ovotransferrin acts as an antimicrobial component. Considering the low concentration of iron (around 25 µM) and the high concentration of ovotransferrin (1.7 mM) in egg white, it can be concluded that ovotransferrin is predominantly iron-free under the natural conditions of egg white and that all the iron present in egg white is bound to ovotransferrin due to the strong affinity (K_a around 10^{20} mol/l) (Thapon *et al*., 1994; Baron *et al*., 2016).

1.5.1.3 Lysozyme

Another important small protein found in egg white is lysozyme. The molecular weight of lysozyme is 14.4 kDa and it consists of a single polypeptide chain of 129 amino acid residues (Radziejewska *et al*., 2008). It is a strongly basic protein with isoelectric point (pI) of 10.7 and has four disulphide bridges leading to high thermal stability (Abeyrathne *et al*., 2014). Avian egg

white is a rich and easily available source of lysozyme (~ 3.5 g/L) (Pellegrini *et al*., 1997). This enzyme activity is essential because is provides non-specific protection mechanisms due to its ability to control the growth of bacteria (Bera *et al*., 2005). Lysozyme activity causes degradation of the glycosidic (1-4) ß-linkage between the N-acetylglucosamine and the N-acetylmuramic acid residues of the bacterial peptidoglycan of Gram-positive bacteria (Nikaido 2003). This activity leads to destruction of bacterial cells by damaging the cell wall. This activity does not work as well with Gram-negative bacteria because of the resistance provided by the outer-membrane to the lytic action of lysozyme, which prevents entrance into the periplasm of molecules larger than 650 Da (Nikaido 2003). However, there are non-hydrolytic mechanisms of lysozyme activity against Gram-negative bacteria involving membrane disruption (Masschalck *et al*, 2003). In particular, induction of pore formation in the outer membrane of *Escherichia coli* has been recently recognized for lysozyme. This occurred due to the high affinity of lysozyme for the LPS monolayer through its ability to enter this monolayer whenever polysaccharide moieties exist leading to reorganization of LPS monolayer (Derdre *et al*., 2013; Baron *et al*., 2016). Therefore, it is possible that *S*E is affected through membrane disruption under the specific conditions of egg white. In addition, lysozyme causes inhibition against DNA and RNA synthesis in *E. coli* (Pellegrini *et al*., 2000). However, it is not surprising that pathogenic bacteria have developed mechanisms of resistance to hydrolysis by lysozyme. As suggested from Baron *et al*. (2016), *S*E show resistance to the peptidoglycan lytic activity of lysozyme due to the presence of its outer membrane and to the periplasmic lysozyme inhibitor (PliC). The *pliC* gene was identified by Callewaert *et al*. (2008) as knockout of this gene showed resulted in susceptibility to the antimicrobial activity of lysozyme. However, according to Baron *et al*. (2016), there is still a

possibility that synergetic activity of other egg white conditions (high pH and metal-ion limitation) could be supportive to the membrane disruption mechanisms of lysozyme against *S*E.

1.5.1.4 Ovomucoid

Ovomucoid is a glycoprotein with a molecular weight of 28.0 kDa and pI of 4.1. About 25% of the protein is carbohydrate attached via Asp residues. There are disulphide bridges and no free sulfhydryl groups. Ovomucoid is a well-known trypsin inhibitor (Mine *et al*., 1995). The 3D structure has three domains which are cross-linked via disulphide bonds. The domains are homologous to pancreatic secretory trypsin inhibitor. The trypsin inhibitor reactive site is located in domain 2. Ovomucoid is very stable due to its multiple disulphide bridges (Abeyrathne *et al*., 2014).

1.5.1.5 Ovomucin

Ovomucin is a viscous glycoprotein responsible for the gel structure of the thick egg white, consisting of two subunit types (α and β) which differ in amino acid sequence and carbohydrate level (Hiidenhovi, 2007; Abeyrathne *et al*., 2014). It contributes about 3.5% of protein in egg white has a complex molecular weight of 5.5- 8.3 × 10^3 kDa (Abdou *et al*., 2013). There are two different forms of ovomucin: the soluble form is present in both the thick and thin part of the albumen, while insoluble ovomucin is found only in thick part. The insoluble form has 2.5-fold higher levels of β-ovomucin compared to soluble ovomucin. This higher level contributes to the greater viscosity of the insoluble ovomucin (Hiidenhovi, 2007; Abeyrathne *et al*., 2014). Ovomucin showed obvious anti-bacterial activity against *Escherichia coli* and *Salmonella*, with an MIC of 0.05 mg/mL and 0.4 mg/mL, respectively, but showed no effect against *Staphylococcus aureus* (Shan *et al*., 2013). In addition, ovomucin has been shown to inhibit haemagglutination by viruses (Abdou *et al*., 2013).

1.5.1.6 Other proteins

Avidin is a strongly basic glycoprotein synthesized in the hen oviduct and deposited in the albumen fraction of eggs. It is a homo tetrameric protein (subunits of 15.6 kDa and 128 amino acid residues). Avidin is a trace component (0.05%) of egg white, it has ability to tightly and specifically bind biotin of the vitamin B group (Abdou *et al*., 2013). Ovoglobulin is present as two forms; ovoglobulins G2 (4%) and G3 (4%), which have molecular weights of 36 and 45 kDa, respectively. The biological function of these proteins has not been clearly elucidated, but they appear to be important in the foaming capacity of egg white (Abdou *et al*., 2013).

Ovomacroglobulin (0.5%) is the second largest egg glycoprotein after ovomucin and its molecular weight is 760-900 kDa. Ovomacroglobulin, like ovomucin, has the ability to inhibit hemagglutination (Abdou *et al*., 2013). Ovoflavoprotein is an acidic protein with a molecular weight of 32-36 kDa, and contains a carbohydrate moiety (14%) made up of mannose, galactose and glucosamines, 7-8 phosphate groups and 8 disulphide bonds. After being transported from the blood to the egg white, most of the riboflavin (vitamin B2) is stored in the egg white bound to an apoprotein called flavoprotein. One mole of apoprotein binds to one mole of riboflavin (Abdou *et al*., 2013). It has antimicrobial properties due to depriving microorganisms of riboflavin (Abdou *et al*., 2013).

Cystatin is the third proteinase inhibitor in egg white (also called ficin-papain inhibitor). In contrast to ovomucin, cystatin is a small molecule (12.7 kDa) and it has no carbohydrates and a high thermal stability. Ovoglycoprotein is an acidic glycoprotein with a molecular weight of 24.4 kDa. This protein contains hexoses 13.6%, glucosamine 13.8%, and N-acetylneuraminic acid 3%. The biological functions of ovoglycoprotein are still unclear (Abdou *et al*., 2013). Other constituents present in albumin include 0.03% lipids. Carbohydrates (approx. 1%) are partly

bound to protein (approx. 0.5%) and partly free (0.4–0.5%). Free carbohydrates include glucose (98%) and mannose, galactose, arabinose, xylose, ribose and deoxyribose, totalling 0.2–2.0 mg/100g egg white (Beltis *et al*., 2009). The nutrient content of egg white is listed in Table 1.2.

Table 1.2: Nutrient composition of avian eggs (*adapted from* Belitz *et al*., 2009).

Nutrient	Egg white (%)	Egg yolk (%)
Protein	9.7 – 10.6	15.7 – 16.6
Lipid	0.03	31.8 – 35.5
Carbohydrate	0.4 – 0.9	0.2 – 1.0
Water	84.3 – 88.8	48
Minerals		
Sulphur	0.195	0.016
Phosphorus	0.015-0.03	0.543-0.980
Sodium	0.161-0.169	0.026-0.086
Potassium	0.145-0.167	0.112-0.360
Magnesium	0.009	0.016
Calcium	0.008-0.02	0.121-0.262
Iron	0.0001-0.0002	0.0053-0.011

Microorganisms require certain basic nutrients for growth and maintenance of metabolic functions. Foodborne microorganisms can derive energy from carbohydrates, alcohols, minerals and amino acids. An example of a pathogen with specific nutrient requirements is *S*E. The growth of *S*E may be limited by the availability of iron (Clay and Board, 1991). The addition of iron to an inoculum of *S*E in egg albumen resulted in the growth of the pathogen to higher levels compared to levels reached when a control inoculum (without iron) (Clay and Board, 1991).

1.5.2 Carbohydrates in egg white

The amounts of saccharides in eggs (in dry matter) is about 10g/kg, of which ~ 9g/kg are present in egg white and 1g/kg in the yolk. Protein bound saccharide in the form of glycoprotein occurs in the egg white at a level of about 0.2g/kg in form; galactose, mannose, glucosamine, galactosamine

and lactaminic acid predominately (Velišek, 2014). The rest are free sugars, mainly monosaccharides, with some free oligosaccharides and polysaccharides. About 98% of free monosaccharides are glucose, while mannose, galactose, arabinose, xylose, ribose, and 2 deoxyribose (2-deoxy-d-erthropentose) are present of at concentration of 2-20 mg/kg (Baron *et al*., 2016).

1.6 Sugar acids (hexonates) and *Salmonella*

Hexonates are straight-chain, six carbon, carbohydrate acid anion molecules. They carry a terminal carboxyl group and five hydroxylated carbons. Oxidation of the terminal aldehyde of sugars yields an aldonic acid. Eight isomers are recognised in the ChEBi data base on the basis of the orientations ('up' or 'down') of their hydroxyl groups. Each of these eight forms (altronates, fuconates, galactonates, gluconates, gulonates, mannonates and rhamnonates) exist as two alternative enantiomeric types (D and L), named according to the glyceraldehyde based designation system (Robyt,1998). Figure 1.6 illustrates structures of four representative hexonates. Hexonates can serve as the sole sources of carbon and energy, and they commonly occur in foods as free substances and components. Frequently these acids are biologically derived from monosaccharides by oxidation of aldehyde groups (Velišek, 2014). However, there is no report on their presence in egg.

Hexuronates or hexuronic acid is a carbohydrate acid formally derived by oxidation of the hydroxyl group on carbon-6 of any aldose or ketose to a carboxylic acid. There are known forms of the hexuronates like fructuronic acids, galacturonic acids, glucuronic acids, guluronic acids, iduronic acids, mannuronic acids, and tagaturonic acids (Dictionary of Food and Nutrition, 2005; https://www.ebi.ac.uk).

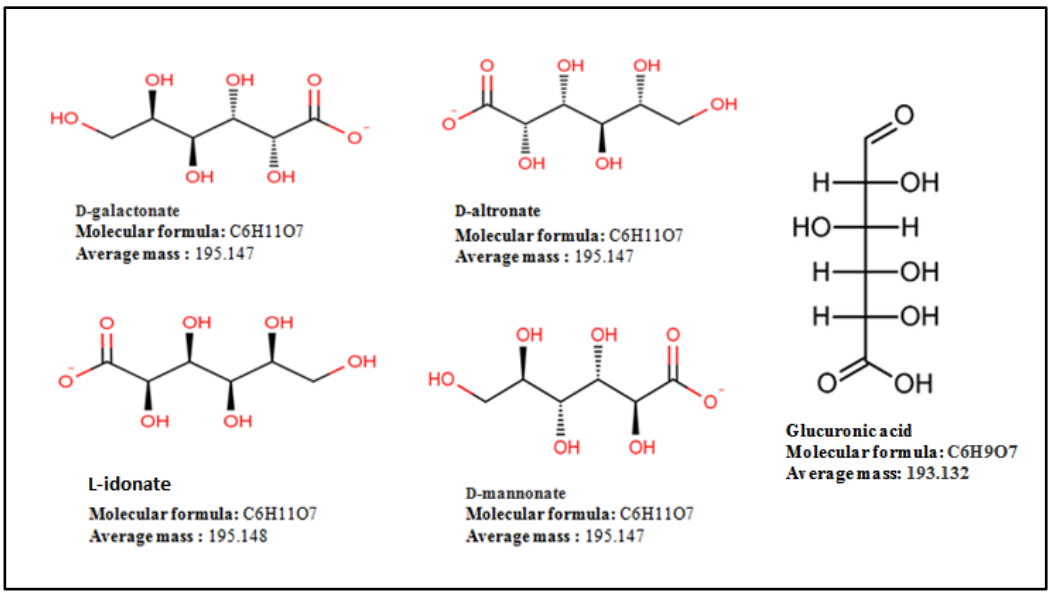


Figure 1.6: Hexonate/hexuronate structures. *Modified from source:* http://www.ebi.ac.uk/chebi/chebi-Ontology. Bonds are shown using the wedge-dash notation.

D-Galactonate can serve as the sole source of carbon and energy for *Escherichia coli* (Deacon and Cooper, 1977). The initial step in the degradation of D-galactonate is dehydration to 2-dehydro-3-deoxy-D-galactonate by D-galactonate dehydratase. Subsequent phosphorylation by 2-dehydro-3-deoxygalactonate kinase and aldol cleavage by 2-oxo-3-deoxygalactonate 6-phosphate aldolase produces pyruvate and D-glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate, which enter central metabolism (Fig 1.7) (Szumiło, 1981; Latendresse *et al*., 2012)

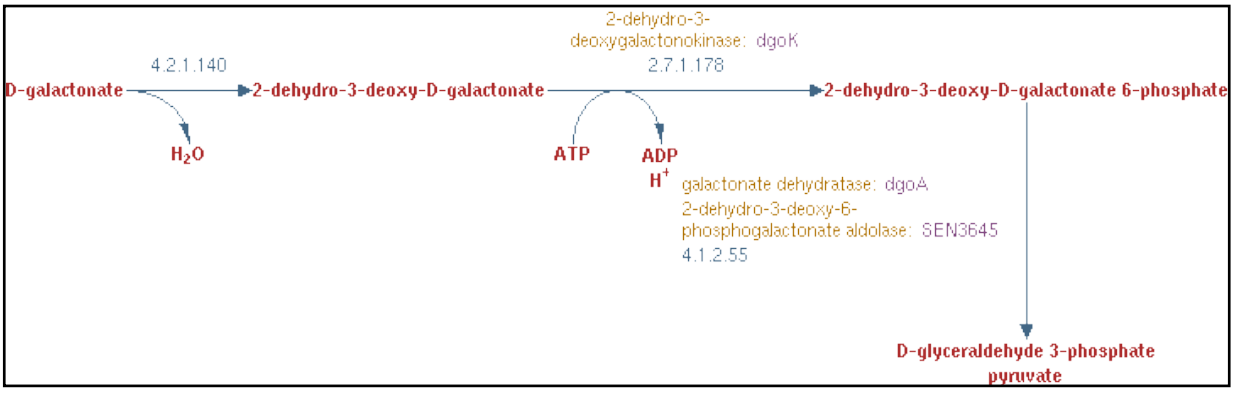


Figure 1.7: D-Galactonate degradation. Source: Robyt (1998).

L-Idonate can also serve as carbon and energy source in *E. coli*. It is catabolized via a pathway in which D-gluconate is an intermediate. L-Idonate is converted to D-gluconate by two consecutive oxidation and reduction reactions. D-Gluconate is then phosphorylated, forming 6-phosphogluconate which is an intermediate of central carbon metabolism. 6-Phosphogluconate is metabolized via the pentose phosphate or Enter-Doudoroff pathway (Bausch *et al*., 1998) as shown in figure 1.8 (Lamble *et al*., 2004).

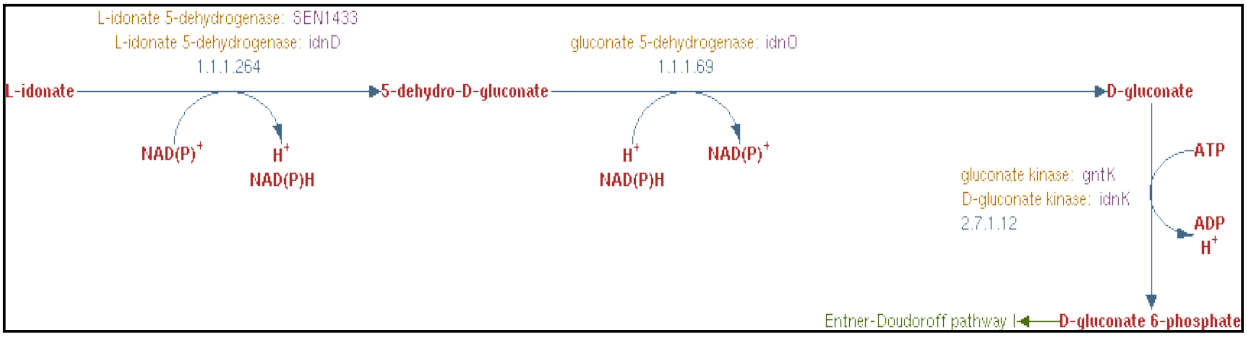


Figure 1.8: L-Idonate degradation. Source: Bausch *et al.* (1998).

Little work has been performed on the role of hexonate utilisation in survival and colonisation of *S*E. Coward *et al*. (2012) investigated the role of a hexonate uptake and catabolism for the *S*E genomic island locus, SEN1432–SEN1436, (encoding two suspected dehydrogenases enzymes and one dehydratase enzymes; see chapter 3 for further detail) during colonization of the chicken reproductive tract and other organs following oral challenge. The deletion of these loci resulted in a decrease in bacterial load in the spleen by 14 days post infection suggesting a minor role in systemic colonization. Another study showed that several genes involved in the transport and metabolism of D-galactonate (*dgo*), D-gluconate (*gntU, kdgT* and *kduD*) and L-idonate (*idn*) were upregulated (2.5-3.5 fold) in *S*E which was considered indicative of its metabolism in macerated leaf tissue in cilantro and lettuce soft rot lesions (Goudeau *et al*., 2013). Comparison of the *S*. Enteritidis PT4 and *S*. Typhimurium LT2 genomes (Thomson *et al*., 2008) showed a PT4 specific

region ('ROD13') corresponding to the SEN1432–SEN1436 (6 kb) locus encoding one of the three hexonate-utilisation loci induced by egg white. Although absent in the LT2 strain, this locus is present in the chicken pathogen, *S.* Gallinarum. The reason for the absence of this locus in LT2 is unclear. However, the SEN1432–36 genes show sequence similarity as well synteny to the genes of the *gntII* locus of *E. coli*; these are involved in L-idonate catabolism (Bausch *et al*. 1998) suggesting a similar function for the SEN1432-36 genes.

1.7 Iron and *Salmonella*

One of the key obstacles to survival in both the host and non-host environment (including egg white, as highlighted above) is the lack of essential nutrients, such as iron (Ratledge and Dover, 2000). The absence of free iron makes the egg white quite inhospitable for bacterial growth (Baron *et al*., 2016). Iron is an essential element required for the growth of all animals, plants and most microorganisms. It plays vital roles in many important biological processes such as DNA synthesis, gene regulation and amino-acid and pyrimidine biosynthesis (Andrews, 1998). Systems for its acquisition, storage and utilisation exist in nearly all forms of life, and its absence can be causative lack of growth or loss of pathogenicity in micro-organisms (Ratledge and Dover, 2000).

Iron is soluble under anaerobic conditions at physiological pH where it persists in its reduced form, favouring bacterial iron acquisition. However, under oxygenic conditions at neutral or higher pH, iron in the form of Fe^{3+} forms insoluble hydroxides, making the metal less accessible (Andrews, 1998). To obtain iron, the bacterial pathogen secretes siderophores, which chelate Fe^{3+} with high affinity and specificity, even when bound to host proteins transferrin and lactoferrin (Miethke and Marahiel, 2007). In Gram-negative bacteria, the response to iron concentration is regulated by the ferric uptake regulator (Fur) which was initially identified in *E. coli* (Schaffer *et al*., 1985; Escolar *et al*., 1999).

Bacterial iron acquisition is essential for *Salmonella* spp. survival and growth within its host (Andrews *et al.,* 2003). According to Kang *et al.* (2006), increasing iron concentration enhanced *S*E survival in albumen, indicating that iron limiting conditions may contribute to the bacteriostatic activity of egg albumen.

Salmonella has iron-acquisition systems for both ferric and ferrous iron which are expressed in response to iron restriction. These include two types of siderophores, enterobactin and its glucosylated derivative salmochelin. It uses enterobactin and its stable breakdown products, the linear trimeric, dimeric, and monomeric forms of 2,3-dihydroxybenzoylserine (DHBS3, DHBS2, and DHBS1, respectively). In addition, salmochelin S4 (two carbohydrate moieties added to enterobactin) and its degradation products (linear trimer salmochelin S2, the dimer salmochelin S1, and the monomers salmochelin SX) are also used (figure 1.9) (Chart *et al.*, 1993; Crouch *et al*., 2008).

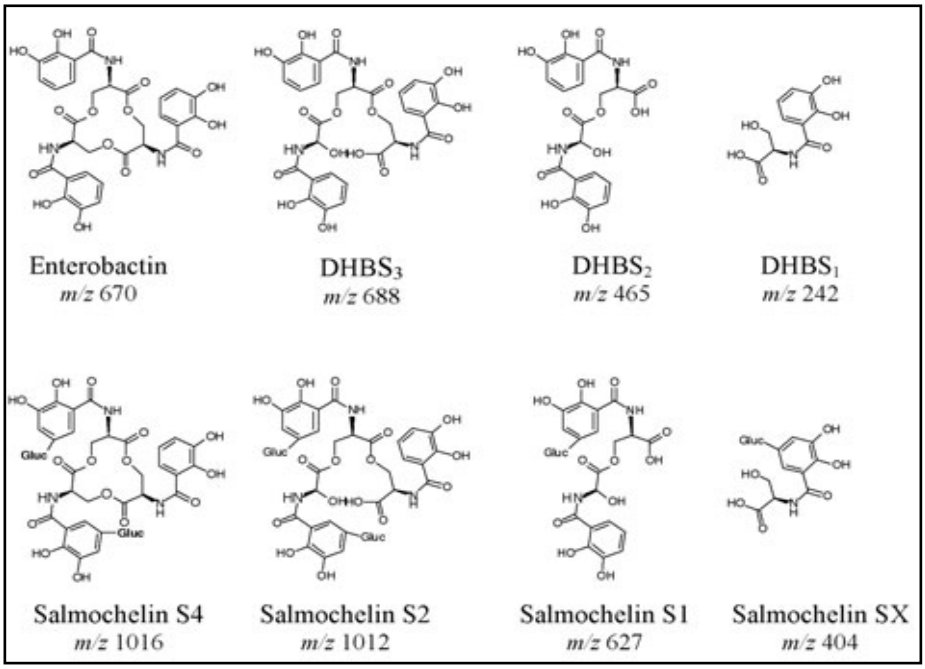


Figure 1.9: Siderophores of *Salmonella* Typhimurium. B. Chemical structures and ions (*m/z*) of enterobactin, salmochelin and degradation products. (Crouch *et al*., 2008).

Salmochelin was the first glucosylated siderophore described. It is a C-glucosylated enterobactin produced by *Salmonella* species, uropathogenic and avian pathogenic *Escherichia coli* strains, and certain *Klebsiella* strains (Hantke *et al*., 2003). The bacteria recover the ferri-siderophore complex through specific receptors on the outer membrane (Sood *et al*., 2005). Some bacteria (e.g. *Klebsiella pneumoniae*) secrete modified microcins with glucosyl-enterobactin like moiety. Such microcins are taken up across the outer membrane by the same catecholate siderophore receptors (IroN, Cir, Fiu, and FepA) used for salmochelin/enterobactin uptake (Muller *et al*., 2009).

The *entABCDEFHS* gene cluster is responsible for biosynthesis and export enterobactin (figure 1.10). The production of salmochelin is dependent on the synthesis of enterobactin and the *iroBCDEN* gene cluster (Crouch *et al*., 2008).

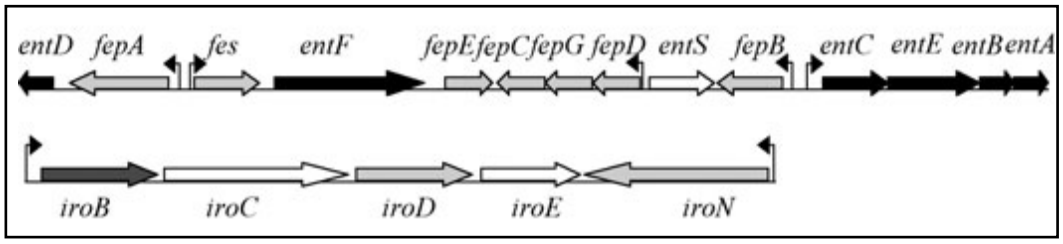


Figure 1.10: **Siderophores of *Salmonella* Typhimurium.** Genetic organization of the enterobactin (*ent*) and salmochelin (*iroA*) synthetic (black arrows), export (white arrows), and utilization loci (grey arrows) (Crouch *et al*., 2008).

The high similarity of the siderophore systems of *E. coli* and *Salmonella* suggests that their uptake systems behave similarly, so in both cases ferric-enterobaction is transported mainly through FepA across the outer membrane (Figure 1.11) (Hantke *et al*., 2003). The ferric-enterobactin complexes are then transported through the cytoplasmic membrane via the ABC transporter consisting of the binding periplasmic protein FepB, the membrane components FepD and FepG, and the ATPase FepC. Inside the cell, the Fes protein is required for iron release from the ferric enterochelin complex (Hantke *et al*., 2003).

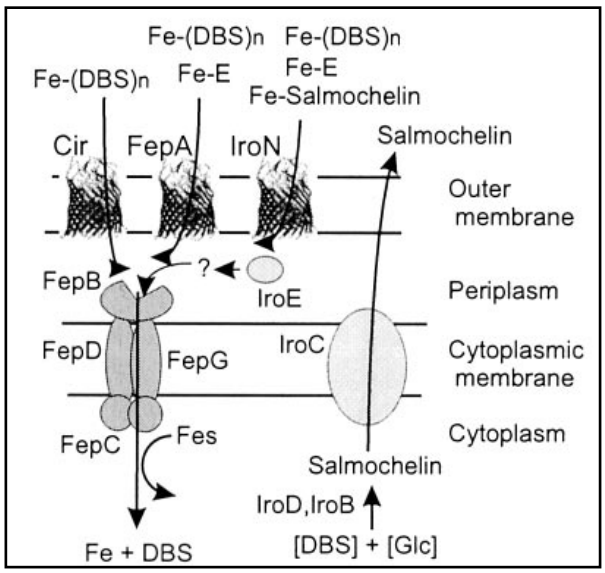


Figure 1.11: Scheme of the catecholate siderophore transport systems of *S. enterica*. DHBS, 2,3-dihydroxybenzoylserine; Glc, glucose. The iro gene cluster encodes IroB, a C-glucosyltransferase; IroC, an ABC transporter; IroD and IroE, two esterases; and IroN, the outer membrane receptor for salmochelin (Hantke *et al*., 2003).

The activity of most of these specialized transport systems requires the function of the bacterial outer membrane protein TonB (Zhou *et al*., 1999) utilising a mechanism that is common among enterobacteriaceae (Andrews *et al*., 2003). The TonB–ExbB–ExbD complex is required for the energy-dependent transport of ferric siderophores across the outer membrane of Gram-negative bacteria (Postle and Kadner, 2003).

Salmonella grown under iron-limiting conditions have the capability to increase the concentration of several iron-regulated outer-membrane proteins (IROMP) to augment the acquisition of the metal (Zarate-Bonilla *et al*., 2012). *S. enterica* serovar Typhimurium expresses three outer membrane proteins of approximately 83, 78, and 74 kDa under conditions of iron starvation (Chart *et al.*, 1993; Rabsch *et al.*, 2003). FepA is the largest (IROMPs) and was identified over 30 years ago as a receptor for ferri-enterobactin. Later, the 78-kDa IROMP, IroN was identified to be an alternative ferri-enterobactin receptor. The *iroN* gene is present in all phylogenetic groups of *S*E (Rabsch *et al.*, 2003). Another type of system identified in *Salmonella* is encoded by the *feoABC*

locus and mediates the transport of iron (II) through the inner membrane (Kammler *et al*., 1993). This anaerobically induced system does not require siderophores, as iron (II) is soluble and therefore readily enters the periplasmic space by diffusion through the porins (Zhou *et al*., 1999).

1.8 Egg white antimicrobial activity

Avian albumen is a complex multifunctional medium promoting the growth and development of the embryo. It provides water and nutrients to the developing embryo. Eggs have efficient protective barriers preventing contamination if laid in hygienic conditions (Van Dijk *et al*., 2008). There are various protection barriers working together to protect the embryo. These are divided into physical protection by the egg shell and chemical protection by antibodies, known as IgYs, mainly concentrated in the egg yolk and other proteins throughout the egg in the form of numerous peptides and proteins possessing antimicrobial properties (Bedrani *et al.*, 2013). With regard to egg antimicrobial proteins and peptides, they operate via three main mechanisms. Firstly, sequestration of essential nutrients from bacteria by chelating minerals (e.g. iron) using proteins like ovotransferrin, and vitamins (e.g. biotin) using proteins such as avidin. Secondly, inactivation of exogenous proteases using inhibitors such as cystatin, ovomucoid and ovoinhibitor; such proteases are necessary for microbial metabolism and invasion of host tissues. The third way is direct lytic action on microorganisms by proteins such as lysozyme which leads to the disruption of the bacterial cell wall (Gantois *et al*., 2009).

Raw hen egg white inhibits the growth of bacteria. *Staphylococcus aureus, Shigella dysenteriae, Escherichia coli, Listeria monocytogenes, Campylobacter jejuni* and *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (Sahin *et al*., 2003; Wellman-Labadie *et al*., 2009). In addition to protein factors involved in egg white immunity, there are physicochemical factors that affect the growth of bacteria such as pH, viscous structure and temperature (Baron *et al*., 2011). The pH value of egg white rapidly

increases from 7.6 up to 9.3 a few days after laying due to loss carbon dioxide through the pores of the egg shell. The alkaline pH of egg white (8.1-9.7) reduces the growth of microorganisms as it is higher than the growth range of many bacterial species, including *Salmonella* spp. (Wellman-Labadie *et al*., 2009). An alkaline pH mainly affects the respiratory status of bacteria leading it to suppress the systems that consume high energy, such as flagella biosynthesis (Maurer et al., 2005). Thus, Baron (1998) has shown that *S*E lacks flagella at alkaline pH, which may limit its access to nutrients. Moreover, the activity of egg-white proteins is affected by alkaline pH; e.g. ovotransferrin is more effective at higher than at lower pH, due to an acceleration of iron release under acidic conditions and a slowdown under alkaline conditions (Halbrooks *et al*., 2005).

The viscosity of fresh egg white is around 30-fold higher than that of water (Lucisano *et al*., 1996). The viscosity of thick egg white is 40-fold higher than thin egg white and these regions remain distinctly separate inside the shell egg for at least a few days after laying (Lang and Rha, 1982). This high viscosity may induce heterogeneity and makes motility of bacteria in egg white difficult, limiting the spread and access to nutrients required for bacterial growth. Moreover, another source of heterogeneity would be that the ferri-ovotransferrin complexes are probably not distributed uniformly within egg white (Li-Chan and Nakai, 1989; Baron *et al*., 2017).

According to previous studies (Ruzckova, 1994; Chen *et al*., 2005), there is a significant effect of temperature on the survival in the egg white. There is a bactericidal effect of low temperatures (below 10 ˚C). Reasonable growth is observed (1-4 $\log_{10}$ CFU/ml) between 20 and 30 ˚C. However, bacteriostatic or bactericidal effects are observed at temperatures above 37 ˚C. A bactericidal effect of egg white is reported in all cases at 42 ˚C. The destruction ranges from less than 2 $\log_{10}$ CFU/ml to 3.5 $\log_{10}$ CFU/ml for incubation times between 24 and 96 hour (Kang *et al*., 2006; Guan *et al*., 2006). Investigating the effect of temperature from 37-48 ˚C on the

survival of *S*E demonstrated that egg white is bactericidal at temperatures higher than 42 ˚C (Alabdeh *et al*., 2011).

Other factors also contribute to antimicrobial mechanisms of egg albumen to control *S*E, including nuclease activity and the concentration of bacteria (Lu *et al*., 2003; Kang *et al*., 2006). Lu *et al*. (2003) identified endonuclease and exonuclease activities of egg white leading to the damage of DNA as a new bactericidal mechanism. Using *in vitro* assays it was suggested that egg albumen degrades DNA by converting supercoiled plasmid DNA to nicked and linear DNA. Moreover, intracellular plasmid DNA showed increased nicking after exposure to egg albumen which suggests the same effects on bacterial genomic DNA. However, this activity was affected by temperature in that it appeared lower at 4 and 25 ˚C, and higher at 37 and 42 ˚C; this may explain the negative effect of high temperatures (37 and 42 ˚C) upon bacterial survival in egg albumen (Gast and Holt, 2000). In addition, other possible enzymatic antimicrobial activities are more active at higher temperatures and thus lead to more antibacterial activity of egg white.

Kang *et al.* (2006) indicated that the initial bacterial concentration affects the bactericidal activity of egg albumen; egg white had no ability to control *S*E when bacterial concentration was higher than $\sim 10^3$ CFU/ml. Three possibilities could explain this observation: high concentrations of bacteria may saturate the antimicrobial factors; insufficient local concentration of antimicrobial factors; and killed bacteria might be releasing their contents supporting the survival of remaining bacteria.

In the yolk, the situation is different because the bacteria gain access to an environment that is rich in nutrients, and lacks inhibiting conditions and/or compounds such as lysozyme, iron-binding ovotransferrin, and an alkaline pH (Cogan *et al.*, 2004). A number of compounds such as vitamins, amino acids and fatty acids are present that may stimulate bacterial growth by the activation of

alternative metabolic pathways and in this way contribute to high cell density and thus enhanced egg contamination (Morales *et al*., 2005).

Despite all the previous factors, it is thought that the most important protection against bacterial survival is achieved by the iron restricting influence of ovotransferrin (Ahlborn and Sheldon 2005). Moreover, Baron *et al*. (2016) summarized the mains defences in egg white as iron deficiency through iron chelation by ovotransferrin and disruption of bacterial membranes through particular components such lysozyme, ovotransferrin or other antimicrobial molecules interacting with the bacterial envelope and forming pores in the bacterial cell wall (Clavijo *et al*., 2006 and Kang *et al*., 2006). However, the various findings highlighted above suggest that all the antibacterial activity of egg white work together to prevent contamination.

1.9 ***S*E survival in egg white**

Usually, *S*E is the only *Salmonella* serotype responsible for human infection from intact eggs (Kang *et al*., 2006). Keller *et al*. (1997) reported that only *S*E survived in eggs after laying but the frequencies of Typhimurium serovar were higher than the Enteritidis serovar in eggs recovered from reproductive tracts before they are laid. This means that forming eggs can eliminate most of the contaminating bacteria and that *S*E has enhanced survival ability in eggs (Killer *et al*., 1997). It is suggested that for *S*E to contaminate eggs, a specific interaction with the oviduct tissue occurs which leads to persistent oviduct colonization (Gantois *et al*., 2008).

There are two possible routes of egg contamination by *Salmonella* known. The horizontal route involves penetration through the egg shell. While the vertical route involves direct contamination of the egg content before oviposition, as a result of *Salmonella* infection of the reproductive organs such as oviduct and the ovary (Keller *et al.,* 1995). *Salmonella* has been found on the mucosal surface and within epithelial cells, lining the oviduct in naturally and experimentally

infected hens (Gantois *et al.*, 2008). It also has the capability to cross from egg white to egg yolk through the vitelline membrane (Gast and Holt, 2000).

It is believed that the start point of the infection pathway relies on some virulence factors such as type 1 fimbriae and capsular-like lipopolysaccharide (Paker *et al*., 2002). Evidence suggests that LPS is a significant factor in *S*E colonization of the gastrointestinal tract in the chick (Carroll *et al*., 2004). *S*E has a specific ability to contaminate eggs and survive/grow in egg albumen at chicken body temperature (42 ˚C) (Hermans *et al*., 2011). A study with 89 *Salmonella* strains from different serotypes incubated for 24 h in egg-white at 42 ˚C showed that the number of *S*E strains able to survive in egg white is significantly higher compared with strains belonging to other serotypes (Vylder *et al.*, 2013). Therefore, for most studies on the antimicrobial activity of egg white, *S*E is used as a model bacterium as it represents the predominant (90%) serotype responsible for foodborne diseases (salmonellosis) resulting from egg or egg product consumption (EFSA 2009).

1.9.1 Genetic response of SE to egg white exposure

Most studies aimed at investigating the ability to survive in egg white are carried out with *S*E. The high occurrence of this serovar in foodborne diseases can be explained by the enhanced ability of this serovar, over other *Salmonella*, to survive in egg white (Clavijo *et al*., 2006; Gantois *et al*., 2008; De Vylder *et al*., 2013). Studies on *S*E survival in egg white have mainly focussed on the identification of specific genes that could endow *S*E with resistance during incubation in egg white. The main approaches used to identify such genes are directed mutagenesis (Lu *et al*, 2003; Cogan *et al*, 2004; Kang *et al*, 2006), insertional mutagenesis (Clavijo *et al*, 2006), *in vivo* expression technology (IVET) (Gantois *et al*., 2008), and a microarray-based transposon library screening (Raspoet *et al*., 2014a). The genes identified or suspected to be involved are

implicated in membrane structure and function, metabolism of nucleic acids and amino acids, motility, synthesis and DNA repair, invasion and pathogenicity. These results provide different explanations for the response of *S*E to the antimicrobial effects of egg white.

Raspoet *et al*. (2014b) showed that 16 genes from 23 induced (e.g *rfbABCDFIKMNPU*) in *S*E by hen body temperature (42 ˚C for 24 hour) are involved in lipopolysaccharide biosynthesis. In addition, they showed that an *rfaI* (encoding the enzyme that catalyzes an early step in lipopolysaccharide biosynthesis) mutant was unable to survive in egg white at 42 ˚C. Egg white can also act on the cytoplasmic membrane. During colonization of the oviduct and contamination of the forming eggs by *S*E, the induction of bacterial genes involved in membrane stress (*uspBA*) and in the monitoring of the status of the cytoplasmic membrane (*hflK*) was shown (Gantois *et al*., 2008). These genes (*uspBA*) were also induced after contact with egg white (Raspoet *et al*., 2011). In addition, the induction of a gene (*murA*) involved in the synthesis of peptidoglycan was observed in *S*E during hen oviduct colonization and in contaminated eggs, suggesting a response to the permeabilization of the peptidoglycan by lysozyme (Gantois *et al*., 2008). The motility of bacteria is also disturbed in egg white. Gantois *et a*l. (2008) showed induction of *flgG*, that encodes a component of flagella, during the colonization of the oviduct and in the contaminated laid eggs. In addition, this study showed that survival of mutants lacking flagella is reduced at the 42 ˚C in egg white.

Another study focussing on bacterial factors needed to survive within eggs used a genomic DNA library to show that YafD and XthA (exonuclease III) provide a survival advantage to *S*E in eggs by repairing DNA damage caused by egg albumen (Lu *et al*., 2003). Moreover, in a transposon mutant library approach, genes involved in amino acid and nucleic acid metabolism, and cell wall integrity were indicated as important for *S*E to survive in egg albumen (Clavijo *et al*., 2006).

Raspoet *et al*. (2011) used *in vivo* expression technology (IVET) to identify *Salmonella* genes involved in the interaction with the oviduct or eggs; such genes included those involved in cell wall integrity, regulation of fimbrial operons, stress responses and motility; these were identified as highly expressed in the oviduct tissue. This expression screening method identified two universal stress protein genes, UspA (a cytoplasmic autophosphorylating serine/threonine phosphoprotein) and UspB (an anchored cytoplasmic membrane protein) as being highly expressed in the oviduct tissue and in eggs. They demonstrated that expression of these is induced after contact with egg white. Intra-oviduct inoculation of SE *uspB* and *uspBA* mutant strains showed that the mutants had a decreased ability to colonize the magnum and isthmus of the oviduct; they hypothesized *uspA* and *uspB* are involved in long term persistence of *S*E in harmful environments, such as in the oviduct and eggs, by conferring resistance against compounds that damage the bacterial cell membrane and DNA (Raspoet *et al*., 2011).

1.9.2 Induction of genes encoding hexonate/ hexuronate catabolism systems by exposure of *S*E to egg-white medium.

Characteristics that have been mentioned previously mark-out the *S*E serotype as the most relevant model for studying the response of bacteria to the antimicrobial activities of egg white. This study is complementary to studies conducted at the Agrocampus Rennes-INRA, France (Egg & Egg Product Microbiology team) (Baron *et al*., 2017). The aim of their study is further understanding *S*E behaviour towards bactericidal mechanisms of the egg at temperatures ≥42 ˚C. To advance this aim, the global transcriptional response of *S*E was previously determined, using microarray technology, upon exposure to egg-white medium (egg-white filtrate with 10% egg-white protein; EWMM) under bactericidal conditions (45 ˚C, pH 9.3 - i.e. the pH of egg white several days after laying) over a 45 min time period. Results showed global expression changes of *S*E in response to

exposure to egg-white medium for 7, 25 and 45 min at 45 ˚C. This medium was used to avoid the difficulty of RNA extraction from authentic egg white to enable analysis of the global transcriptional response. Previous work has shown that this model medium is an accurate mimic of authentic egg white (Baron *et al*., 2017). At each incubation time, expression was compared to that of the inoculum just prior to its exposure to egg-white medium.

Genes with a statistically significant ≥2-fold change in expression were considered as differentially regulated. Thus, at 7, 25 and 45 min, 13.4% (288 induced and 277 repressed), 15.3% (304 induced and 362 repressed) and 18.7% (318 induced and 468 repressed) of genes were differentially regulated. The greatest expression effects were seen at 45 min. Over-represented categories at 45 min include: signal transduction (25.7% of genes in this category were affected; of which 77.8% were down regulated), energy metabolism (24.4%; 80.3% down regulated), motility (23.8%; 96.3% down regulated), metabolism and transport of amino acids (18.4%; 74.4% down regulated), metabolism and transport of nucleotides (27.2%; 83.3% up regulated genes), metabolism and transport of coenzymes (26.2%; with 71.1% up regulated), catabolism of secondary metabolites (22.2%; with 72.2% up regulated), inorganic ion transport (26.6%; 50% down regulated) and post-transcriptional modification (19%; 50% down regulated). Many of the genes affected by egg white exposure have functions that had already been reported to be related to egg-white survival. These are summarised below:

1. **Induction of biotin biosynthesis genes**, the *bioABCDF* operon, likely to be due to poor biotin availability in egg white resulting from the presence of avidin, a powerful biotin-chelating protein (Beckett, 2007).
2. **A major iron-restriction response**, induction of iron-uptake genes and repression of iron-rationing genes (e.g. strong expression of the *entABCDEFHS* gene cluster which encodes the

proteins involved in biosynthesis and export of enterobactin). This reflects the low iron availability of egg white due to the high levels of iron chelating ovotransferrin.

3. **Down regulation of energy metabolism genes** (e.g. *napFDA*, *dmsABC*, *frdAB*, *fdoIGH*, *sdhCDAB*, *cyoABCDE* and *nuoABCDEFGHIJKLM*) which is consistent with a homeostatic adjustment of *S*E metabolism in response to the high pH, membrane-disruption activity and an attempt to overcome iron deficiency of egg-white medium by iron rationing.
4. **Induction of the Kdp potassium uptake system**, the genes specifying the high-affinity K^+ uptake system (*kdpABCD*), which would be consistent with an alteration of turgor pressure providing the signal for the *kdp* induction in egg white medium.
5. **Down-regulation of amino acid biosynthesis and uptake**, genes involved in the synthesis and transport of amino acids were generally repressed (e.g. *lysC* which encodes aspartate kinase); this down-regulation suggests a reduced requirement for amino acids which probably results from the non-permissive growth conditions provided by the egg-white medium. Furthermore, the high levels of amino acids (Belitz*et al*., 2009) found within egg white might repress expression of genes required for amino acid biosynthesis.
6. **Repression of motility and chemotaxis** The class II $FlhC_2FlhD_2$-regulated genes, that encode the flagella basal body export machinery, were down-regulated, as the class III genes (*motAB, cheAW, cheRBYZ, cheM*, SEN30590, *tcp, tsr*, and *fliB*), encoding chemotaxis proteins and structural subunits of the flagellum. The reduced expression might, at least partly, explain the inability of *S*E to propagate in egg-white medium under the conditions employed. In addition, reduced-motility could represent an energy-conserving response to the growth-inhibitory conditions presented by egg white (Zhao *et al*., 2007)

7. **Repressions of a subset of virulence genes; six genes (*invH*, *invAE* and *prgIHK*) within Salmonella Pathogenicity Island 1 (SPI1) were** down regulated.
8. **Induction of a heat-shock response;** the up-regulation of heat-shock proteins genes (*groEL*, *groES*, *grpE*, SEN1800 and *htpG*) and down-regulation of two cold-shock proteins; this correlates well with the temperature upshift experienced by *S*E upon transfer of the inoculum (37 ˚C) to the egg-white medium (45 ˚C).
9. **Induction of an envelope-stress response,** suggestive of membrane damage induced by egg white exposure (e.g. the *spy* gene which encodes a periplasmic chaperone protein).
10. **Induction of hexonate/hexuronate utilization genes.**

An unexpected finding of the egg-white exposure data is the high degree of induction for three distinct gene clusters involved in hexonate/hexuronate utilization: the *dgoRKADT* operon (13.59- to 31.13-fold); the *uxuAB-uxaC* operon (10.68- to 28.2-fold); and the SEN1433-6 genes (5.17- to 33.38-fold) (detailed in chapter 3). The surprise was there is no evidence indicating the presence of hexonates/hexuronates in egg white. In addition, no role for these genes in survival of *S*E in egg had been previously suggested, indicating that they may comprise a novel regulon. Thus, the reason behind the strong induction of these genes and whether they have any impact on survival in egg white is unclear and so demands investigation.

1.9.2.1 The *dgo* genes

The *dgo* genes (*dgoRKADT*) were 23.6 - to 31.1-fold induced (at 45 min; Table 1.3) by EW exposure. It is believed that the general function of these genes in *E. coli* is utilization of D-galactonate and 2-keto-3- deoxygalactonate (Neidhardt, 2005). The *dgoT* encoded permease transports D-galactonate, which is then converted to 2-deoxy-3-keto-D-galactonate by a dehydrase encoded by *dgoD*. After this, the glyceraldehyde 3-phosphate and pyruvate are produced by a

kinase reaction specified by *dgoK*, and the phosphorylated intermediate is then cleaved by an aldolase specified by *dgoA*. So the latter three genes *DKA* are suggested to code for enzymes involved in the conversion of D-galactonate to pyruvate and glycerldehyde-3-phosphate (Cooper, 1978; Neidhardt, 2005; Zhou and Rudd, 2013). *dgoD* and *dgoA* mutants of *E. coli* K-12 were unable to grow on D-galactonate (Cooper, 1978). The *dgoR* gene encodes a GntR/FadR-related regulator which likely acts as a D-galactonate-responsive transcriptional repressor of the *dgo* operon (Zhou & Rudd, 2013). These genes, including the regulatory *dgoR* gene, cluster at min 82.5 in *E. coli* (Neidhardt, 2005).

The schematic representation of the *dgo* operon (*dgoRKADT*) in *S*E PT4 is illustrated in figure (Fig. 1.12). Alignment showed that *dgoT* and *dgoD* of *S*E encode proteins are 100% identical to the *E. coli* equivalents, and that *dgoA*, *dgoK* and *dgoR* of *S*E encode proteins 85, 82 and 94% identical to their *E. coli* counterparts (Zhou and Rudd. 2013). A few studies showed the up regulation of genes related to hexonate metabolism in *S.* Typhimurium. A microarray experiment global expression effect caused by exposure to macerated lettuce leaf tissue showed the up regulation of several genes involved in the transport and metabolism of D-galactonate (*dgo*), D-gluconate (*gntU*, *kdgT*, and *kduD*), and L-idonate (*idn*) (Goudeau *et al*., 2013). Another study using microarrays to study the effects of expression upon macrophage colonisation by *S.* Typhimurium showed up regulation of three genes of the *dgo* operon (*dgoT*, *dgoK* and *dgoA*) without any indication of the inducing signal, although it was suggested that hexonates may be an important source of carbon for intracellular bacteria (Eriksson *et al*., 2003). Similarly, the expression data of Baron *et al*. (2017) suggest that hexonates/hexuronates may be utilised by *S*E in egg white.

Table 1.3: Egg-white induced genes from the *dgo* cluster involved in D-galactonate metabolisim in *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis (strain PT4-P125109). Strand indicted by S. Fold change indicted by FC. Expression data from Baron *et al*. (2017).

No	Gene names	Aliases	Protein names	Entry name	Length a.a bp	GC %	S.	FC (X) (45 m.)
1	*dgoT*	SEN3643	D-galactonate transporter	B5QUN8_SALEP [3,903,869 <- 3,905,161]	430 1293	54.06	R	**14**
2	*dgoD*	SEN3644	D-galactonate dehydratase	DGOD_SALEP [3,905,291 <- 3,906,439] EC:4.2.1.6	382 1149	55.35	R	**25**
3	*dgoA*	SEN3645	2-dehydro-3-deoxy-6-phospho galactonate aldolase	B5QUP0_SALEP [3,906,436<- 3,907,053] EC:4.1.2.21	205 618	58.58	R	**22**
4	*dgoK*	SEN3646	2-dehydro-3-deoxy galactono kinase	B5QUP1_SALEP [3,907,037 <- 3,907,915] EC:2.7.1.58	292 879	56.31	R	**31**
5	*dgoR*	SEN3647	Galactonate operon transcriptional repressor	B5QUP2_SALEP [3,907,912 <- 3,908,601]	229 690	53.33	R	**27**
6	*yidA*	SEN3648	Uncharacterized protein	B5QUP3_SALEP [3,908,862 <- 3,909,707]	281 846	52.60	R	
7	*torS*	SEN3642	Two-component sensor protein	B5QUN7_SALEP [3,901,108 -> 3,903,843]	911 2736	54.24	F	

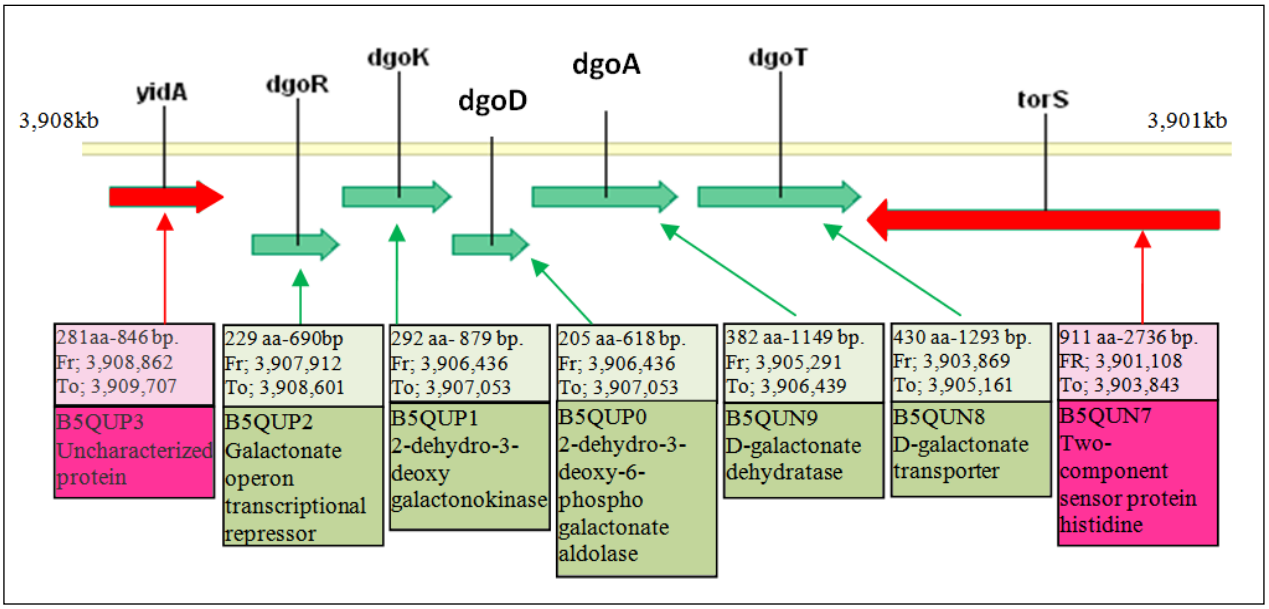


Figure 1.12: Schematic representation of the *dgo* cluster of *SE* PT4. The corresponding nucleotide sequence was analysed and annotated using Vector NTI. Genes that are related to hexonate/hexuronate (Hex) metabolism/control are in green (those in red are flanking genes, unrelated to Hex metabolism), direction is indicative of polarity. Sizes of open-reading frames are given in amino acids codons and bp, along with the assigned functional annotation and coordinates (Fr-To). The position in the genome is indicated in kb (see Appendix 1 for more detail).

1.9.2.2 The *uxu-uxa* genes

The second cluster, the *uxuAB-uxaC* operon, is believed to be involved in mannonate utilisation (Suvorova *et al*., 2011). These genes were induced by egg white at levels (10.7- to 28.2-fold, at 45 min, Table 1.4) similar to those observed for the *dgo* genes. *uxuA* (SEN2978) encodes mannonate dehydratase that catalyzes the formation of 2-dehydro-3-deoxy-D-gluconate from mannonate. *uxuB* (SEN2979) encodes D-mannonate oxidoreductase while the third gene, *uxaC* (SEN2980), encodes a glucuronate (hexuronate) isomerase and its function is to catalyse the interconversion of D-glucuronate to D-fructuronate or D-galacturonate to D-tagaturonate (Suvorova *et al*., 2011). In a study on the carbon nutrition of *E. coli* in the mouse intestine, the hexuronate pathway was knocked out through *uxaB* mutation which resulted in no effect on colonizing ability (Chang *et al*., 2004). A schematic representation of the *uxuAB-uxaC* operon is shown in figure 1.13.

Table 1.4: Egg-white induced genes from the *uxuAB-uxaC* operon involved in mannonate utilisation in of *S.* Enteritidis (strain PT4-P125109). Expression data from Baron *et al*. (2017). For further details, see Table 3.1.

No	Gene names	Aliases	Protein names	Entry name Position	Length aa-bp	GC%	S.	FC (X) (45 m.)
1	*uxuA*	SEN2978	Mannonate dehydratase	B5QYB0/UXUA_SALEP [3,184,087 -> 3,185,271] EC:4.2.1.8	394 - 1185	52.49	F	**28**
2	*uxuB*	SEN2979	Mannonate oxido reductase fructuronate reductase	B5QYB1_SALEP [3,185,382 -> 3,186,854] EC:1.1.1.57	490 - 1473	56.62	F	**19**
3	*uxaC*	SEN2980	Glucuronate isomerase =Uronate isomerase	B5QYB2/UXAC_SALEP [3,186,866 -> 3,188,278] EC:5.3.1.12	470 - 1413	54.00	F	**11**
				Flanking genes				
4		SEN2977	Hexuronate transporter	B5QYA9_SALEP [3,182,378 <- 3,183,682]	434 - 1305	52.49	R	
5		SEN2981	Uncharacteri-zed protein	B5QYB3_SALEP [3,188,578 <- 3,189,633]	351 - 1056	42.80	R	

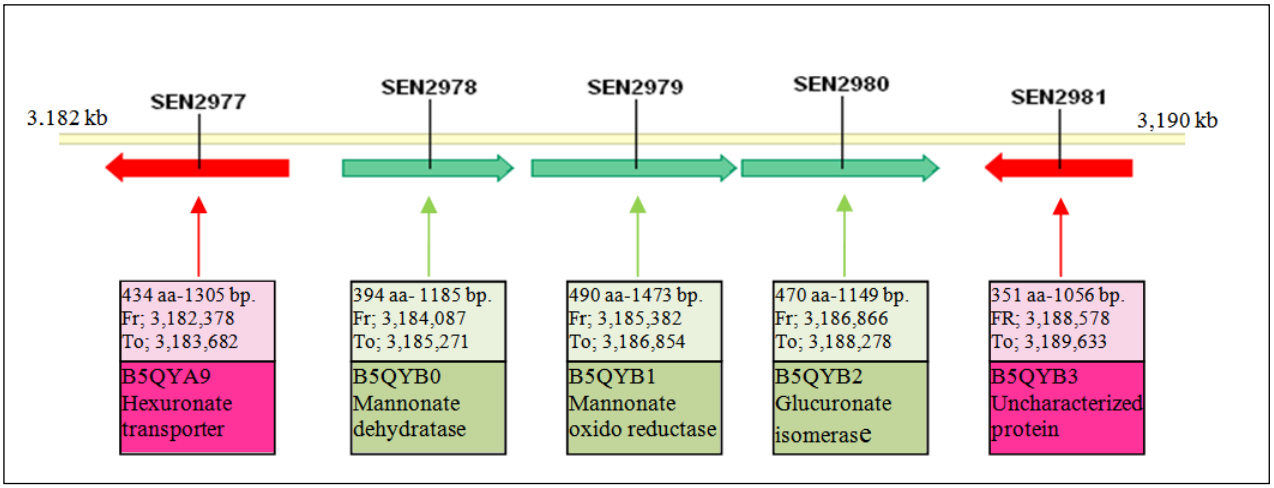


Figure 1.13: Schematic representation of the *uxuAB-uxaC* operon of *SE* PT4. The corresponding nucleotide sequence was analysed and annotated using Vector NTI. *uxuAB-uxaC* genes are shown as green arrows. For further details, see Fig. 3.1.

E. coli is capable of utilizing all forms of sugar acids (hexonates, hexuronates and hexuronides) as sources of carbon and energy including hexuronate like D-glucuronate and D-galacturonate via the Ashwell catabolic pathway (Robert *et al*., 1974; Suvorova *et al*., 2011).

1.9.2.3 The SEN1433-6 genes

The SEN1433-5 genes form a putative operon adjacent to the functionally related and divergent SEN1436 gene (Table 1.5). They are induced by 5.17-to 33.4-fold, similar to *dgo* and *uxuAB-uxaC.* Schematic representation of this cluster is shown in Fig. 1.14. The genes of the SEN1432-6 cluster specify three enzymes (two suspected dehydrogenases and one dehydratase), likely to be involved in hexonate utilization, and a proposed hexonate transporter (Thomson *et al*., 2008). This is confirmed using comparative genomic hybridization analysis by Betancora *et al*. (2012). A study was conducted by Coward (2012) involving the deletion of specific genomic islands, including that containing SEN1432-36, to investigate their role in SE in colonization of the chicken reproductive tract and other organs. The results showed that all tested regions appear to play a small role in infection of liver and spleen, but not in colonization of the reproductive tract or macrophages indicating that SEN1432-36 has no role in gut colonisation of chickens.

Table 1.5: Egg-white induced genes from the SEN1432-6cluster involved in hexonate utilisation in of *S.* Enteritidis (strain PT4-P125109). Expression data from Baron *et al*. (2017). For further details, see Table 3.1.

No	Aliases	Protein names	Entry name Position	Length aa-bp	GC %	S.	FC (X) (45 m.)
1	SEN1433	L-idonate 5-dehydrogenase	B5R538_SALEP [1,521,017 <- 1,522,060] EC:1.1.1.264	347 1044	56.90	R	**5**
2	SEN1434	putative hexonate sugar transport protein	B5R539_SALEP [1,522,077 <- 1,523,486]	469 1410	47.94	R	**6**
3	SEN1435	putative hexonate dehydrogenase OR gluconate 5-dehydrogenase	B5R540_SALEP [1,523,522 <- 1,524,289] EC: 1.1.1.69	255 768	52.86	R	**7**
4	SEN1436	putative dehydratase	B5R541_SALEP [1,524,621 -> 1,525,880]	419 1260	53.81	F	**33**
5	SEN1432	Putative GntR-family regulatory protein	B5R537_SALEP [1,520,207 <- 1,520,926]	239 720	48.47	R	
			Flanking gene				
6	SEN1437	Aminoglycoside N(6')-acetyl transferase type 1	B5R542_SALEP [1,526,021 <- 1,526,458]	145 438	52.28	R	

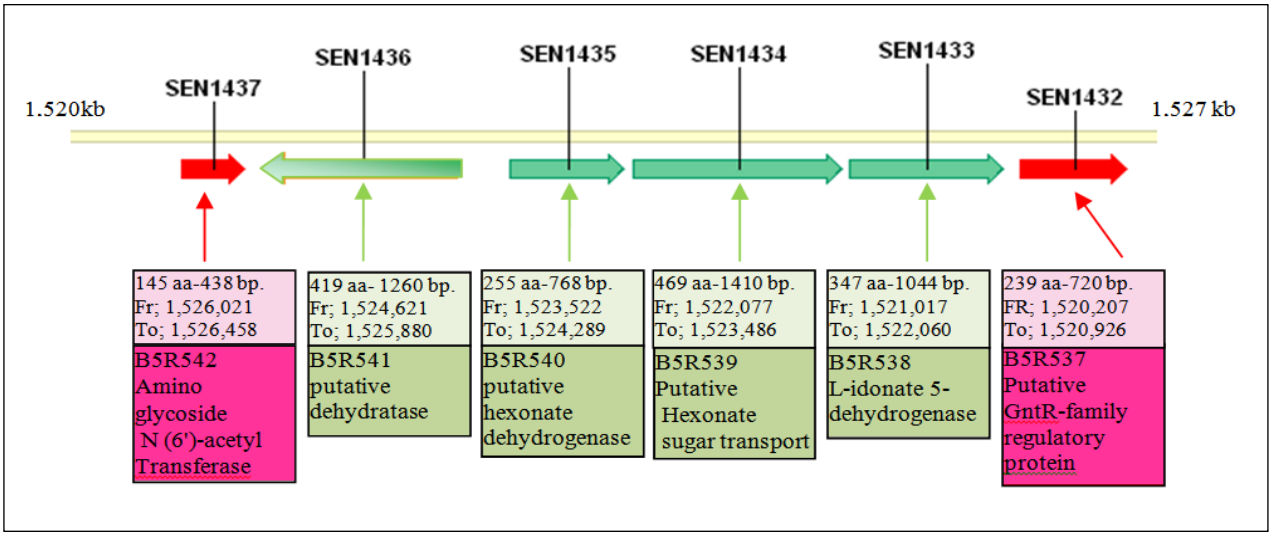


Figure 1.14: Schematic representation of the SEN1432-6 cluster of *SE* PT4. SEN1432-6 genes are shown as green arrows, direction is indicative of polarity. See Fig. 3.1 for further detail.

Thomson *et al.* (2008) demonstrated that *S*E PT4 has a specific region (ROD13) encoding five proteins displaying sequence similarities and synteny with the *gntII* locus genes of *E. coli* which are associated with the uptake and catabolism of the hexonate sugar acid L-idonate . Another study showed that *E. coli* mutants that are unable to utilize hexonates (gluconate) are unable to colonize the mouse large intestine suggesting that hexonates represent an important source of nutrients at this site (Sweeney *et al*., 1996). Moreover, as indicated above, a transcriptomics study showed up-regulation of the genes involved in the transport of gluconate and related hexonates for *S*. Typhimurium in macrophages, suggesting that hexonates may also be an important source of carbon for intracellular bacteria (Eriksson *et al*., 2003). Note that as SEN1432 was not reported to be induced by EW (Baron *et al*., 2017), this suggests it is constitutive and might be involved in controlling genes related to hexonate catabolism as it specifies a predicted regulator.

1.9.2.4 *ybhC* gene

In addition to the three hexonate utilisation pathways, SEN0731 was also induced, up to 5.8 fold (Table 1.6). This gene encodes a putative exported pectin-esterase, predicted to mediate conversion of pectin into pectate (poly-1, 4-α-D-galacturonate) and so may also have a function related to hexonate metabolism. *hutI* is a flanking gene (Fig. 1.15) and codes for imidazolone-5-propionate hydrolase; its function is in the histidine catabolism process yielding glutamate and formamide (it is not induced in egg white medium).

Table 1.6: Egg-white induced putative pectin esterase gene of *S.* Enteritidis (strain PT4-P125109). Expression data from Baron *et al*. (2017). For further details, see Table 3.1.

No	Gene names	Aliases	Entry name Position	Protein names	Length aa-bp	GC %	S.	FC (X) (45 m.)
1	*ybhC*	SEN0731	B5QX57_SALEP [809,468 <- 810,751] EC:3.1.1.11	Possible pectin esterase	427 1284	57.48	R	**5**
			Flanking gene					
2	*hutI*	SEN0732	B5QX58 HUTI_SALEP [810,989 -> 812,212] EC:3.5.2.7	Imidazolon epropionas e	407 1224	58.66	F	

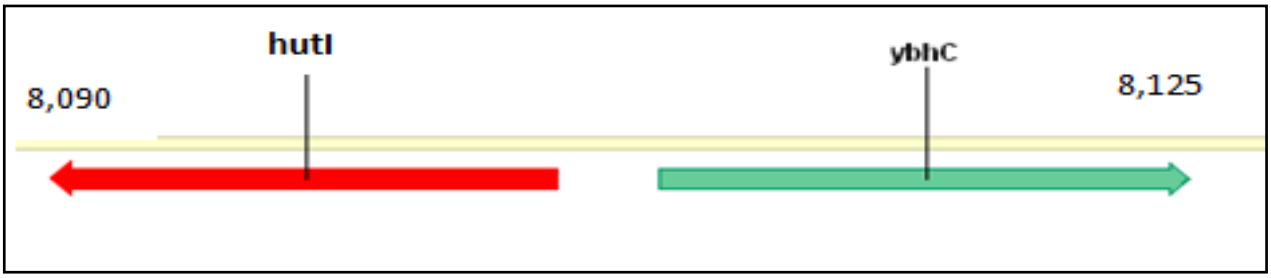


Figure 1.15: Schematic representation of the *ybhC* gene of SE PT4. The *ybhC* gene is shown as a green arrow, see Appendix 4 and Fig. 3.1 for more detail.

Apart from the hexonate-related genes, several other genes involved in sugar metabolism were also induced, but to a lesser degree (3- to 5.6-fold) than the hexonate gene clusters. These include genes involved in the non-oxidative branch of pentose and glucuronate interconversion.

Interestingly, despite the observed induction in genes involved in hexonate/hexuronate (Hex) utilization, these sugars are not known to be present in egg white (Velišek, 2014). Therefore, the identity of the inducer (and its source) responsible for *dgoRKADT*, *uxuAB-uxaC* and SEN1433-6 up-regulation is unclear, although evidently these genes are not subject to any substantial catabolite repression since induction is observed despite the high glucose levels in egg white.

1.10 Aims and objectives

The aim of this work is to determine the role of the hexonate/hexuronate utilisation genes, as described above, in the survival of *S*E upon exposure to egg white. A further aim is to determine whether these genes are subject to induction by a common regulatory pathway within egg white and if so to characterise the regulatory mechanism and identify the environmental inducing signal within egg white. Further understanding of mechanisms applied by pathogenic bacteria to counter the host protective method might be contributed and help in find ways to prevent the host from pathogenic survival.

Specific objectives are as follow:

- Confirm the induction of the hexonate/hexuronate (Hex) utilisation genes in egg white.
- Determine the factors governing expression of the Hex utilisation genes in egg white.
- Identify the regulator that controls the induction of the Hex utilisations genes in egg white
- Determine the ability of *S*E to utilise a range of Hex as substrates for growth.
- Investigate the purpose of the *hex* gene induction in egg white.

Chapter 2. Materials and Methods

2.1. Materials

2.1.1 Chemicals

All chemicals used were of analytical grade and were from Sigma, Fisher (Fermentas & Thermo Scientific), Oxoid, Bio-Rad, Fluka and Fermentas unless otherwise stated.

2.1.2 DNA marker

1 kb DNA ladder (Gene Ruler ^{TM}) from Thermo Scientific was used to estimate the size and quantity of DNA following gel electrophoresis, using UV-induced fluorescence in the presence of Gel Red ™ Nucleic Acid Gel Stain from Biotium at a final concentration of 1X from 10,000X product (Figure 4.1).

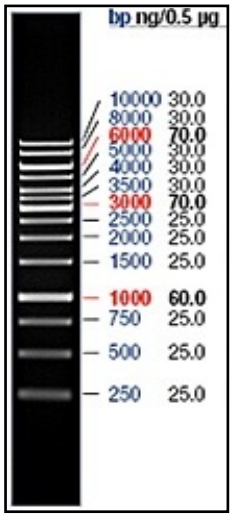


Figure 2.1:1kb ladder (Thermo scientific Gene Ruler™). DNA marker was used to estimate the size and quantity of DNA. Source: http://2009.igem.org/wiki/images/3/3f/Generulers_1kb_marker_ Fermentas.jpg

2.1.3 Protein marker.

Protein molecular weight markers used in this study were: Unstained Protein Molecular PageRuler^{TM} unstained molecular weight ladder (10-200 kDa) from Fermentas, and PageRuler^{TM} pre-stained molecular weight ladder (10-170 kDa) from Fermentas. Markers were used to determine the size and quantity of protein following SDS-PAGE analysis.

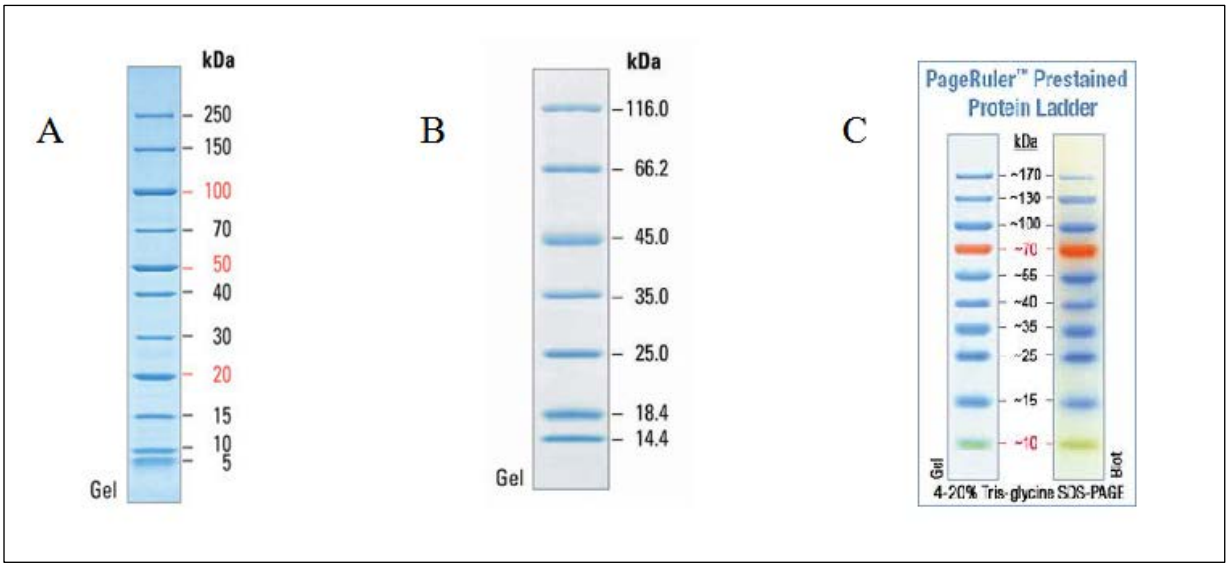


Figure 2.2: Protein marker used to estimate the size and quantity of DNA. (A & B) Fermentas unstained protein molecular marker, Fermentas PageRuler^{TM} unstained molecular weight ladder, (C) Fermentas PageRuler^{TM} prestained molecular weight ladder.

2.1.4 Restriction and polymerization enzymes

Restriction endonuclease (*Bam*HI, *Eco*RI, *Xho*I, *Hin*dIII and *Nde*I) and Phusion® High-Fidelity DNA polymerase were provided from Thermo Scientific. Optimal conditions were used according to the manufacturer's instructions.

2.1.5 Bacterial media.

2.1.5.1 Luria-Bertani broth and agar

LB broth was used for routine bacterial work. One litre volumes were prepared with 10 g/L tryptone, 5 g/L yeast extract and 5 g/L NaCl dissolved in qH_2O which was autoclaved to ensure sterility before use (Sambrook *et al.*, 2001). Any antibiotics or other sterile additives were added after sterilization and cooling to 55 °C to protect heat labile additives. Heat-labile substances were filter sterilized through a 0.22 µm Millipore filter. To prepare one liter of LB-agar, 15 g of agar was added to one litre LB-broth. The medium was mixed and dispensed into appropriate aliquots and autoclaved. The agar was then cooled to 50 °C before adding any

antibiotics or other heat labile additives, and then poured (~30 ml) into sterile Petri dishes and left to solidify before use.

2.1.5.2. Super Optimal Broth (SOC)

The nutrient-rich medium was used in transformation. SOC medium was 2% (w/v) Bacto Tryptone, 0.5% (w/v) yeast extract, 10 mM NaCl, 2.5 mM KCI, 10 mM $MgCl_2$, 20 mM glucose (Hanahan, 1983). SOC medium was prepared and autoclaved without $MgCl_2$ and glucose. Stocks of 2 M $MgCl_2$-$6H_2O$ and 20% glucose (both sterile filtered) were used to make the medium 10 mM in $MgCl_2$ and 20 mM in glucose. The final pH was 6.8 to 7.0.

2.1.5.3. M9 minimal medium

Minimal medium was the medium used for the growth of *S*E in the presence of different substrates. Minimal medium contained 10 g M9 salts (Sigma) per litre with supplements added before use: 0.2 mM $CaCl_2$, 2 mM $MgSO_4$, 0.001% vitamin B1 and 0.4% glucose/glycerol. The M9 minimal solid medium contained 1.5 w/v agar in the M9 minimal medium.

2.1.5.4 Media sterilisation.

Bacterial medium components were prepared as described by Sambrook *et al*. (2001). All media and heat stable solutions were sterilised by autoclaving at 121 ˚C, 20 lb/in^2 for 20 min. Sterilisation of heat labile solutions was achieved by filtration through a sterile 0.22 µm membrane (Whatman). Media were solidified with 1.5% w/v agar which was added before autoclaving. Glassware used in microbiological procedures was sterilised by dry heat (150 ˚C for 2 to 2.25 h). For all iron-restricted growth, acid-washed glassware was used.

2.1.6 Antibiotics

Antibiotics were prepared as described (Table 2.1) with those dissolved in water being filter sterilised through a sterile 0.22 µm membrane (Whatman) and stored at -20 ˚C.

Table 2.1: Antibiotics used in this study.

Antibiotic	Mode of action	Uses	Working Strength
Ampicillin: (100 mg/mL stock in nano pure H_2O).	Gram negative bacterial. Inhibits cell wall peptidoglycan synthesis at the transpeptidation step	Selection and maintenance of *E. coli* strain carrying the β-lactamase gene	100 µg/mL
Chloramphenicol: (50 mg/mL in ethanol).	Bacteriostatic, inhibits 50S ribosomal elongation	Selection and maintenance of *E. coli* strains to carry the *cat* gene	35 µg/mL
Kanamicin: (50 mg/mL stock in nano pure H_2O).	Interacts with a 30S subunit of bacterial ribosomes and inhibits translocation during protein synthesis	Selection and maintenance of *E. coli* strain carrying the *kan* gene.	35 µg/mL

2.1.7 Bacterial Strains, Plasmids and Primers

Bacterial strains, plasmids and primers used in this study are listed in Tables 2.2-2.8. For bacterial growth, a single colony was incubated 16 h at 37 °C with shaking at 250 rpm in 3 ml LB broth using 6-inch sterile test-tubes with caps. Glycerol was added to cultures (to give 20% glycerol) after growth for long term maintain of strains at –80 °C in cryovials. Primers for amplification of target genes were designed using Vector NTI 10 software (Table 2.4-2.8). After design, suitable recognition sites (e.g. *Bam*HI and *Eco*RI) were added in addition to three random nucleotides at the 5′ end to enable subsequent restriction enzyme recognition of PCR products. All oligonucleotides were ordered from Eurofins Genomics.

Table 2.2: Strains used in this study.

Strain	Genotype	Source (Reference)
	Salmonella Strains	
Salmonella enterica serovar Enteritidis PT4-P125109	Wild type	Sophie Jan and Florence Baron Rennes, France
JSG210	(Wild Type) ATCC 14028s	John Gunn The Ohio State University
JSG421	*pmrA*::Tn*10* Δ*tet*	John Gunn The Ohio State University
JSG425	λ-Pir *phoP*::Tn*10* Δ*tet*	John Gunn The Ohio State University
Salmonella enterica SEN1432	ΔSEN1432	This study
Salmonella enterica Δ*dgoR*	Δ*dgoR*	This study
	***Escherichia coli* strains**	
Top10™	*E. coli* F-, *mcrA*,Δ(*mrr-hsdRMS-mcrBC*),φ*80lacZ*Δ*M15*,Δ*lacX74, nupG, recA1, araD139*,Δ(*ara-leu*)7697, *galE15*, *galK16*, *rpsL*(Str^R), *endA1*, λ$^-$	Invetrogen
BW25113	F$^-$, Δ *(araD-araB)567*, Δ*lacZ4787*(::*rrnB-3*), λ$^-$, Δ*focB740*::*kan*, *rph-1*, Δ*(rhaD-rhaB)568*, *hsdR514*	(Datasenko. and Wanner, 2000)
XL1-blue	*recA1 endA1 gyrA96 thi-1 hsdR17 supE44 relA1 lac* [F´ *proAB lacI*^{q} Δ(*lacZ*)M15 Tn*10* (Tet^R)]	Stratagene
BL21(DE3)	F$^-$ *ompT hsdS*B(r_B^- m_B^-) *gal dcm* (λDE3)	Invitrogen
BL21(DE3) Rosetta®	F- *ompT hsdS*B(r_B^- m_B^-) *gal dcm* (λDE3) pRARE (Cam^R)	Invitrogen
BL21(DE3) Star®	F- *ompT hsdS*B(r_B^- m_B^-) *gal dcm rne131* (λDE3)	Thermo Scientific

Table 2.3 Plasmids used in this study. All plasmid stocks were maintained at -20 ºC in ultra-pure water.

Plasmid	Genotype	Source (Reference)
pJET1.2/blunt	Cloning vector, Amp^R.	Fermentas
pRS1274	*lacZ* transcriptional fusion vector containing *Bam*HI-*Sma*I-*Eco*RI-*lac*Z cloning site , *lacZ lacY lacA* Amp^R	Lab stock Simons *et al*., 1987
pET21a(+)	Overexpression cloning vector with T7 promoter	Novagen
pSU18	Cloning vector with *lacZα* gene, Cm^R	Bartolome *et al.*, 1991/ Lab stock

pKD3	Derived from pANTSγ, containing FRT-flanked *cat* gene from pSC140, Cm^R	Wanner and Datsenko, 2000/ Lab stock
pCP20	Temperature sensitive plasmid (30 °C) encoding a Flp-recombinase, Amp^R and CmR	H.Mori, Japan/ Lab stock
pKD46	Temperature sensitive replication (*repA101*^{ts}); encodes lambda Red genes (*exo*, *bet*, *gam*); native terminator (tL3) after *exo* gene; arabinose-inducible promoter for expression (P_{araB}); encodes *araC* for repression of ParaB promoter; Amp^R , Kan^R this plasmid can be cured of a strain with growth at 37 – 42 °C	Lab stock
pJET1.2 plus target regions from *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis PT4-P125109		
pJET-*ybhC'*	Possible pectinesterase	This study
pJET-SEN1435'	Putative hexonate dehydrogenase	This study
pJET-SEN1436'	Putative dehydratase	This study
pJET-SEN1432'	Putative GntR-family regulatory protein	This study
pJET-*dgoR'*	Galactonate operon transcriptional repressor	This study
pJET-*dgoT'*	D-galactonate transporter	This study
pJET-SEN2978'	Mannonatedehydratase	This study
pJET-SEN2977'	Hexuronate transporter	This study
pJET-SEN2979'	Mannonate oxidoreductase	This study
pRS1274 plus target regions from *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis PT4-P125109		
pRS-*ybhC-lacZ*	Possible pectinesterase	This study
pRS-SEN1435-*lacZ*	Putative hexonate dehydrogenase	This study
pRS-SEN1436-*lacZ*	Putative dehydratase	This study
pRS-SEN1432-*lacZ*	Putative GntR-family regulatory protein	This study
pRS-*dgoR-lacZ*	Galactonate operon transcriptional repressor	This study
pRS-*dgoT-lacZ*	D-galactonate transporter	This study
pRS-SEN2978-*lacZ*	Mannonatedehydratase	This study
pRS-SEN2977-*lacZ*	Hexuronate transporter	This study
pRS-SEN2979-*lacZ*	Mannonate oxidoreductase	This study
pSU18 plus target regions from *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis PT4-P125109		
pSU18-SEN1432	Putative GntR-family regulatory protein	This study
pSU18-dgoR	Galactonate operon transcriptional repressor	This study
pSU-PmrAB	Two-Component System Regulator *Bam*HI and GAATTC for *Eco*RI	This study

Table 2.4 Designed primers. Vector NTI 10 software was used to design primers for amplification of selected regions. Restriction sites, where present, are in green (GGATCC for *Bam*HI and GAATTC for *Eco*RI).

Name	Sequence 5' - 3'	GC%	Primer length (bp)	Tm (°C)	Fragment length (bp)
ybhC-F	**GAGGGATCC**ATCAGCGCCTGGTTATCCACCAGC	**58.33**	24	**64.11**	**446**
ybhC-R	**CACGAATTC**TTGATCGGAAGGGATCTGATCGGG	**54.17**	24	**63.94**	
SEN1435-F	**GAGGGATCC**GCCCTGGCTCGTTGGTTTCTATCTT	**52.0**	25	**61.76**	**504**
SEN1435-R	**CACGAATTC**CAAAGCCCAGTCCTCGTGCAGAAC	**58.33**	24	**62.95**	
SEN1436-F	**GAGGAATTC**GCCCTGGCTCGTTGGTTTCTATCTT	**52.0**	25	**61.76**	**504**
SEN1436-R	**CACGGATCC**CAAAGCCCAGTCCTCGTGCAGAAC	**58.33**	24	**62.95**	
SEN1432-F	**GAGGGATCC**GGTGTCAACGATGCTGGTTAAAGAAC	**46.15**	26	**59.12**	**420**
SEN1432-R	**CACGAATTC**AGTTCCACTTCTGAGGGCAAACGG	**54.17**	24	**61.56**	
dgoR-F	**GAGGGATCC**GAGGTGATGGCGATTGGCGATCAG	**58.33**	24	**65.41**	**551**
dgoR-R	**CACGAATTC**CAGCGCCGAACCGGGTACGTATTT	**58.33**	24	**65.48**	
dgoT-F	**GAGGGATCC**ACTATAACAAGGGCGCGGAGCTGCT	**56.0**	25	**64.05**	**434**
dgoT-R	**CACGAATTC**GTTGGCGCGATCGACGTAGCAAAT	**54.17**	24	**64.87**	
SEN2978-F	**GAGGGATCC**CCCTACGCAGACCAGGCCGATAAT	**58.33**	24	**63.13**	**557**
SEN2978-R	**CACGAATTC**GATATGGTGTAACGCCGTTACCACGC	**58.85**	26	**63.19**	
SEN2977-F	**GAGGAATTC**CCCTACGCAGACCAGGCCGATAAT	**58.33**	24	**63.13**	**557**
SEN2977-R	**CACGGATCC**GATATGGTGTAACGCCGTTACCACGC	**58.85**	26	**63.19**	
SEN2979-F	**GAGGGATCC**GAAGAAGAGCACCGTCGTAAAGCCGA	**53.85**	26	**64.49**	**399**
SEN2979-R	**CACGAATTC**CCCCGCAGCCCAGATGCACAATAC	**62.5**	24	**66.94**	

Table 2.5 Sequencing primers.

Name	Sequence 5' - 3'	GC%	Primer length (bp)	Tm (°C)
pJET_T7 -F	TAATACGACTCACTATAGGG	**40**	20	**45.58**
pJET_RP2	AAGAACATCGATTTTCCATGGCAG	**42**	24	**64.18**
pRS1274-F	GGATTTGAACGTTGCGAA	**44.44**	18	**49.28**
pRS1274-R	AAGTTAAAATGCCGCCAG	**44.44**	18	**48.11**

Table 2.6 Primers used for knockouts.

Name	Sequence 5' - 3'	GC%	Primer length (bp)	Tm (°C)
D-dgoR-FOR	GTAAGAGAGTTCACATCGAGCACAAGGACTCTCT ATGACTCTCAATTGTGTAGGCTGGAGCTGCTTC	**48**	67	84.62
D-dgoR-REV	CGCAGATTGGTCGATCCCCAGTCAATTGCGATG TAGCGAGCTGTCACATATGAATATCCTCCTTAGT	**48**	67	**87.45**
PDCFO_dgoR	TGGCATGATAACGACGGTTG	**50.0**	20	**54.33**
PDCRE_dgoR	GTGTAACGCCTGCTTCTGATTG	**50.0**	22	**54.24**
D-1432-FOR	ATAAAGCACTTCAGCGACATCTTAACGGATACCC ATCTTGAGCATAAATGTGTAGGCTGGAGCTGCTTC	**45**	69	**85.28**
D-1432-REV	TCAGATATGTTAAATTGCTCTACTACTTGAGCTTG TAACCAACGGTTACATATGAATATCCTCCTTAGT	**35**	69	**77.59**
PDCFO-1432	TTCGTTTCGATTAACGGTGA	**40**	20	**50.97**
PDCRE-1432	GCACTGCCACGATTTTAAAGT	**42.86**	21	**51.53**

Table 2.7 Primers for amplification whole genes of regulators. Restriction sites, where present, are in green (GGATCC for *Bam*HI and GAATTC for *Eco*RI)

Name	Sequence 5' - 3'	GC%	Primer length (bp)	Tm (°C)
dgoRToT-For	CACGAATTCTAAGCCAGAGGAGGTGATGGCGATT	**50.0**	34	**70.7**
dgoRToT-Rev	GAGGGATCCAGGCGTGTAACGCCTGCTTCTGATT	**55.9**	34	**73.1**
1432ToT-For	CACGAATTCTGAGTTCATCACCGCGGTACGCTGG	**55.9**	34	**73.1**
1432ToT-Rev	GAGGGATCCGATTTCAGGCCGCACTGCCACGATT	**58.8**	34	**74.3**

Table 2.8 Designed primers for sequencing cloned *pmrAB*. Restriction sites, where present, are in green (GGATCC for *Bam*HI and GAATTC for *Eco*RI)

Name	Sequence 5' - 3'	GC%	Primer length (bp)	Tm (°C)
pmrAB-FOR	CCACGTGTAGTTAATGTTATCGCAA	**40.0**	25	**55.3**
pmrAB-REF	CAACATCCGCGTATCGATGAATAAA	**40.0**	25	**59.03**

Table 2.9 Primers to amplify genes of interest (SEN1432 and *dgoA*) for over-production. Restriction sites, where present, are in green (CATATG for *Nde*I, AAGCTT for *Hin*dIII:)

Name	Sequence 5' - 3'	GC%	Primer length (bp)	Tm (°C)
OP-SEN1432-FOR	GAGCATATGAGCATAAAATCCATTCAAAAACAG AAT	**48**	36	**70.7**
OP-SEN1432-21R	GTGAAGCTTTTTTGTCCCTGATGTCTCTGTAGA TTT	**48**	36	**73.1**
OP-SEN1432-28R	GTGAAGCTTTTATTATTTTGTCCCTGATGTCTC TGTAGATTT	**50.0**	42	**73.1**
OP-dgoA-FOR	GAGCATATGAAAATAACTCACATCACCACGTAC	**50.0**	33	**74.3**
OP-dgoA-21R	GTGAAGCTTCCACTCGGCTACCGATCCGTCA	**45**	31	**65.28**
OP-dgoA-28R	GTGAAGCTTTTATTACCACTCGGCTACCGATTCGTCA	**35**	37	**77.59**

2.2 Methods

2.2.1. Chemically competent cells - preparation and transformation

For the preparation of competent cells, a single colony was inoculated from an agar plate into 3 ml LB-broth in a 6-inch test tube and then incubated overnight at 250 rpm and 37 °C. From this overnight culture, 0.5 ml was transferred to an Erlenmeyer flask containing pre-warmed 50 ml LB broth. The culture was incubated at 37 °C on a rotary shaker (250 rpm) and OD_{650nm} measurements were taken with a "WPA Biowave CO8000 Cell Density meter" until this reached between 0.4-0.5 (usually 2-3 h). Cells were then centrifuged for 5 min at 5000 rpm at 4 °C using pre-chilled and sterile 50 ml Falcon tubes, and then the cell pellet was re-suspended in 30 ml ice cold 100 mM $MgCl_2$ and incubated for 10 min on ice. Cells were again centrifuged for 5 min at 5000 rpm at 4 °C and then re-suspended in 30 ml ice cold 100 mM $CaCl_2$ and incubated on ice for 30 min. Cells were centrifuged again and re-suspended in 4 ml ice cold 100 mM $CaCl_2$ plus 20% glycerol. Finally, 0.2 ml of cells were aliquoted in 1.5 ml Eppendorf tubes on ice, and then stored at –80 °C until use.

For transformation, aliquots were removed from the freezer, placed into an ice box and left to thaw (not more than 10 min). Competent cells were incubated with 1 µl of plasmid DNA on ice for 30 min. The transformation mixture was then placed into a water bath (42 °C) for 45 s for heat-shock and returned to the ice for 5 min. SOC medium (250 µl) was added to the collection tube and the cells were allowed to recover by incubation at 37 °C on a rotary shaker (225 rpm) for 1 h. 100 µl of cells were spread onto LB agar containing appropriate antibiotics and Xgal (2 ml of a 20 mg/ml solution in DMSO added to one litre of medium; 40 µg/ml final concentration), and plates were incubated inverted at 37 °C overnight.

2.2.2 Extraction and purification of nucleic acids

All centrifugation involved an Eppendorf mini-centrifuge used at 13,000 rpm. Purification was carried out in 1.5 ml Eppendorf tubes as described below. DNA was stored at -20 °C until required.

2.2.2.1 Plasmid miniprep

Plasmid DNA minipreps were carried out using a GeneJET plasmid miniprep (Thermo Scientific) kit to screen colonies for the correct plasmid. Firstly, transformants were streaked onto LB Amp plates; the same inoculated loop was used to make the primary smear and to inoculate a fresh 3 ml overnight culture of Amp containing LB broth, which was grown at 37 °C, 250 rpm, over-night. Dependent on the plasmid copy number, 1 ml (for high copy plasmids) to 5 ml (for low copy plasmids) of an overnight culture was used to extract DNA. In the final step, DNA was eluted into 50 µl of sterile water.

Details of the DNA isolation are as follow. The tube was centrifuged at 8000 rpm for 2 min to pellet the cells in the culture. The supernatant was then carefully discarded leaving a dry pellet and the pellet was subsequently re-suspended in 250 µl of the Resuspension solution (50 mM Tris-HCl, 10 mM EDTA, pH 8.0) including RNase A, by vortexing to ensure a homogenous cell suspension. A 250 µl volume of the Lysis solution (1% SDS, 0.2 M NaOH) was then added to each tube and each tube was mixed thoroughly by inverting the tube 4-6 times until the solution became viscous. A 350 µl volume of the Neutralization solution was then added to each tube and mixed by inverting the tube 4-6 times, a white precipitate formed almost immediately (chromosomal DNA and proteins). The tubes were left to stand on ice for another 5 min. The tubes were then centrifuged at 13,000 rpm for 5 min, to pellet the white precipitate along the side of the tube. The supernatants were transferred into the GeneJET spin column by pipetting. The tubes were then centrifuged 13,000 rpm for 1 min and the flow through discarded and the column was returned back to the same tube. Then 500 µl of the wash

solution were added, which included ethanol, and this was centrifuged for 1 min, the flow through discarded, and this step was repeated. Finally, the column was transferred to a fresh tube, and then 50 µl of sterilized distilled water were added. A sample (~ 4 µl) was electrophoresed in a 0.8% agarose gel and the concentration was measured using a NanoDrop® ND-1000 UV-Vis Spectrophotometer. DNA was stored at -20 °C.

2.2.2.2 Total DNA extraction

Chromosomal DNA was extracted and purified using Thermo Scientific GeneJET Genomic DNA Purification Kit following the protocol guidelines for Gram-negative bacteria. Around 2×10^9 bacterial cells (1 ml) were harvested from an overnight culture in a 1.5 or 2 ml microcentrifuge tube by centrifugation for 6 min at 8000 rpm. After discarding the supernatant, the pellet was resuspended in 180 µl of Digestion Solution. A 20 µl volume of Proteinase K solution was added and mixed thoroughly by vortexing or pipetting. The sample was incubated at 56 °C while vortexing occasionally until the cells were completely lysed (30 min). A 20 µl volume of RNaseA solution was then added, mixed by vortexing and the mixture incubated for 10 min at room temperature. Then 200 µl of Lysis Solution were added to the sample. This was mixed thoroughly by vortexing for 15 s until a homogeneous mixture was obtained. A 400 µl quantity of 50% ethanol was added and mixed by pipetting or vortexing. The lysate was transferred to a GeneJET Genomic DNA Purification Column inserted in a collection tube. The column was centrifuged for 1 min at 12000 rpm and the GeneJET Genomic DNA Purification Column was placed into a new 2 ml collection tube. Then 500 µl of Wash Buffer I (with ethanol added) were added and the column was centrifuged for 1 min at 12000 rpm. The flow-through was discarded and the purification column placed back into the collection tube. A 500 µl volume of Wash Buffer II (with ethanol added) was added to the GeneJET column which was centrifuged for 3 min at 12000 rpm. The column was transferred to a sterile 1.5 ml microcentrifuge tube and 200 µl of sterile distilled water were added to the centre of the

column. This was incubated for 2 min at room temperature and centrifuged for 1 min at 12000 rpm.

2.2.3 Determination of DNA concentration

Prior to ligation reaction, the concentration of the plasmid DNA was determined using the Nanodrop spectrophotometer. A 2 µl drop of plasmid DNA was placed onto the spectrophotometer's pedestal and the absorbance of the sample at 260 nm was used to determine DNA concentration.

2.2.4 Polymerase Chain Reaction (PCR) protocol

All PCR reactions were carried out in an Eppendorf Master cycler® gradient PCR machine. Primer stocks were produced by suspending primer DNA into the appropriate volume of water according to manufacturer's specifications generating a 100 µl stock solution. This was then diluted 1 in 10 to generate a 10 µl working stock for the PCR reaction. All reactions were performed in 0.2 ml thin-wall PCR tubes purchased from Eppendorf. DNA polymerase, $MgCl_2$, 10X reaction buffer and dNTP's were obtained from Invitrogen. Each reaction was made up to 50 µl master mix that contained: 10 µl 10X reaction buffer, 2 µl dNTP's (2 mM), 1 µl of each forward and reverses primer (10 pmol/µl), 1 unit of Phusion® High-Fidelity DNA polymerase (Fermentas), and 1 µl of template DNA (~100 ng genomic or plasmid DNA).The PCR reactions were performed using a lid heated to 105 °C with the following steps used as the standard protocol.

Initial denaturation	-	98°C, 30 s	
Denaturation	-	98 °C, 8 s	X3 cycles
Annealing	-	57 °C, 20 s	
Extension	-	72 °C, 15 s	
Denaturation	-	98 °C, 8 s	X27 cycles
Annealing	-	67 °C, 20 s	
Extension	-	72 °C, 15 s	
Final Extension	-	72 °C, 5 min	
Final step	-	4 °C, hold	

Note: Annealing temperature is changeable according to Tm of primers. Extension time is changeable according to expected length of PCR product in addition to extension ability of the used polymerase.

2.2.5 Colony PCR

Colony PCR was used to rapidly screen multiple colonies for successful plasmid constructs following ligation and transformation. This was achieved using primers flanking the multiple cloning regions of the selected plasmid. If the selected colony contained a plasmid construct with the desired fragment, a PCR product corresponding to the insert size would be amplified; if the plasmid did not contain the insert of interest, any fragment amplified would be of incorrect size. The protocol for colony PCR was essentially the same as that for standard PCR, with the difference that a single bacterial colony was used as the DNA template instead of purified genomic DNA. One colony was selected from an agar plate using a sterile tip. The tip was touched to a separate agar plate (so that a stock of the colony was retained), then dipped into an aliquot of sterile water 20 µl and stirred gently. Typical reaction volumes used for colony PCR were 25 µl reactions consisting of 2.5 µl 10x Dream Taq™ DNA polymerase buffer, 0.5 µl 10 mM dNTP's, 1 µl 10 µM forward primer, 1 µl 10 µM reverse primer, 14.75 µl qH2O and 0.25 µl Dream Taq™ DNA polymerase added on ice. Then, 5 µl colony solution

was mixed with the reaction constituents by gently pipetting up and down taking care not to introduce too much air to the PCR reaction. Once all reactions were prepared they were placed into an Eppendorf Mastercycler® PCR machine to be amplified. The above conditions were used as a standard with the annealing temperature adjusted according to appropriate primer Tm. The PCR reactions were cooled to 10 °C and analysed for the appropriate plasmid insert by agarose gel electrophoresis by using 10 µl of the reaction and visualized under UV light.

2.2.6 Agarose gel electrophoresis

0.8% w/v agarose gels were prepared by using Melford Molecular Grade Agarose powder in 0.5X TBE buffer (5X solution contains 0.45 M Tris, 0.45 M borate, 0.01 M EDTA). Biotium Gel Red™ (10,000X in water) was added to a final concentration of 1X for visualization of DNA fragments. Samples were prepared by the addition of 6X loading buffer (0.25% w/v bromophenol blue, 0.25% w/v xylene cyanol FF, 15% w/v Ficoll) to a final concentration of 1X. The samples were electrophoresed for 45-60 min in gels submerged in 0.5X TBE buffer with a voltage gradient of 70 V cm^{-2} in a BioRad horizontal gel tank. DNA bands were visualised using a G-Box UV transilluminator and photographs taken digitally. DNA concentration was measured on a NanoDrop® ND-1000 UV-Vis Spectrophotometer.

2.2.7 Purification of PCR products

PCR products were purified using a Thermo Scientific GeneJET PCR Purification Kit according to the manufacturer's instructions. One volume of Binding Buffer was added to the completed PCR mixture, mixed thoroughly until the colour of the mix became yellow. Two volumes of 100% isopropanol were added and mixed thoroughly. Up to 800 µl of the solution was transferred to the GeneJET purification column. Tubes were centrifuged for 30-60 s and the flow-through was discarded. Then, 700 µl of Wash Buffer were added to the GeneJET purification column. This was centrifuged for 30-60 s, and then for an additional 1 min. The

column was transferred to a clean 1.5 ml microcentrifuge tube and 30 µl of sterilized ultra-pure water were added to the centre of the GeneJET purification column membrane and this was centrifuged for 1 min. The column was incubated for 1 min at room temperature before centrifugation, and the purified DNA was stored at -20 °C.

2.2.8 Restriction digestion

Digestions with restriction endonucleases of PCR products reactions or plasmid DNA were performed for cloning purposes or to confirm the desired DNA insert was carried. Reactions varied but typically a 10 µl reaction was used for plasmid digestion which usually comprised: 4 µl of plasmid DNA, 1 µl of 10x Fast Digest buffer, 0.5 µl of each Fast Digest restriction endonuclease were added (totalling 0.5-1 µl). The reaction mixture was then made up to 10 µl using 4 or 4.5 µl of qH_2O respectively. Tubes were incubated at 37 °C water bath for 5 min. Following the reactions, the enzymes were usually inactivated by incubation at 65 °C for 5 min.

2.2.9 PCR extraction from agarose gel

All purification steps were carried out at room temperature. The gel slice containing the DNA fragment was excised using a clean scalpel or razor blade and blue light box. The gel slice was placed into a pre-weighed 1.5 ml tube and weighed. One volume (volume:gel-weight) of Binding Buffer was added to the gel slice. The mixture was incubated at 50-60 °C for 10 min or until the gel slice was completely dissolved, and then mixed by inversion every few minutes. The gel mixture was mixed briefly before loading on the column. The colour of the mix became yellow. One gel volume of 100% isopropanol was added to the solubilized gel solution. Up to 800 µl of the solubilized gel solution was transferred to the GeneJET purification column. This was centrifuged for 1 min, the flow-through discarded and the column back placed into the same collection tube. A 700 µl volume of Wash Buffer (diluted

with ethanol) were added to the GeneJET purification column. This was centrifuged for 1 min and the flow-through discarded and the column placed back into the same collection tube and centrifuged again. The column was centrifuged for an additional 1 min and was then transferred into a clean 1.5 ml microcentrifuge tube. A 50 µl volume of Elution Buffer was added to the centre of the purification column membrane. This was incubated for 1 min at room temperature before centrifugation for 1 min. The purified DNA was stored at -20 °C.

2.2.10 Ligation of vector with PCR product

The first step in this study was determining promoter regions for genes of interest and designing primers for their amplification using Vector NTI. For this purpose, desired regions were amplified and the PCR products were initially cloned into the pJET1.2 cloning vector. PCR cloning was performed using Thermo Scientific CloneJET PCR Cloning Kit. pJET1.2/ blunt is a linearized cloning vector, which accepts inserts from 6 bp to 10 kb. The recircularized pJET1.2/blunt vector expresses a lethal restriction enzyme after transformation and so such transformants cannot propagate. As a result, only recombinant clones containing the insert appear on culture plates. PCR products and any other DNA fragment, either blunt or sticky-end, can thus be successfully cloned. The vector contains an expanded multiple cloning site and sequencing primers are included for convenient sequencing of the cloned insert (Fig. 2.3).

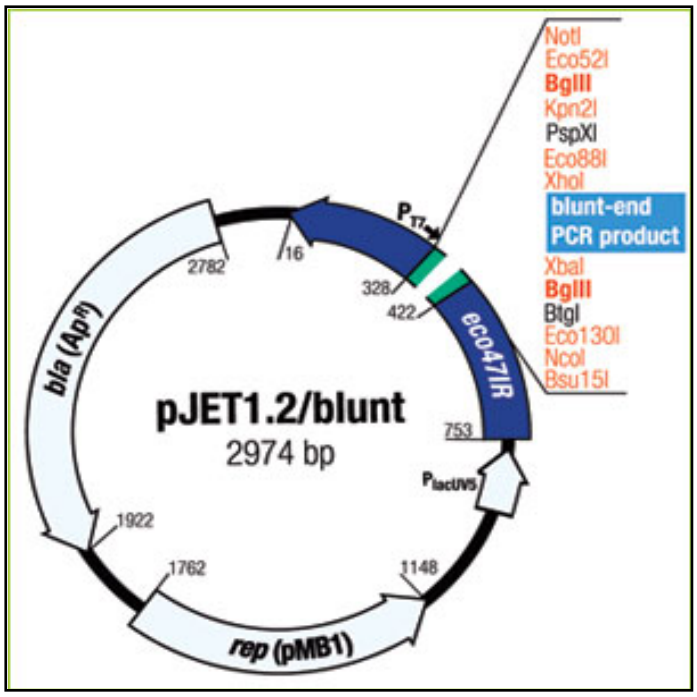


Figure 2.3: Map of the pJET1.2/blunt. This plasmid used for cloning PCR fragments. Source: http://www.bioinfo.pte.hu/f2/pict_f2/pJETmap.pdf.

Purified PCR products were ligated with selected plasmids according to manufacturer's instructions and then placed on ice. Reactions consisted of 10 µl of 2X Reaction Buffer, 1 µl purified PCR product, 1 µl pJET1.2/blunt cloning vector and 1 µl T4 DNA ligase in a final volume of 20 µl. The ligation mixture was vortexed briefly and centrifuged for 3-5 s. The ligation mixture was incubated at room temperature 22 °C for 5 min. A 5 µl volume of ligation mixture was used directly for transformation into chemically competent *E. coli* TOP10 cells. Transformants thus generated were grown overnight in Amp containing LB broth for plasmid isolation. Following purification of plasmids of interest, 5 µl of plasmid DNA (50-100 ng/µl) was sent for sequencing with an appropriate primer (Table 4.3) to Source Bioscience (Cambridge, UK) to determine if the insert has the expected sequence. The sequence data was analysed by NCBI alignment software.

2.2.11 *lacZ* fusions construction

The *lacZ* transcriptional (promoter-less) plasmid (pRS1274, figure 2.4; Simons *et al*., 1987) was obtained for generation of transcriptional fusions. The diluted DNA was transformed into chemically competent Top10 and transformants selected on LB agar containing ampicillin. The ~450 bp *Eco*RI and *Bam*HI PCR fragments released from the pJET1.2 clones were then ligated with the digested vector. The same conditions of pJET cloning were used with pRS1274 to construct *lacZ* fusions but in this case, 3 µl (~40-100 ng) of released fragments were ligated with 2 µl (100-200 ng) of *Eco*RI and *Bam*HI digested cloning vector. Ligation reactions were incubated at 22 ºC for 15 min. Then, ligations were transformed into chemically competent Top10 using transformation protocol as in section 4.3.1. Transformants were selected on LB medium with ampicillin and Xgal. Amp^R and Lac^+ transformants were selected for further analysis. Isolated plasmids were subjected to restriction digestion analysis and nucleotide sequencing using specific primers (Table 2.5).

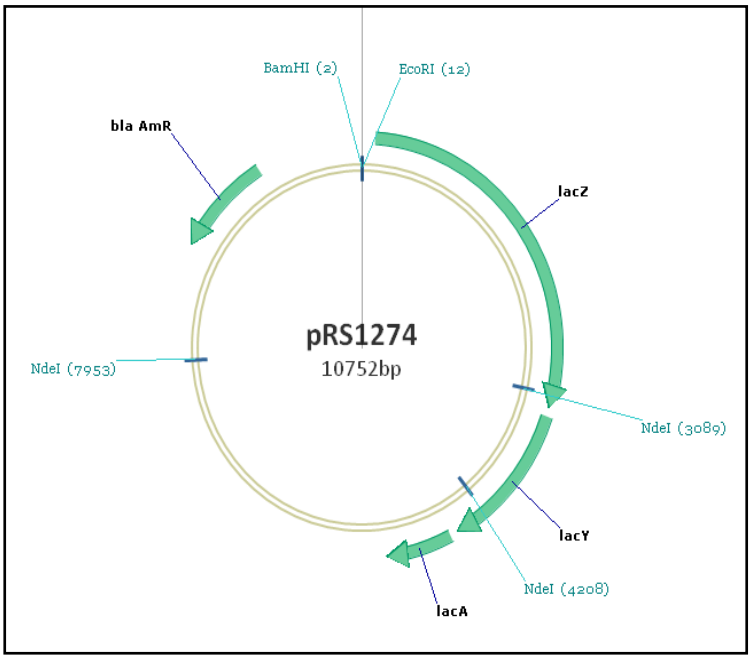


Figure 2.4: Map of pRS1274 *lacZ* transcriptional vector. Map illustrates the multiple cloning site, *lacZ*, and Ampicillin resistance gene.

After sequencing, the pRS constructs were assigned unique designations for easier identification: pRS-*ybhC-lacZ*; pRS-SEN1435-*lacZ*; pRS-SEN1436-*lacZ*; pRS-SEN1432-*lacZ*;

pRS-*dgoR-lacZ*; pRS-*dgoT-lacZ*; pRS-SEN2978-*lacZ*; pRS-SEN2977-*lacZ*; and pRS-SEN2979-*lacZ* (see Table 2.3).

The desired plasmid constructs were also generated in silico using Vector NTI (Figure 2.5 as example and for the rest see Appendix 7).

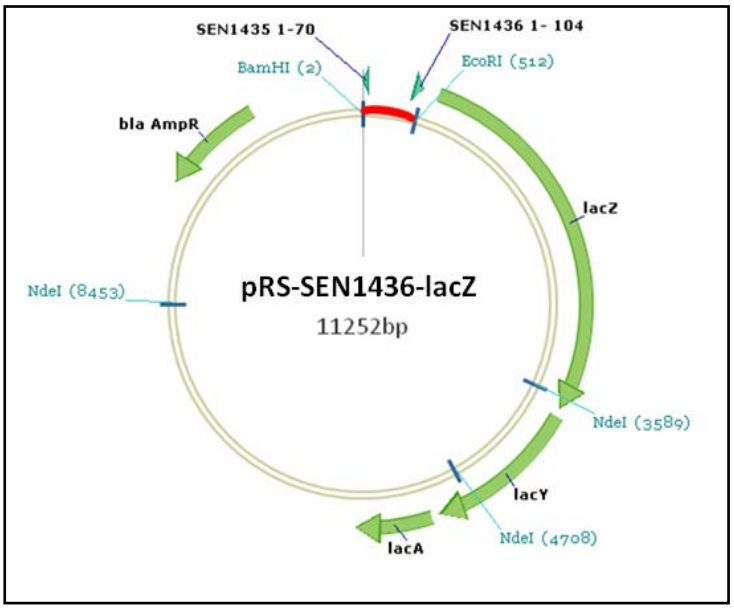


Figure 2.5: Physical maps of the transcriptional pRS-SEN1436-*lacZ* fusion vectors generated during this study. All plasmids included pRS1274 as the vector. Inserts are in red and proximal region of fused genes are indicated by small green arrows just upstream of *lacZ*. Maps were drawn using the Vector NTI program.

The sequences obtained were compared with the sequence database using BLAST which confirmed that the inserts have the correct sequence correctly located at the desired cloning sites.

2.2.12 β-Galactosidase assay

1. The growth of cultures and collecting samples

Fifty ml of LB broth (containing 100 µg/ml ampicillin, as required) in sterile Erlenmeyer 250 ml flask were inoculated with 0.5 ml preculture (grown overnight in 2.5 ml LB broth in 6 inch test tubes, in duplicate). Cultures were grown to stationary phase at 37 ^{o}C, 250 rpm for 24 h using a Sanyo Gallenkamp shaker. The OD at 600 nm was measured using a 'WPA Biowave CO8000 Cell Density meter' and once the OD_{650nm} was above 0.1 (~2-3 h), samples (0.5 OD

units) were collected in pre-chilled tubes every hour until growth was complete (~8 h). A final measurement and sample was taken at 24 h. Samples were centrifuged for 2 min at 13000 rpm, the residual supernatant thoroughly removed, and cell pellets were stored at -80 ^{o}C until use in the next step.

2. Cell lysis

Samples (*E. coli* transformants) were defrosted on ice and permeabilised using 100 µl 1X Bugbuster (Novagen). Pellets were resuspended and incubated at 37 °C with shaking at 250 rpm in a Gallenkamp shaker for 30 min. Samples were centrifuged for 5 min at 13000 rpm, the supernatants were transferred into separate Eppendorf tubes. The same protocol was followed for measurement of β-galactosidase activities in *Salmonella* Enteritidis transformants. However, Bugbuster failed to fully lyse *Salmonella* and so B-PER (Thermo Scientific) was used instead as a cell lysis reagent. The required amount of B-PER was pre-warmed at 37 °C, then 100 µl (4 ml of B-PER Reagent per gram of cell pellet) were added and the re-suspended pellet was incubated for 10-15 min at room temperature.

3. β-Galactosidase assay

Reactant solution (Buffer Z: 80 mM $Na_2HPO_4.7H_2O$, 45 mM $Na_2HPO_4.H_2O$, 10 mM KCl, 1 mM $MgSO_4.7H_2O_2$) contained 4 mg ml^{-1} o-nitrophenyl-β-D-galactopyranoside (ONPG) and 5 mM DTT (aliquots of 20 ml at -20 ^{o}C). The β-galactosidase assay was performed as described by Miller *et al.* (1972). Four µl of each sample were added to wells (in triplicate) of a microtitre plate. Using a multichannel micropipette 16 µl of PBS were added into the same wells, then 180 µl of the reactant solution were added to each well. PBS-only wells were included as control. The assay was monitored by immediately inserting the plate into a plate reader equipped with kinetic capacity. Readings were taken every 2 min for an hour at an A_{420nm} in a Spectra MAX 340 pc (Molecular Devices). After the assay, final absorbance was taken at 420 nm using the Endpoint programme. Then the data was exported using Excel

format and used to calculate to calculate β-galactosidase activities (nmol ONPG/min/OD unit) according to this equation: (raw Abs/minx 100 µl/4 µl x 1/OD used x 0.135 nmoles ONP).

2.2.13 Preparation competent cells of *S*E

A single colony of *Salmonella enterica serotype* Enteritidis was inoculated into 5 ml of LB medium and incubated for overnight at 37 °C, 250 rpm for 24 hours using Sanyo Gallenkamp orbital shaker (Lee and Chang, 1994; Siguret *et al*., 1994). One ml of this culture was transferred to 100 ml of LB medium and incubated at 37 °C with vigorous shaking until the OD_{600nm} of the culture reached 0.6 (~100-120 min). The culture was divided into two 50 ml Falcon tube and chilled on ice for 30 min (to ensure that the temperature was no more than 4 °C). Cells were harvested at 5000 rpm, for 15 min, at 4 °C; the pellet was re-suspended after removing the supernatant then the suspensions were combined together. The pellet was washed twice with 50 ml of ice-cold 10% glycerol (centrifugation was as above). The pellet was re-suspended to a final volume of 0.2 ml in ice-cold GYT (10% glycerol, 0.125% yeast extract and 0.25% tryptone; this medium was sterilised by 0.22 µm Millipore filter). Forty µl aliquots in 1.5 pre-chilled Eppendorf tubes were then prepared, and the tubes were subjected to snap freezing using liquid nitrogen before transfer to storage at -80 °C.

2.2.14 Electroporation

Electroporation was carried out following a method described by Lee and Chang (1994) and Siguret *et al*. (1994). Electroporation was performed using a Gene Pulser (Bio-Rad) in a pre-chilled 1 mm cuvette (at least 40 min on ice), under conditions suggested by the manufacturer (i.e. 25 µF, 200 Ohms, 1.8 kV). A 2 µl volume (~35 ng/µl) of plasmid DNA was mixed by pipetting with 40 µl of pre- prepared of *Salmonella* Enteritidis competent cells, and the mixture was transferred immediately into a pre-chilled electroporation cuvette (volume capacity 20-90 µl). The cuvette was wiped dry before placement in the electroporation holder, and then two

red bottoms were pressed together (constant time 4 ms). Then 1 ml of pre-warmed SOC medium (see Methods 2.1.5.2) was added immediately. Cells were transferred to a polypropylene tube (17 × 100 mm) and incubated at 37 °C for 1 h. After this, 100 µl were taken for plating onto LB agar plate containing ampicillin and Xgal; the remaining broth was micro centrifuged at 13,000 rpm, 800 µl of supernatant were then removed and the pellet was suspended in the residual supernatant (~150 µl) before plating on to another plate. Plates were incubated overnight at 37 °C for 18-24 h. Next day, a single colony was selected for confirmation and experimental use.

2.2.15 Gene inactivation procedure

2.2.15.1 The Red disruption system

Gene knockout in *S*E (SEN1432 and *dgoR*) was achieved using the Wanner method (Wanner and Datsenko, 2000). This method relies upon the presence of a low copy, temperature sensitive "helper" plasmid encoding components of the homologous recombination system found in bacteriophage λ. These components are called Exo (a 5'-3' exonuclease, which processes along double-stranded DNA), Bet (a single-stranded DNA-binding protein, which is able to anneal complementary single strands) and Gam (an inhibitor of host RecBCD exonucleases). Expression of these genes is under the control of an arabinose-inducible promoter (P_{araBAD}). When cells expressing the plasmid are grown in the presence of arabinose, exogenously applied linear DNA is able to undergo homologous recombination with the bacterial chromosome. In this way, it is possible to generate an in-frame gene deletion using a PCR product.

2.2.15.2 Primer design

Primers were designed to anneal at the 4th codon and the penultimate codon of the target gene (Table 2.6), allowing generation of an in-frame deletion with minimal downstream effects. The 5´ end of each primer (between 45-48 nucleotides) was a 100% match to the target gene, whereas the 3´ end of each primer was designed to amplify the chloramphenicol resistance cassette encoded by pKD3.

2.2.15.3 PCR amplification of CAT cassette

The plasmid pKD3 was used as a template for PCR so that linear DNA encoding the *cat* cassette could be generated. PCR was carried out as described in section 2.2.9 and the product was purified as described in section 2.2.11.

2.2.15.4 Induction and preparation of host cell

Cells expressing pKD46 plasmid were grown in LB (containing antibiotics as appropriate) at 30 °C, 250 rpm for 4 h. At this point, arabinose was added to a final concentration of 10 mM in order to induce expression of the homologous recombination system. The cells were incubated under the same conditions for 1 h and then harvested by centrifugation at 4000 rpm for 20 min at 4 °C. The cell pellet was then aspirated and re-suspended in 1 ml ice cold water. The cells were then centrifuged at 13000 rpm for 1 min, the supernatant was removed and the pellet was re-suspended in the same volume of ice cold water. This washing process was repeated five times in total, after which the cells were re-suspended in a volume of ice cold water approximately double that of the pellet. The cells were then aliquoted into pre-chilled electroporation cuvettes and incubated on ice for 15 min prior to use.

2.2.15.5 Electroporation with linear DNA

About 2 µg of the linear DNA was added to each electroporation cuvette and mixed by pipetting. The cell-DNA mixture was then subject to electroporation (see Methods 2.2.14) The cells were then incubated at 30 °C for 1-3 h and subsequently spread on solid media containing chloramphenicol (8 µg/ml). The plates were then incubated at 37 °C overnight. Next day, single colonies were selected for further work and were propagated on LB-agar plates containing (34 µg/ ml) chloramphenicol.

2.2.15.6 Elimination of the chloramphenicol resistance cassette

The Cm^R cassette was removed from Cm^R substitution mutants as above as part of the strain construction process, and the Flippase (FLP) recognition target (*frt*) sites were used in order to do so. The method used to delete the antibiotic resistance gene was as described by Wanner and Datsenko (2000). Strains from which the Cm^R cassette needed to be removed were transformed with pCP20 plasmid (Table 2.3). This is an ampicillin and chloramphenicol resistant plasmid that displays temperature sensitive replication and thermal induction of FLP synthesis. The transformed cells were plated onto LB agar containing ampicillin and incubated overnight at 30 °C. A few colonies were selected, plated on LB agar and incubated overnight at 44 °C in order to delete the chloramphenicol resistance cassette from the bacterial chromosome. Single colonies were picked and streaked onto LB agar, LB agar plus ampicillin and LB agar plus chloramphenicol/kanamycin and grown overnight at 30 °C. The mutants that grew only on LB agar (without any additional antibiotics) were those that had the Cm^R cassette removed and had also lost the plasmid. The deletion of the resistance cassette was confirmed by colony PCR (Methods 2.2.9) using primers indicated in Table 2.6.

2.2.16 Phenotypic studies

All bacterial strains used were grown in the appropriate medium under aerobic conditions, unless otherwise specified. To prepare an overnight culture, 5 ml of medium was inoculated with a single bacterial colony from a freshly streaked plate. Overnight cultures were grown in a shaking incubator for 16 h (stationary phase) at 250 rpm in 6-inch sterile test tubes at 37 ºC. Overnight cultures were used to inoculate 50 ml of the desired medium in 250 ml sterile flasks and incubated at required temperature with 250 rpm in a shaking incubator for 24 h. Samples were taken at regular intervals to measure the optical density at 600 nm using a spectrophotometer.

Alternatively, tests were carried out using a Bioscreen C Microbiological Growth Analyser (Labsystems, Helsinki, Finland) which measures the turbidity (growth) by vertical photometry. The set-up of the experiment is based on the use of the non-standard, 100-well honeycomb micro-plates manufactured for this machine. The test organisms were grown for 16 h (overnight) in L-broth or M9 minimal medium and incubated in an orbital shaking incubator at 37 ºC at 250 rpm. Equal optical density at 600 nm of cultures needed for inoculation at 1:100 dilutions was calculated using the following formula:

Volume of inoculum needed in ml = (desired OD)/(actual OD) x total volume of culture in ml. Each growth condition was performed in triplicate and 300 µl of each pre-inoculated culture were loaded in each well. Plates were incubated at a suitable temperature for 24 h and the OD_{600nm} was measured at 60-min intervals.

2.2.17 Protein work

2.2.17.1 Prepare egg white and egg white filtrate

Egg-white has to be prepared aseptically from fresh eggs (less than one week old) (Baron *et al*., 2015). Eggs were bought from the local supermarket (free-range eggs). First, the presence of cracks of any kind was checked to avoid potentially contaminated egg. Then, eggs were wiped with 70% ethanol and flamed into a pan covered with aluminium foil. All the material used (beakers, mixer bar from homogeniser) were sterilised before use, by autoclaving at 120 °C. Eggs (3 to 4 for each batch) were broken and the egg white split from the yolk in a sterile beaker avoiding any contamination with yolk or shell. Then, the suspension was transferred to a fresh sterile beaker for homogenisation in a sterile environment with a Silverson homogeniser for 1-2 min at 10000 rpm (the time depended on the volume of egg-white, ~50 ml per egg). To verify the sterility of the prepared suspension, 1 ml was inoculated in Tryptone soy agar and incubated for 4 h at 37 °C. The egg white was stored in at 4 °C in 50 ml sterile Falcon tubes for use within one week.

Egg white filtrate (EWF) (10 kDa cut-off) was provided by Drs Sophie Jan and Florence Baron (Agrocampus, Rennes, France). It was delivered in 16 ml sterile Falcon tubes and stored at 4 ˚C until use. It was prepared by ultrafiltration of three different batches of liquid egg white (from different eggs). Ultrafiltration was performed using a pilot unit (TIA, Bollène, France) equipped with an Osmonics membrane (5.57 m^2, 10 kDa cut-off; PW2520F, Lenntech B.V., Delft, Netherlands). Filtration was achieved according to Baron *et al.* (1997). Concentrated egg white (retentate) was circulated back to the feed tank and permeate (filtrate) was drained off, collected in a beaker, sterilized by filtration (NalgeneR filter unit, pore size <0.2 μm, Osi, Elancourt, France), and then stored at 4 ˚C until use. The pH (9.3 ± 0.1) of the egg white filtrate remained unchanged.

2.2.17.2 Lysozyme purification process

The method is based on ovomucin extraction by precipitation in a first step, and further lysozyme extraction by ion exchange chromatography in the second step according to Guérin-Dubiard *et al*., (2005). Egg white was collected from 6 to 7 eggs to get 190 ml, this volume was diluted with 570 ml of distilled water and pH adjustment to 6 with HCl 1N. The diluted suspension was stirred overnight at 4 °C to enable ovomucin precipitation. The suspension was centrifuged for 5 min at 3000g at 4°C to remove the precipitate. Once the ion exchange chromatography ready, the pH of the supernatant is adjusted 8 with 1 N NaOH and then removing the insoluble material by centrifugation at top speed for 30 min at 4°C. This suspension is mucin free egg white (MFEW).

A low-pressure chromatography system was used with a 100 ml of cation exchanger (SP sepharose) packed in a suitable column. The column was equilibrated with two column volumes of distilled water. A 100 ml of the MFEW was loaded in the column, the flow was applied at 5 ml/min. At pH 8, lysozyme and avidin are positively charged. Lysozyme and avidin fraction has been eluted by a washing step with 150 ml gradient 1 M NaCl. Avidin could be neglected because of its very low concentration (0.05%) in egg white. The resulting fractions corresponding to the UV absorbance peaks were analysed by SDS-PAGE for protein content and purity. Fractions containing protein were pooled together and stored at 4 ºC. The column was then cleaned and stored in 30% ethanol.

2.2.17.3 Protein quantification

After determining the level of sample purity via gel electrophoresis, the protein concentration was then measured using two different methods, Bio-Rad protein assay or absorbance at 280 nm. The Bio-Rad protein assay (a dye-binding assay based on the Bradford method) involved use of a range of freshly prepared protein standard solutions (bovine serum albumin, 0.025 to 5

μg/ml). These and samples were combined with the Bio-Rad dye concentrate according to the manufacturer's instructions. The absorbance of each solution at 595 nm was measured and a standard curve was generated (protein concentration vs. absorbance). Reference to the standard curve then allowed the concentration of the sample to be determined.

Absorbance of protein samples was measured using a Nanodrop ND-100 spectrophotometer (Nanodrop Technologies). This method allows protein sample concentration to be estimated by monitoring the absorbance of the sample at 280 nm. Briefly, a small aliquot of the sample (2 μl) was dispensed onto the lower half of an optical pedestal and then drawn up into a column as the upper half of the pedestal was lowered. The machine determines optical path-length and measures the absorbance of the sample, then calculates sample concentration (mg/ml) based upon an assumed extinction coefficient of the protein.

2.2.17.4 Polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis (SDS)

Polypeptide molecular weights and protein purity were estimated by using 15% polyacrylamide gels and the Bio-Rad Mini Protein II system. 15% SDS-polyacrylamide gels contained 5 ml Tris-HCI (0.5 M, pH 8.8), 10 ml 30% w/v acrylamide (Bio-Rad), 0.2 ml 10% w/v sodium dodecyl sulphate (SDS), 0.07 ml 10% w/v fresh ammonium persulphate, 0.015 ml TEMED, 4.7 ml qH_2O. The gel was cast and, once set, the stacking gel applied to the top. The stacking gel was made up of 2.5 ml Tris-HCI (0.5 M, pH 6.8), 1.5 ml 30% w/v acrylamide, 0.035 ml 10% w/v SDS, 0.01 ml 10% w/v ammonium persulphate, 0.015 ml TEMED, 4.9 ml qH_2O. SDS-loading buffer was made up of 50 mM Tris- HCl (0.5 M, pH 6.8), 10% v/v glycerol, 2% w/v SDS, 0.1% w/v bromphenol blue, 200 mM dithiothreitol (DTT) or β mercaptoethanol, and 8.85 ml qH_2O.

2.2.17.5 Western blotting

Proteins were separated by SDS-PAGE and then transferred to a nitrocellulose membrane by electroblotting at 60 V for 1 h. Following transfer, the membrane was washed in 1x TBS (20 mM Tris, 500 mM NaCl, pH 7) for 10 min on a shaking platform. The membrane was then blocked in blocking solution (1% BSA-TBS) for 1 h at room temperature or overnight at 4 ºC while shaking gently. After blocking, the membrane was washed twice in TTBS (20 mM Tris, 500 mM NaCl, 0.05% Tween 20, pH 7.0) for 10 min for each wash. The membrane was then probed with the primary antibody diluted in antibody buffer (1% BSA-TTBS) and incubated for 1 h at room temperature. Following three 10 min washes in TBST, membranes were incubated for 1 h with the secondary antibody conjugated to horseradish peroxide (HRP) or alkaline phosphatase diluted in antibody buffer. Finally, membranes were washed three times for 10 min each in TBS to remove excess tween detergent followed by signal detection using BCIP tablets (Sigma). Images were visualised and recorded using a G:BOXChemi (Syngene) with GeneSys software.

2.2.17.8 Protein overexpression

In order to obtain a large amount of the SEN1432 and DgoA proteins in native form, the encoding genes were cloned directly into pET21a or pET28 (Novagen) vectors. The plasmids were transformed into the *E. coli* BL21/λDE3 or BL21/λDE3 Star or Rosetta strains before expression was induced by IPTG.

Initial small-scale protein overexpression was conducted as follows, using BL21 (λDE3) transformants containing an overexpression pET21a vector. Strains were inoculated into 3 ml LB broth with ampicillin in sterile test tubes and incubated for 12-16 h at 37 °C on a rotary shaker (250 rpm). Then, 500 µl of overnight culture were used to inoculate 50 ml pre-warmed LB broth with ampicillin in 250 ml flasks and the cultures were incubated at 37 °C at 250rpm.

Growth was monitored (OD_{650nm}) until the OD reached 0.5. At this point, 0.5 OD units of cells were collected in a 1.5 ml Eppendorf tube on ice which was centrifuged at 13000 rpm for 7 min to the pellet cells. The supernatant was discarded and the dry pellet was stored at -20 ˚C. IPTG was then added to the culture to a final concentration of 1.0 mM to induce protein expression. Each hour for 5 hours after adding IPTG, and after overnight growth, 0.5 OD units of cells were collected and treated as above. All cell pellets were then defrosted and re-suspended in 100 µl of 1x SDS sample loading buffer and subjected to analysis by SDS-PAGE (Methods 2.2.17.4).

2.2.18 Hexonate preparation and synthesis.

Three commercial hexonate forms were purchased (sodium gluconate, D-mannono-1,4-lactone, and L-(+)-gulonic acid γ- lactone) from Tokyo Chemical Industry Co., Ltd. (TCI) in addition to the synthesis of D-galactonic acid from D-galactose (by Dr Chris Jones, Chemistry Department, University of Reading). Stock solutions of hexonates were prepared at 10% w/v concentration, and the pH of the gulonic and D-galactonic acid was adjusted from 2.5 to 7 using KOH, while Na-gluconate and D-mannono-1,4-lactone were already at pH ~7. All solutions were sterilized using 0.22 Millipore filters. These hexonates have the chemical structures as shown in figure 2.6.

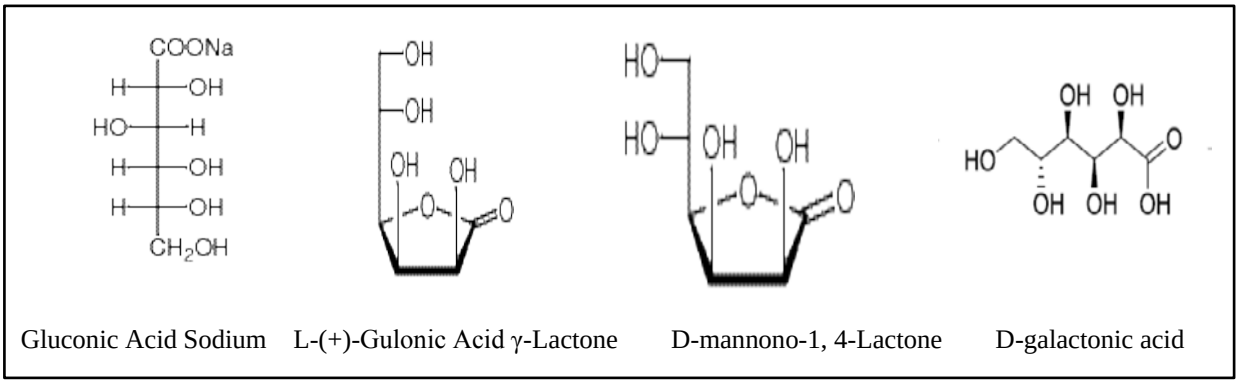


Figure 2.6: Structure of three commercial hexonates used in this work and synthesised D-galactonic acid (Pezzotti *et al*., 2006).

The method used for synthesis of D-galactonate was to employ the corresponding hexose (in this case, galactose), oxidise it with bromine (Br2) in water to give galactonate (Pezzotti *et al*., 2006), as follows. Four gram from of D-galactose (22.2 mmol) were dissolved in H_2O (150 mL). Br_2 (1.14 mL, 22.2 mmol) was added and the reaction was stirred at ambient temperature for 48 h. The remaining Br_2 was removed by sparging with compressed air for 1 h. Then, the mixture was concentrated in vacuum at 35 °C (to avoid browning of the solution). The syrup formed was then made up to 22 mL with H_2O to give a 1 M solution of D-galactonic acid. So the quantitative yield was 22 mmol in 22 mL H_2O and the purity was established by NMR. The final concentration of galactonate was 1 M, which was neutralised in same volume of 1 M NaOH. The final sample was stored at -20 ˚C.

Chapter 3: Generation and preliminary analysis of '*hex*' gene *lacZ* transcriptional fusions.

3.1 Introduction

In order to further understand the behaviour of *S*E when exposed to the bactericidal conditions of egg white, Baron and co-workers studied the global transcriptional response of *S*E to egg-white (Baron *et al*., 2017) using microarray technology. The resulting change in expression involved groups of genes which have functions related to survival in egg white (EW), as follows:

1- Up-regulated - biotin biosynthesis, iron-restriction response, Kdp potassium uptake system, heat-shock response, and envelope-stress response; and
2- Down regulated - energy-metabolism, amino acid biosynthesis and uptake, motility and chemotaxis, and a subset of virulence factors.

Surprisingly, in addition to the effects summarised above, egg-white exposure strongly induced expression of genes involved in utilisation of hexonates/hexuronates. These systems had not been previously reported to have any role in EW survival, nor had they been shown to be up-regulated by EW exposure or to be subject to co-regulation. These genes were located in three distinct gene clusters: the *dgoRKADT* operon, the *uxuAB-uxaC* (SEN2978-SEN2980) operon and the SEN1432-6 locus.

3.1.1 Aim of this chapter

This chapter aims to confirm induction of these genes by EW. The first objective was to generate a series of transcriptional reporter constructs for each of the genes of interest (those anticipated to possess proximal promoters).

3.2 Generation of *hex* gene *lacZ* transcriptional fusions.

For this purpose, the transcriptional fusion vector, pRS1274, was selected for incorporation of relevant gene fragments from *S*E PT4. pRS1274 DNA was obtained from lab stocks and used for generation of further plasmid DNA for use in cloning experiments. Plasmid DNA from lab stocks was transformed into chemically competent TOP10 and eight of the Amp^R colonies. Plasmid DNA presence was confirmed (section 2.2.2.1) and by agarose gel electrophoresis.
The expected size of the pRS1274 vector is 10,752 bp. The plasmid DNA was analysed further by restriction digestion (*Bam*HI, *Eco*RI and *Nde*I), to confirm identity. The pattern observed matched with the in-silico analysis.

In a previous study, pRS1274 was used to study the *yohD–yohC* intergenic regions in *S. enterica* serovar Typhimurium (Kenyon *et al*., 2007), and so this vector is thus suitable for use in *Salmonella*.
Genomic DNA was extracted from *S*E PT4 using the Thermo Scientific GeneJET Genomic DNA Purification Kit (4.3.2.2) to provide a PCR template for amplification. Results showed that the quantities and purity of DNA were sufficient for amplification by PCR.

Using Vector NTI, primers were designed for amplification of putative promoter regions for the induced genes of interest (*ybhC*, SEN1435, SEN1436, SEN1432, *dgoR*, *dgoT*, SEN2978, SEN2977 and SEN2979) (Table 2.4) from *S*E using High Fidelity Phusion® DNA polymerase (section 2.2.4). Seven intergenic regions were selected, two of which contained putative divergent promoters and so primers were designed to allow cloning in both orientations. The amplified regions are summarised in Fig. 3.1 below and primer locations are indicated in the Appendix. The regions were selected to include a portion of the upstream gene (#100 bp) as well as a similar portion of the gene of interest in an attempt to ensure that the entire promoter region was included.

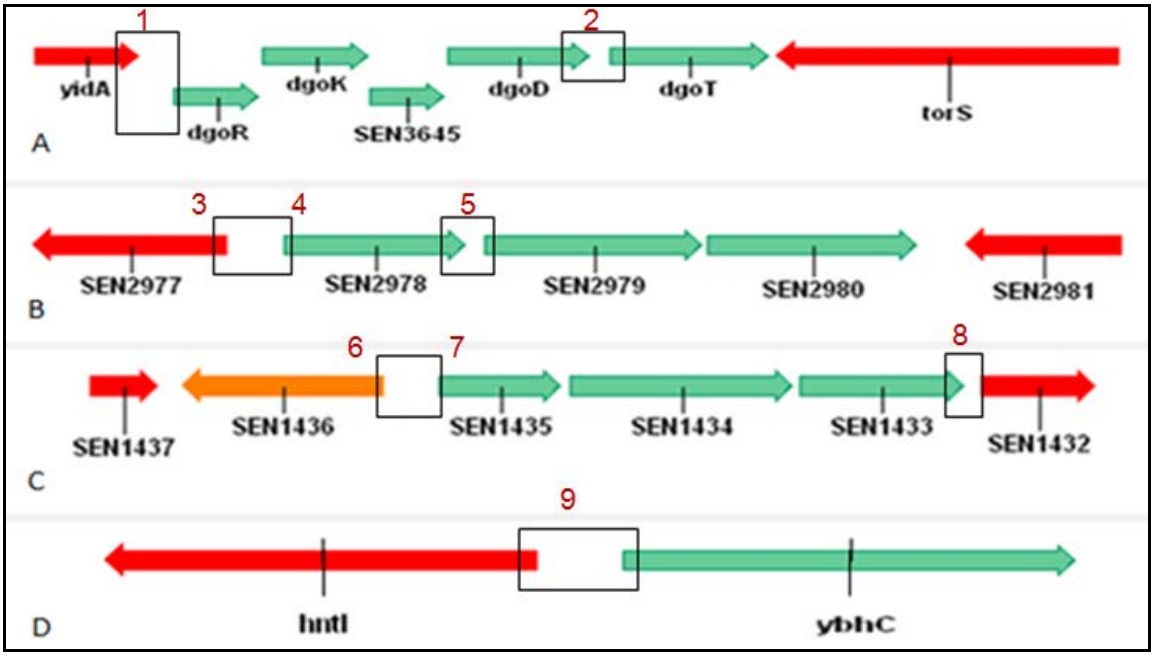


Figure 3.1: Schematic representation of the organisation of the egg-white induced *hex* genes of SE PT4. Regions are as follows: A, *dgo* cluster; B, *uxuAB-uxaC* operon; C, SEN1432-6; D, *ybhC* gene. Genes are shown as green arrows, direction is indicative of polarity. Numbered rectangles indicate amplified regions.

The next step was to PCR amplify the target regions, clone them into pJET2.1, and then to subclone them into pRS1274 to allow studies on pattern of expression to progress. A two step cloning procedure was used to since cloning of the PCR fragments into pJET2.1 is highly efficient and their subsequent subcloning into pRS1274 would be enhanced through the ability to confirm complete double digestion and sticky-end generation. The target sequences were amplified successfully with bands at approximately corresponding to the expected sizes of the target promoter fragments.

Comparing the mobilities of the observed bands with the expected sizes listed below indicates the validity of the PCR: *ybhC* (expected size 446 bp); SEN1435 (expected size 504 bp); SEN1436 (expected size 504 bp); SEN1432 (expected size 420 bp); *dgoR* (expected size 551 bp); *dgoT* (expected size 434 bp); SEN2978 (expected size 557 bp); SEN2977 (expected size 557 bp); and SEN2979 (expected size 339 bp).

Following PCR, the DNA was purified using Thermo Scientific GeneJET™ PCR purification kits to remove any contaminants/enzymes (section 2.2.7) and agarose gel electrophoresis was performed again to ensure the correct bands were present (Fig. 3.2).

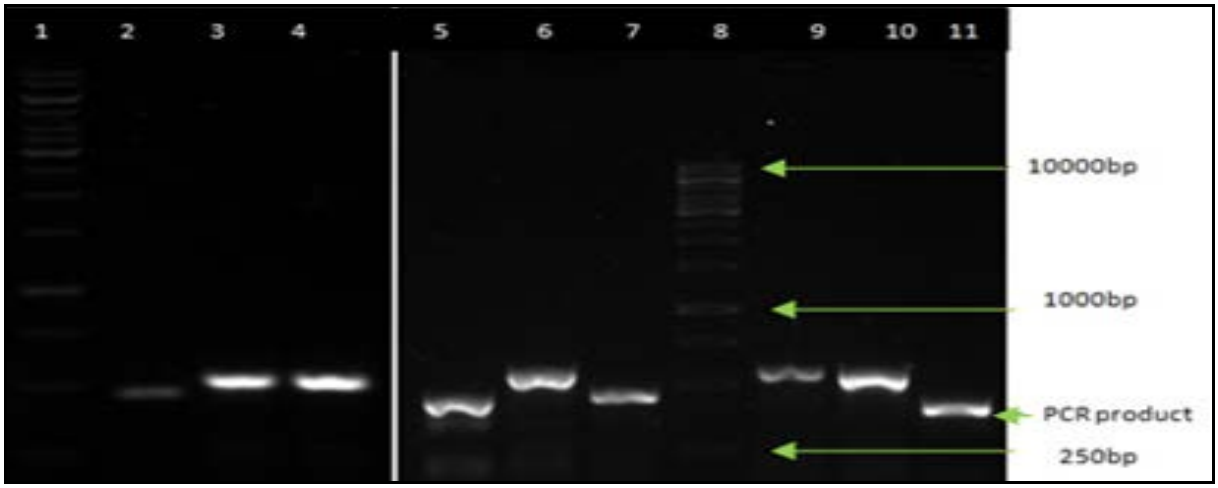


Figure 3.2: Gel electrophoresis of purified PCR products. Lanes 1 and 8 contain GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp). Purified PCR products are as follow: lane 2, *ybhC*(expected size 446 bp); lane 3, SEN1435(expected size 504 bp); lane 4, SEN1436 (expected size 504 bp); lane 5, SEN1432(expected size 420 bp); lane 6, *dgoR*(expected size 551 bp); lane 7, *dgoT*(expected size 434 bp); lane 9, SEN2978(expected size 557 bp); lane 10, SEN2977(expected size 557 bp); lane 11, SEN2979 (expected size 339bp). Electrophoresis was performed on 2% agarose TBE gels at 60 V for 70 min.

Purification of the PCR products decreased the apparent DNA concentration. This was confirmed by Nanodrop analysis (for a typical sample, the concentration dropped from 1060 to 46 ng/µl after purification). However, this step enhances the downstream applications of cloning and digestion.

The Thermo Scientific CloneJET PCR Cloning Kit was used for inserting the purified PCR products into linearised pJET1.2 cloning vector. Ligation was achieved with T4 DNA ligase according to the instructions provided, with the 'Blunt end protocol'. Ligation mixtures were transformed into chemically competent TOP10 cells (section 2.2.1) and transformants selected on LB agar with Amp after overnight growth at 37 °C. pJET1.2/blunt vector has the *eco47IR* lethal gene which is disrupted by ligation of a DNA insert into the cloning site. As a result, only cells with recombinant plasmids are able to propagate.

Two to four colonies for each transformation were then selected for plasmid extraction. The isolated DNA was then analysed by agarose gel electrophoresis (Fig.3.3).

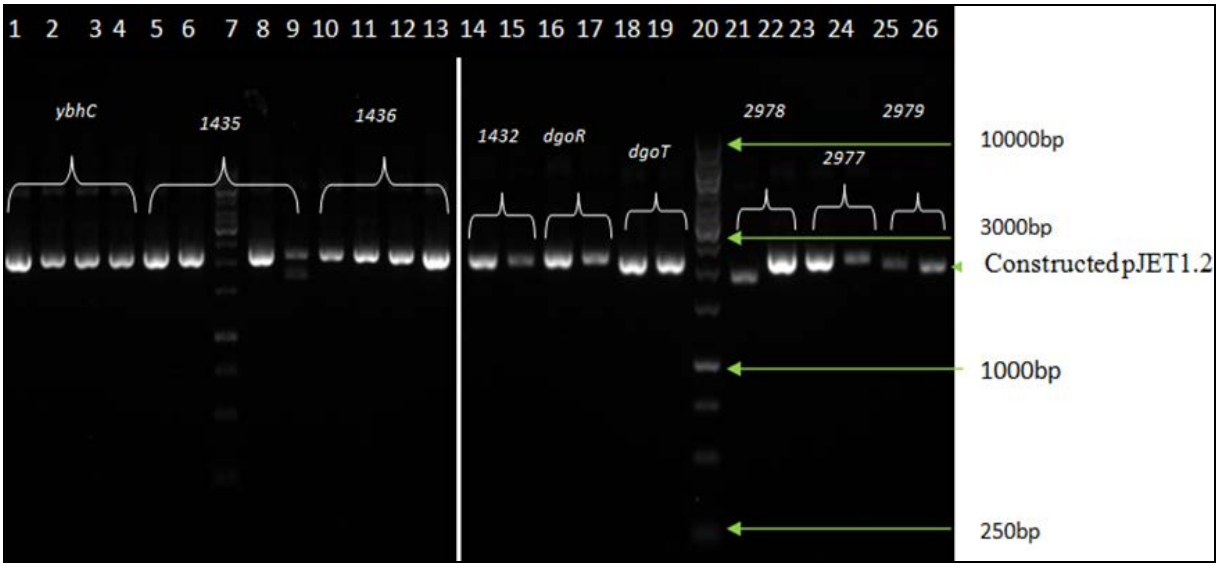


Figure 3.3: Plasmids DNA extraction of potential pJET1.2 clones carrying promoter fusion fragments. Lanes 7, 20: Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder. Potential pJET1.2 clones are as follows: lanes 1-4, *ybh*C insert; lanes 5-6 & 8-9, SEN1435 inset; lanes 10-13, SEN1436 insert; lanes 14-15, SEN1432 insert; lanes 16-17, *dgoR* insert; lanes 18-19, *dgoT* insert; lanes 21, 22, SEN2978 insert; lanes 23, 24, pJET1.2 and SEN2977 inserts; lanes 25-26, pJET1.2 and SEN2979 insert. Electrophoresis was as in Fig. 3.9.

The insert-carrying plasmids were expected to have a lower mobility (just above the 2 kb marker) than the re-ligated vector (just below the 2 kb marker). Nearly all of the extracted plasmids had mobilities suggesting the presence of an insert (Fig 3.3). The presence of inserts in the pJET1.2 clones was tested by double digestion with *Eco*RI and *Bam*HI restriction enzymes (section 2.2.8). Digesting should linearise the plasmids to generate two fragments corresponding to the vector (~3 kb) and insert (~0.5 kb). Analysis of the digested products by agarose gel electrophoresis (Fig. 3.4) showed that the PCR products had been cloned in each case. The plasmids thus verified were designated as follows:

pJET-*ybhC* (#1-4); pJET-SEN1435 (#5,6,8,9); pJET-SEN1436 (#10-13); pJET-SEN1432 (#14,15); pJET-*dgoR* (#16,17); pJET-*dgoT* (#18,19); pJET-SEN2978 (#21,22); pJET-SEN2977 (#23,24); pET-SEN2979 (#25,26) (see Table 2.3).

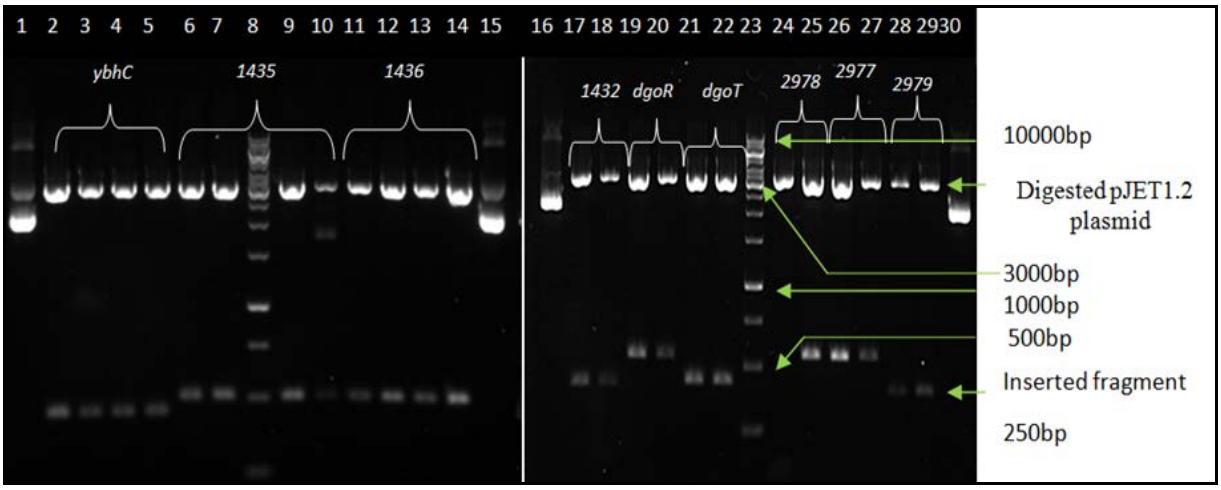


Figure 3.4: Electrophoretic analysis of pJET1.2 clones by double digestion with *Eco*RI and *Bam*HI. Lane 8&23**:** Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder. Lanes 1, 15, 16, 30: undigested pJET1.2 vector (constructed). Digested pJET1.2 vectors are as follow: lanes 2-5, *ybh*C insert; lanes 6, 7, 9, 10, SEN1435 insert; lanes 11-14, SEN1436 insert; lanes 17, 18, SEN1432 insert; lanes 19, 20, *dgoR* insert; lanes 21, 22, *dgoT* insert; lanes 24, 25, SEN2978 insert; lanes 26, 27, SEN2977 insert; lanes 28, 29, SEN2979 insert. Electrophoresis was as in Fig. 3.9.

Two plasmids for each PCR product were then selected for further analysis by nucleotide sequencing. DNA samples were sequenced by Source Bioscience using T7 promoter and pJET_RP2 primers (Table 2.5) in order to confirm the identity and authenticity of the inserts. The resulting data were analysed using BlastX and Vector NTI. Both the forward and reverse primers sequences showed that all plasmids submitted carry the expected inserts and that the nucleotide sequences exhibit a 100% match to the published *S*E sequence (accession no CP008928) (see Appendix 5 for more detail).

One isolate from each sequenced pair was selected for use as a source of DNA for subcloning into pRS1274 as illustrated in Figure 3.5. Plasmid DNA for each of the selected pJET clones was subjected to double digestion with *Bam*HI and *Eco*RI. The inserts thus released were separated from the vector fragment by agarose electrophoresis and then isolated from the gel (section 2.2.9).

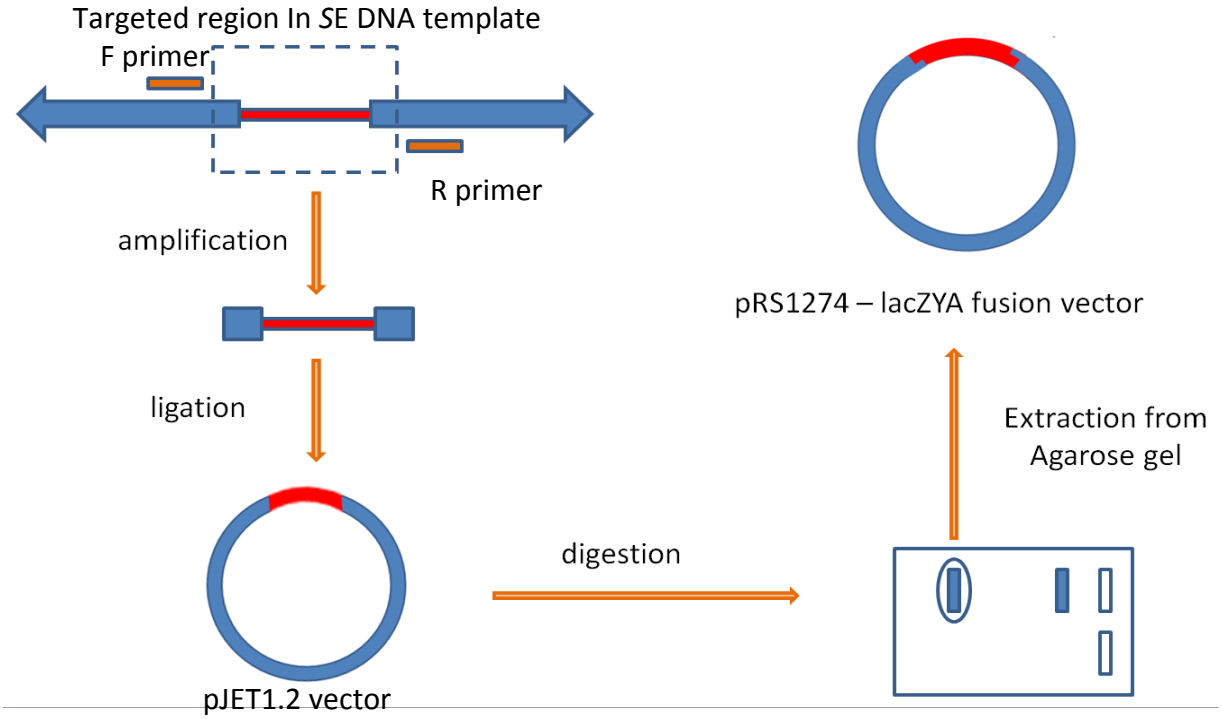


Figure 3.5: Cloning steps of potential promoter regions. Red is target regions**.**

The fragments thus purified were analysed by agarose gel electrophoresis to confirm if the extractions were successful (Fig. 3.6). Results showed pure bands at approximately 446, 504, 420, 551, 434, 557 and 399 bp which correspond to the sizes of the target putative promoter fragments released from pJET-clones.

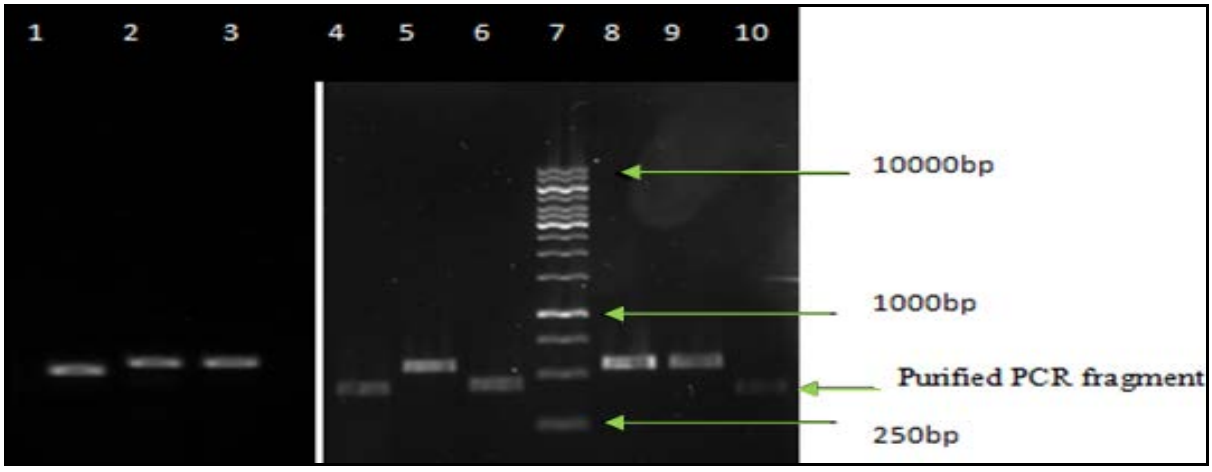


Figure 3.6: Gel electrophoresis of gel-extracted gene fragments for cloning into pRS1274. Lane 7 is GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp). Gene fragments are as follow: lane 1, *ybhC*; lane 2, SEN1435; lane 3, SEN1436; lane 4, SEN1432; lane 5, *dgoR*; lane 6, *dgoT*; lane 8, SEN2978; lane 9, SEN2977; lane 10, SEN2979. Electrophoresis was as in Fig. 3.9.

Ligation reactions were as described in Methods (section 2.2.10). The *lacZ* transcriptional fusion vector, pRS1274, was first digested with *Bam*HI and *Eco*RI, and was then purified (section 2.2.2). Reactions included 3 µl of digested PCR product (45 ng) and 2 µl (100-200ng) of digested vector. The ligation reactions (5µl aliquots) were used to transform chemically competent TOP10 (section 2.2.1) and transformants were selected on L-plates containing Amp and Xgal. Lac^{+}/Amp^{R} colonies were thus obtained in all cases. Four to eight such colonies were selected for plasmid DNA isolation (section 2.2.2.1). The extracted plasmids were analysed by agarose gel electrophoresis for the presence of DNA of the expected size (Fig. 3.7).

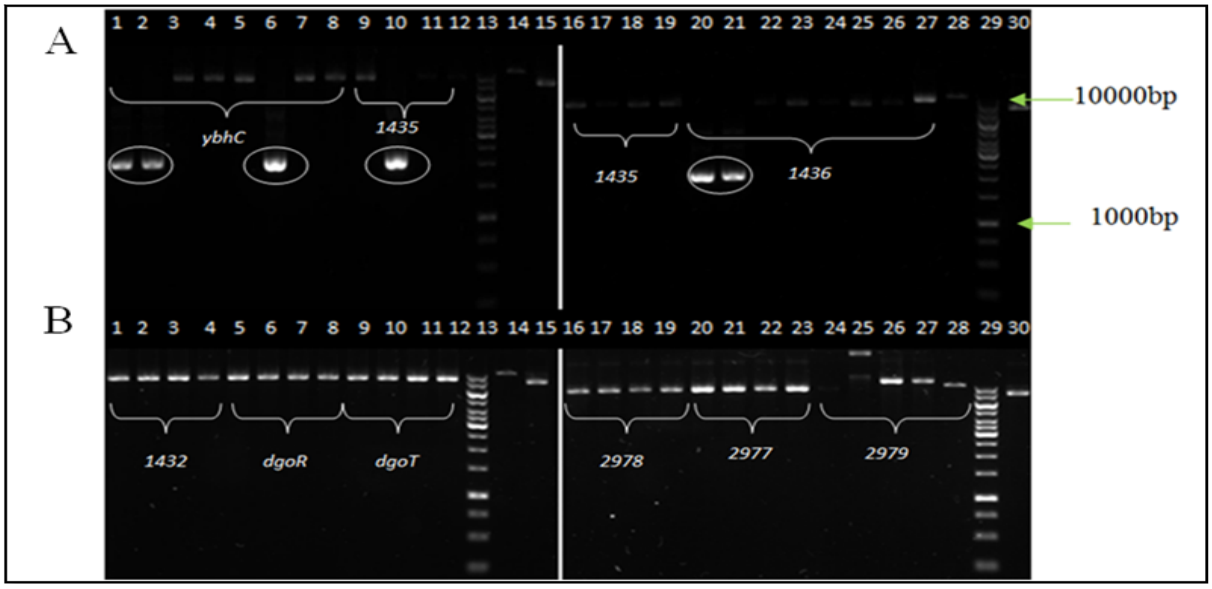


Figure 3.7: Plasmids DNA extractions of potential pRS1274 clones. **(A)** Lanes 13, 29: Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder. Lanes 14, 28, cut pRS1274 plasmid. Lanes 15, 30, uncut pRS1274. Potential pRS1274 clones are as follow: lanes 1-8, *ybh*C insert; lanes 9-12, 16-19, SEN1435 insert; lanes 20-27, SEN1436 insert. (**B)** Lanes 13, 29, Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder. Lanes 14, 28: cut pRS1274. Lanes 15, 30, uncut pRS1274. Potential pRS1274 clones are as follow: lanes 1-4, SEN1432 insert; lanes 5-8, *dgoR* insert; lane 9-12, *dgoT* insert; lanes16-19, SEN2978 insert; lanes 20-23, SEN2977 insert; lanes 24-27, SEN2979 insert. Electrophoresis was performed on 0.7% agarose TBE gels at 60 V for 70 min.

As can be observed from Fig. 3.7, most of the extracts contained plasmid of the expected size while there are number of extracts that contained a smaller plasmid (circled) likely corresponding to pJET1.2 which might remain after extraction of fragments from the gel. This

interpretation was confirmed by restriction digestion (Fig. 3.15) and so these isolates were not used for further work. The plasmids were further analysed by double digestion with *Bam*HI and *Eco*RI (2.2.8) and then the uncut and cut DNA was electrophoresed (Fig. 3.8).

The results showed that the target fragments were released from pRS1274 vector, in all cases, successfully with bands at approximately 446, 504, 420, 551, 434, 557 and 399 bp which correspond to the sizes of the target promoter fragments. The plasmids carrying the expected insert were designated as follows: pRS-*ybhC*-*lacZ* (#1-8); pRS-SEN1435-*lacZ* (#9-12 and 16-19); pRS-SEN1436-*lacZ* (#20-27); pRS-SEN1432-*lacZ* (#1-4); pRS-*dgoR*-*lacZ* (#5-8); pRS-*dgoT*-*lacZ* (#9-12); pRS-SEN2978-*lacZ* (#16-19); pRS-SEN2977-*lacZ* (#20-23); pRS-SEN2979-*lacZ* (#24-27) (see Table 2.3).

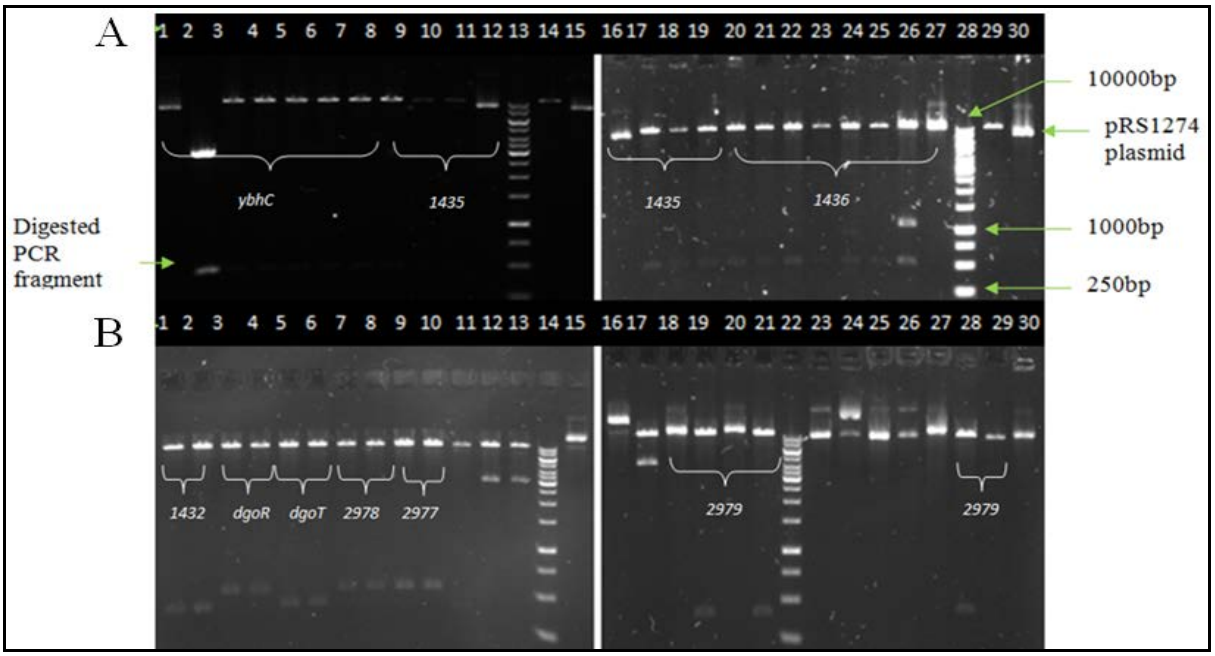


Figure 3.8: Potential pRS1274 clones analysed by double digestion with *Eco*RI and *Bam*HI. (**A**) Lanes 13, 28: Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder. Lanes 14, 29, cut pRS1274. Lanes 15, 30, uncut pRS1274. Potential pRS1274 clones are as follow: lanes 1-8: *ybhC* insert; lanes 9-12, 16-19, SEN1435 insert; lanes 20-27, SEN1436 insert. **(B)** Lanes 14 & 22, Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder. Lane 29, cut pRS1274. Lanes 15, 30, uncut pRS1274. Potential pRS1274 clones are as follow: lanes 1-2, SEN1432 insert; lanes 3-4, *dgoR* insert; lanes 5-6, *dgoT* insert; lanes 7-8, SEN2978 insert; lanes 9-10, SEN2977 insert; lanes 19, 21, 28, SEN2979 insert. Electrophoresis was performed on 2% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min.

For each plasmid type, as confirmed above, DNA for one isolate was submitted for sequencing of the fragment inserted at the multiple cloning site. Specific primers (pRS1274-FOR and

pRS1274-REV, Table 2.5) were used and sequence contained as identical with accession no CP008928.

3.3 Identification of promoter sites

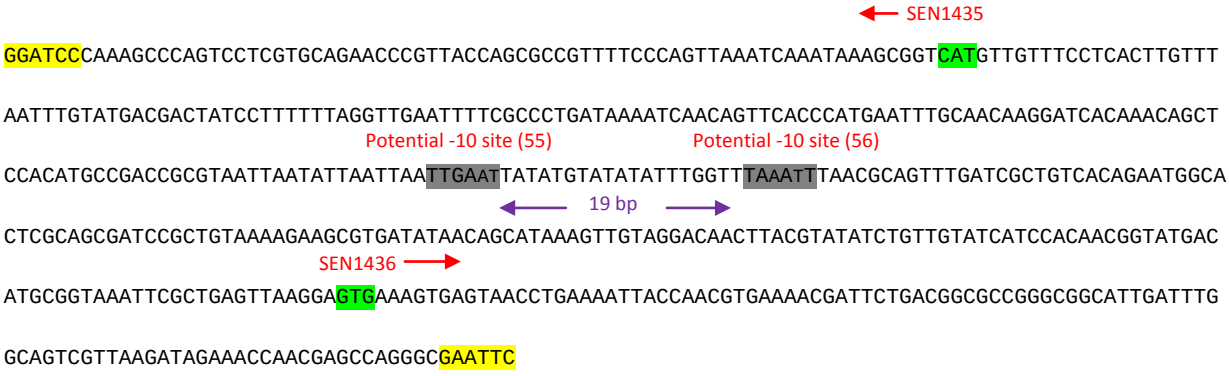
All the constructs that exhibited expression levels above the vector control were analysed using the promoter finder BPROM program (http://www.softberry.com/berry.phtml) to recognize promoters for these genes by determining the -35/-10 sites. For SEN1436 (Figure 3.21), BPROM indicated that the -35 and -10 sites are located over 153 bp upstream of the SEN1436 start codon (as defined by the NCBI database). The -10 site consists of a sequence similar to the TATAAT motif (TAAATT) at 4/6 points (upper case), whereas the -35 site matches the consensus sequence TTGACA (TTGAAT) at 4/6 positions (upper case). The -35 and -10 sites are separated by 19 bp which is close to the ideal spacing of 17 bp. This supports the hypothesis that this is a functional promoter

For SEN2977 (Figure 3.9), BPROM indicates that the -35 and -10 sites are located over 244 bp upstream of the SEN2977 start codon as defined by the NCBI database. The -10 site consists of a sequence similar to the TATAAT motif (TATCAT) at 5/6 points (upper case), whereas the -35 site matches the consensus sequence TTGACA (TTGGCT) at 4/6 positions (upper case). The -35 and -10 sites are separated by 13 bp, which is clearly an unacceptable distance. The BPROM software showed the presence of a predicted OmpR-binding site (AAATCACA). OmpR is required for the transcriptional expression of both major outer membrane protein genes, *ompF* and *ompC*, in response to osmolarity (Lijestroem *et al*, 1988)

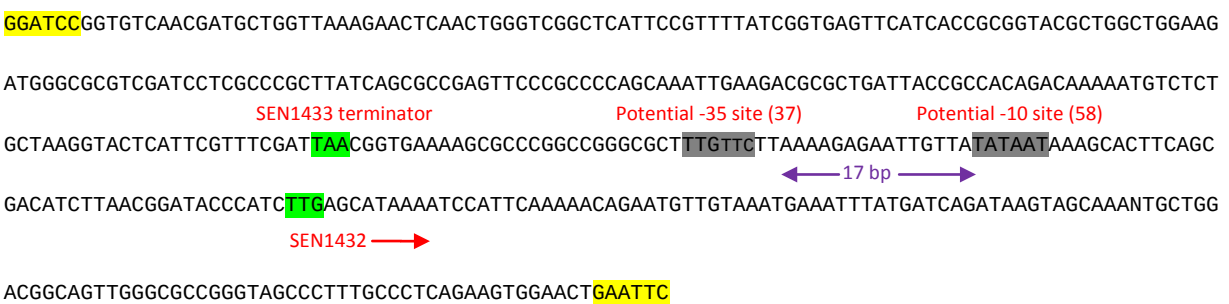
For *dgoT* and *dgoR* (Figure 3.21), BPROM indicated that the -10 sites are located 54 and 123 bp upstream of the *dgoT* and *dgoR* start codons, respectively. For *dgoT*, the -10 site consists of a sequence identical to the TATAAT motif (100%), whereas the -35 site matches the consensus sequence TTGACA (TTTAAA) at 4/6 positions (upper case). The -35 and -10 sites are separated by the ideal spacing of 17 bp. In addition, BPROM analysis showed that the

dgoA-dgoT intergenic region contains a potential CpxR binding site; the CpxAR system responds to envelope and pH stress by activating expression of genes including *cpxP*, *degP*, *dsbA* and *ppiA* (Danese *et al*., 1995). For *dgoR*, analysis showed a -10 site consisting of a sequence similar to the TATAAT motif (CATAAT) at 5/6 points (upper case)), whereas the -35 site matches the consensus sequence TTGACA (TTGTGA) at 4/6 positions (upper case). The -35 and -10 sites are separated by the ideal spacing of 17 bp. For SEN1435 and SEN2979, no promoters were predicted by BPROM, and predictions for SEN2978 and *ybhC* were a poor match to the ideal promoter. For SEN1432, indicated that the -10 sites are located over 35 bp upstream of the start codon. The -10 site consists of a sequence similar to the TATAAT motif (TATAAT) at 6/6 points (upper case), whereas the -35 site matches the consensus sequence TTGACA (TTGTTC) at 3/6 positions (upper case). The -35 and -10 sites are separated by 17 bp which is ideal spacing. This supports the hypothesis that this is a functional promoter.

SEN1436



SEN1432



SEN2977

GGATCCGATATGGTGTAACGCGTTACCACGCCGGTTGCGCCAGCCTGGCGTACATCTGACAGCGTTACCGGGTCGTTAGGTCCGTACCAGCGCCA

← SEN2978

GGTTTGTTTCATATCTCGTTTCCTCTTCTTGCGATAACGTCTTCGTGGTTGACCCATTGCCAGCCAACATCGAAACGTGCTTTGTAAACCCGTTC

Potential -35 site (33) Potential -10 site (45)

TGACCCCTAAATTCAACCAAAATTTTTCTCATGTCAACCTTATTGTCTAAATTGGCTAACCAAATCACAAATATCATCATTCACGGTCTGCCAAT

ompR TF

← 13bp →

TTTATTTATTTGATCTGTGTCAATTTTTGCTGGGTGAAAAGCATTCACCATTCAACTTGAAATGAGTTGATGTATTTATTTCAAGAATATTAAGG

GCGGGAGTTGCCGCCAGATTTTGACCGGTCCGGATGAGAAAATATTGATTGGTCAACCAATTTTTGTGATTTCAGTTTTCCCGCTACAGGTCAGA

SEN2977 →

CGGCGCGGAGCTAATGTTTTTTAACGAGGCTTTATCATGAAGATGACAAAATTAAGATGGTGGATTATCGGCCTGGTCTGCGTAGGGGAATTC

SEN2978

← SEN2977

GGATCCCCTACGCAGACCAGGCCGATAATCCACCATCTTAATTTTGTCATCTTCATGATAAAGCCTCGTTAAAAAACATTAGCTCCGCGCCGTC

TGACCTGTAGCGGGAAAACTGAAATCACAAAAATTGGTTGACCAATCAATATTTTCTCATCCGGACCGGTCAAAATCTGGCGGCAACTCCCGCCC

Potential -35 site (56) Potential -10 site (66)

TTAATATTCTTGAAATAAATACATCAACTCATTTCAAGTTGAATGGTGAATGCTTTTCACCCAGCAAAAATTGACACAGATCAAATAAATAAAAT

← 13bp →

TGGCAGACCGTGAATGATGATATTTGTGATTTGGTTAGCCAATTTAGACAATAAGGTTGACATGAGAAAAATTTTGGTTGAATTTAGGGGTCAGA

SEN2978 →

ACGGGTTTACAAAGCACGTTTCGATGTTGGCTGGCAATGGGTCAACCACGAAGACGTTATCGCAAGAAGAGGAAACGAGATATGAAACAAACCTG

GCGCTGGTACGGACCTAACGACCCGGTAACGCTGTCAGATGTACGCCAGGCTGGCGCAACCGGCGTGGTAACGGCGTTACACCATATCGAATTC

dgoT

GGATCCACTATAACAAGGGCGCGGAGCTGCTCGACTTTGTGAAAAACAAAGAAGACTTCAGCATGGACGGCGGCTTCTTTAAACCCTTAACCAAA

CCGGGTCTTGGCGTAGACATTGACGAGGCCAGGGTGATTGAACTTAGCAAAAGCGCGCCGGACTGGCGTAATCCGTTGTGGCGGCACGCTGACGG

dgoA terminator

Potential -35 site (41) Potential -10 site (39)

ATCGGTAGCCGAGTGGTGATCGCCACGCTGTAGGCTCAACAAACGTCGCCCTCCGGGCAACCCAATTTAAATATAAAAACACACCCTCTGTAATT

dgoT →

← 17 bp → cpxAR TF

TACAGGGCATGGTGAGCGGCCTCGCTATGCCCAGAATCTGGAGACAGATGACGATGGATATTTCAGTTACAGCAGCACAGCCGGGGCGTCGCCGC

TATCTGACGCTGGTGATGATCTTTATTACCGTGGTGATTTGCTACGTCGATCGCGCCAACGAATTC

dgoR

GGATCCGAGGTGATGGCGATTGGCGATCAGGAAAACGACATTGCGATGATCGAATACGCCGGTATGGGCGTGGCAATGGACAACGCCATTCCGTC

GGTCAAAGAGGTGGCTAACTTTGTGACTAAATCGAACCTTGAAGATGGTGTTGCCTGGGCGATTGAAAAATTTGTGCTGAACCCCGATCACTCAT

yidA terminator

CCGGCCATTTCCCCGCCCGATAAGGCATAGCCGCCATCGGGCAAATACGCGCTTAACGACCCGCACTTGCTGCGGGTTTTTTTATGTCTTTCGTT

Potential -35 site (30) Potential -10 site (38)

TACGTCTTATAACGTTCCCATAACCAATTGTTGTTTTTGTGATCTAAATTGTAGTACAACATAATTATGTTGTACTACATTAATGGCATGATAAC

← 17 bp →

GACGGTTGATATCACGCTAGTACTACAAAATTGCGGCGTAATTCAGCTATCGCGGTAAAGTAAGAGAGTTCACATCGAGCACAAGGACTCTCTAT

dgoR →

GACTCTCAATAAAACCGATCGCATCGTTATCACGCTGGGCAAACAGATTGTCAGCGGTAAATACGTACCCGGTTCGGCGCTGGAATTC

ybhC

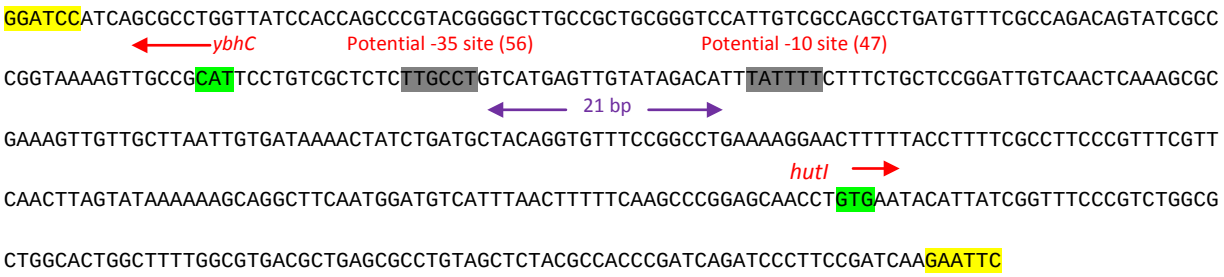


Figure 3.9: Analysis of the potential promoter regions using BPROM. Predicted -35 and -10 sites are highlighted in grey. The start codons are highlighted in green. Restriction sites generated for the lacZ fusion construction are highlighted in yellow. The predicted -10 and -35 sites are in grey, with spacing indicated. BPROM scores indicated in brackets. The predicted transcription factors labelled underlined (cpxAR in *dgoT*, ompR in SEN2977).

Table 3.1: Summary of predicted promoters.

Genes	TATAAT -10	TTGACA -35	Distance between -10 and -35
SEN1436	TAAATT	TTGAAT	19
SEN1432	TAAAAT	TTAACG	17
SEN2977	TATCAT	TTGGCT	13
SEN2978	TAAAAT	TTGACA	13
dgoT	TGTAAT	TTTAAA	17
dgoR	CATAAT	TTGTGA	17
ybhc	TATTTT	TTGCCT	21
SEN1435	No prediction		
SEN2979	No prediction		

3.4 Preliminary expression analysis of the *hex* genes.

Initially, the expression activity of all nine constructs was tested using *E. coli* as the host. Expression was determined by measurement of the β-galactosidase activity of corresponding transformants. The β-galactosidase assays (section 2.2.12) allow the activity of potential promoter regions fused with the *lacZ* gene in the promoter-less transcriptional plasmid (pRS1274) to be monitored. If the promoter is active, the *lacZ* gene is transcribed and the cell produces β-galactosidase (which normally cleaves lactose). In this assay, colourless ONPG was used instead of lactose as the substrate. β-galactosidase hydrolyzes ONPG to produces a colour change due to release of ONP (yellow) at a rate that correlates with the amount of the enzyme expressed and activity of the fused promoter.

3.4.1 Activity of *lacZ* fusions in *E.coli* TOP10

All nine constructs (pRS-*ybhC-lacZ*; pRS-SEN1435-*lacZ*; pRS-SEN1436-*lacZ*; pRS-SEN1432-*lacZ*; pRS-*dgoR-lacZ*; pRS-*dgoT-lacZ*; pRS-SEN2978-*lacZ*; pRS-SEN2977-*lacZ* and pRS-SEN2979-*lacZ*) were selected for expression analysis. Overnight cultures of TOP10 transformants were used to inoculate LB containing Amp, and these cultures were then grown to stationary phase and samples taken at regular intervals for β-galactosidase activity assay (Fig. 3.10).

The expression data are shown in Fig. 3.11 summarised in Fig. 3.10, and the full expression data with error bars are provided in Appendix 6. Seven of the fusions gave expression levels greater than the vector-only control (~20-700 times higher), suggesting active promoters. The activity was converted to the following units: nmol ONPG/min/OD unit cells (according the equation as described in section 2.2.12). Two (SEN1436-*lacZ* and SEN2977-*lacZ*) gave particularly high log-phase activity (maximum of 1250 and 1360 U, respectively); one (SEN1432-*lacZ*) gave moderate activity (maximum of 740 U); and four (pRS-SEN1435-*lacZ*; pRS-SEN2978-*lacZ*; pRS-*dgoR-lacZ* and pRS-*ybhC-lacZ*) gave relatively weak log-phase

activities (maximum of 200, 350, 190 and 180 U respectively). Two (*dgoT-lacZ* and SEN2979-*lacZ*) gave very weak activity that was only slightly above that of the vector control (~2- 15 U) suggesting that no promoter is present directly upstream of *dgoT*. Thus, *dgoT* may be expressed from the *dgoR* promoter and is likely to comprise part of an operon: *dgoRKADT*. SEN2979 encodes D-mannonate oxidoreductase and as its gene fusion is weakly expressed; this suggests that it also does not have an independent promoter so would depend upon any distal promoter associated with SEN2978 for its expression, indicating that the SEN2978 promoter may be required for expression of downstream genes (SEN2979-80).

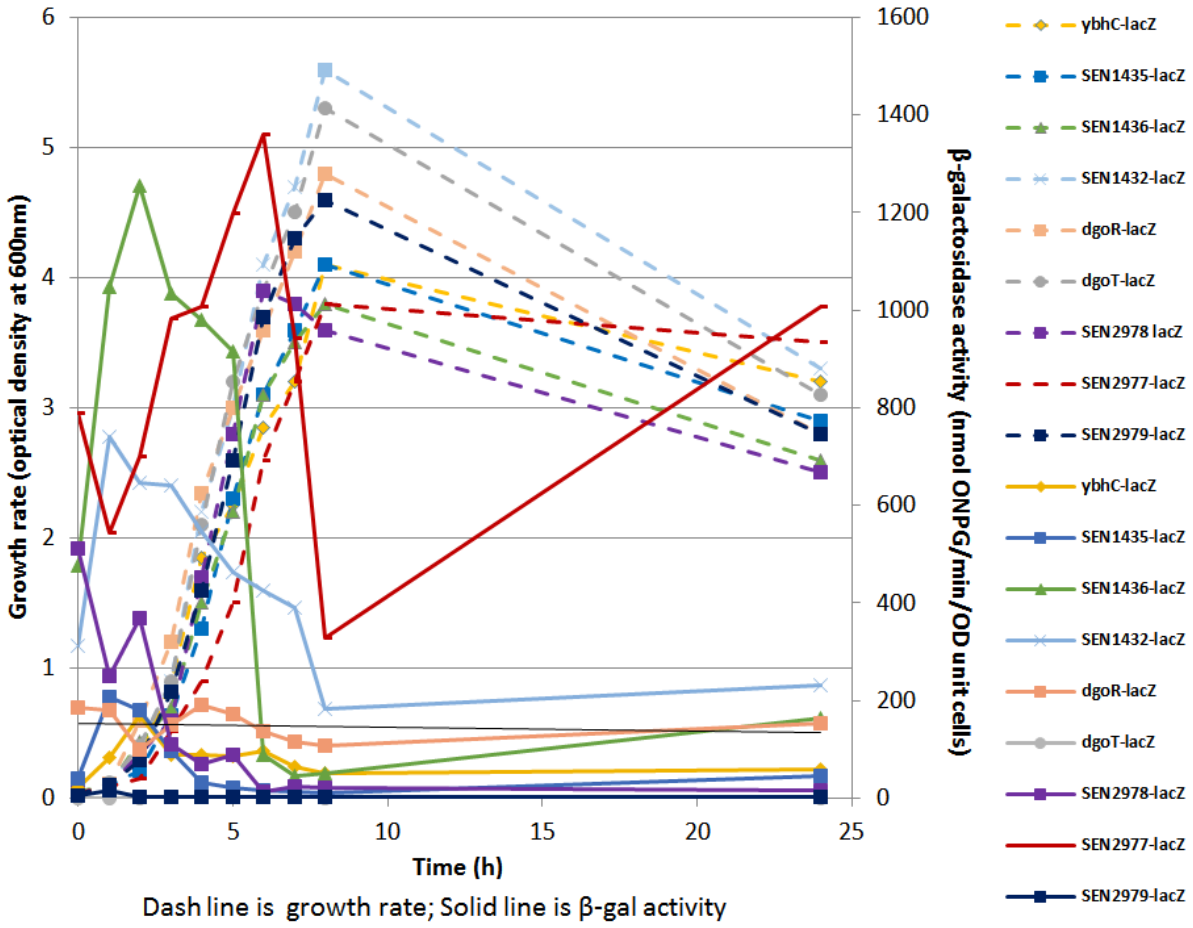


Figure 3. 10: Expression of *hex* genes in L-broth using *E. coli* TOP10 as host. Growth was aerobic in LB with Amp at 37 °C and 250 rpm. Data given is the average from triplicate cultures each assayed in triplicate. Error bars are indicated in the Appendix as differences between the triplicate cultures. All experiments were repeated once or twice, with similar results obtained. Dashed line is growth rate; solid line is β-gal activity.

The greatest β-galactosidase activity (~500 and 700-fold greater than the control; Fig. 3.11) was observed for SEN1436- and SEN2977-*lacZ*, respectively, in the exponential growth phase. Both exhibited comparatively strong maximum expression levels of ~1250 and 1360 U respectively. SEN1436 encodes a putative hexonate dehydratase and according to microarray results (Baron *et al*., 2017) was induced by 33-fold in egg white medium (45 min). The expression declined dramatically (~12 fold) towards the end of the exponential growth phase (6 h). Using different media should be considered as Baron *et al*. (2017) used EW media while here LB is used.

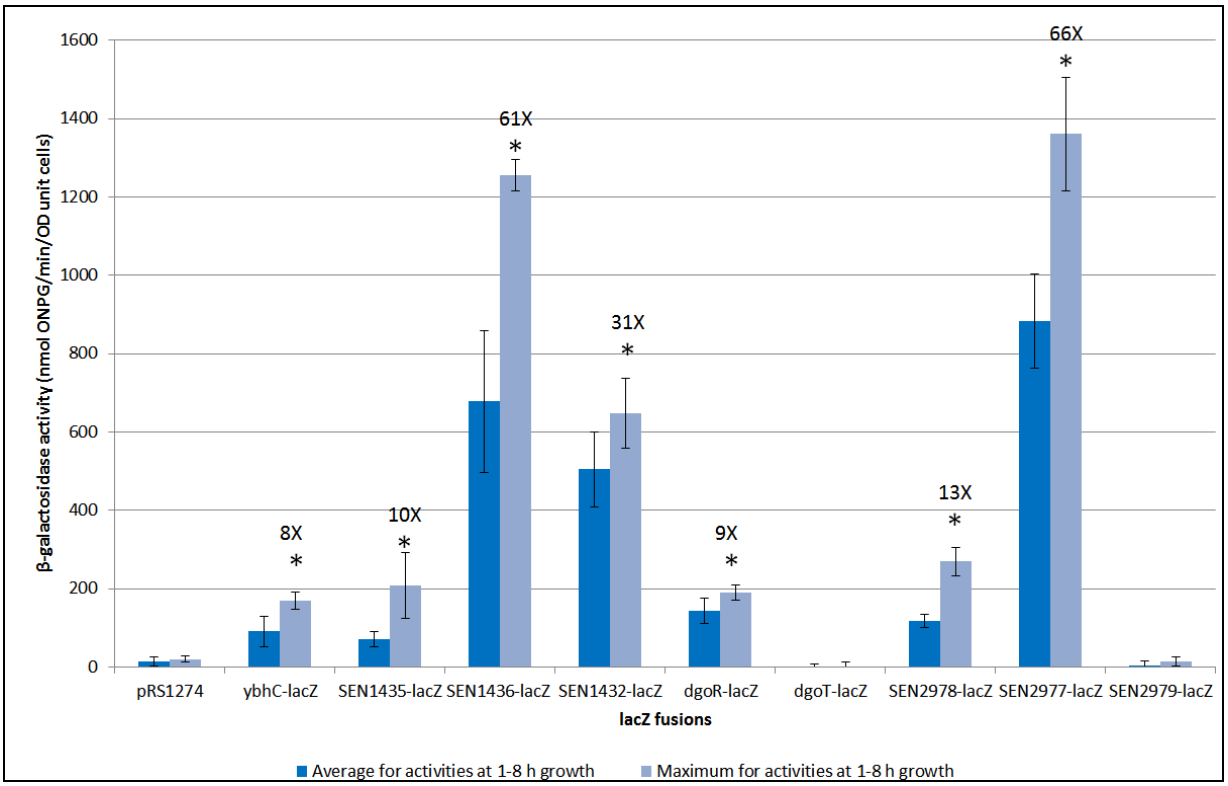


Figure 3.11 Summary of β-galactosidase activity (average and maximum levels) of all nine *lacZ* fusions. The data were taken from Fig. 3.10. Averages and maximum taken for activities at 1-8 h growth. Asterisks indicate significant difference with respect to vector control ($P \leq 0.05$).

SEN2977 encodes a putative hexonate transporter (Thomson *et al*., 2008) and was not reported as being induced by exposure to EW medium (Baron *et al*., 2017). SEN2977-*lacZ* activity was greatest at 6 h, towards the end of the exponential -growth phase, and declined rapidly (fourfold) at 8 h in the early stationary phase.

Moderate activity was observed for SEN1432-*lacZ* of ~740 U in the exponential growth phase. SEN1432 specifies a putative GntR-family regulatory protein which could control the SEN1433-6 genes through interaction with divergent putative promoters at the SEN1436-35 intergenic region. The *lacZ* fusion data suggest that SEN1432 is well expressed and thus has an independent proximal promoter such that its expression would not depend upon any promoter associated with SEN1435. The array data (Baron *et al*., 2017) showed no evidence of induction of SEN1432 in egg white which suggests it is constitutive. This would match its role as a regulator.

SEN1435-*lacZ* was one of four fusions showing relatively weak expression levels. It had highest activity at 0-3 h (200-60 U), but activity declined to ~5 U by 4 h and remained relatively low from then on. This relatively weak expression indicates that SEN1435-*lacZ* is repressed under the conditions employed or has a weak promoter. Note that SEN1435 appears to be the first gene of a three gene operon (SEN1435-33) and all were induced in egg white (5-7 fold). SEN2978-*lacZ* was also quite weakly expressed (~350 U max during exponential growth). Its expression was very similar to that of SEN1436 with two peaks in expression (2 and 5 h) followed by very low expression levels. SEN2978 is the proximal gene in the SEN2978-80 (potential) operon. SEN2978 was 28-fold induced in egg white (Baron *et al*., 2017) and its relatively weak expression in the results relayed here suggests that it is repressed under the conditions employed in this work or its promoter is weak. The *dgoR-lacZ* fusion was expressed at relatively low but consistent levels during the exponential growth phase (~180-190 U). *ybhC-lacZ* was also weakly but consistently expressed (84-170 U) during the exponential growth phase. *dgoR* is the first gene in the apparent *dgoRKAT* operon. The weak *dgoR-lacZ* expression suggests that the corresponding operon is repressed in LB (in *E. coli*), or that its promoter is weak, although it is subject to strong induction (14-31 fold) in egg white (in *S*E PT4). Likewise, the weak expression of the *ybhC* fusion suggests that it may also be

repressed or weakly transcribed under the conditions employed here, although is induced by up to 6 fold in egg white (Baron *et al*., 2017).

Note that the growth patterns were similar although there was a difference in maximum OD achieved (between 4-5.2 OD units) and the growth curve for the SEN2977 fusion strain was clearly delayed with respect to the others. The reasons for these relatively modest effects are not clear.

3.4.2 Activity of *lacZ* fusions in *S.* Enteritidis PT4

All nine *lacZ* fusion plasmids were transformed into *S*E by electroporation (section 2.2.13 & 2.2.14). The identity of the resulting transformants was confirmed by re-isolation of the plasmids from the electro-transformants and double digested with *Eco*RI and *Bam*HI (Fig. 3.12). Three of the resulting *S*E transformants were selected on the basis of expression level (in *E. coli*, Fig. 3.11), one from each of the three hexonate utilisation gene clusters, for further study. The three fusions employed were SEN1436- (putative dehydratase), SEN2977- (hexuronate transporter) and *dgoR-lacZ* (repressor). These three were selected as representative genes from the three gene cluster; in addition, SEN1436 and SEN2977 showed the highest activity in previous the experiments.

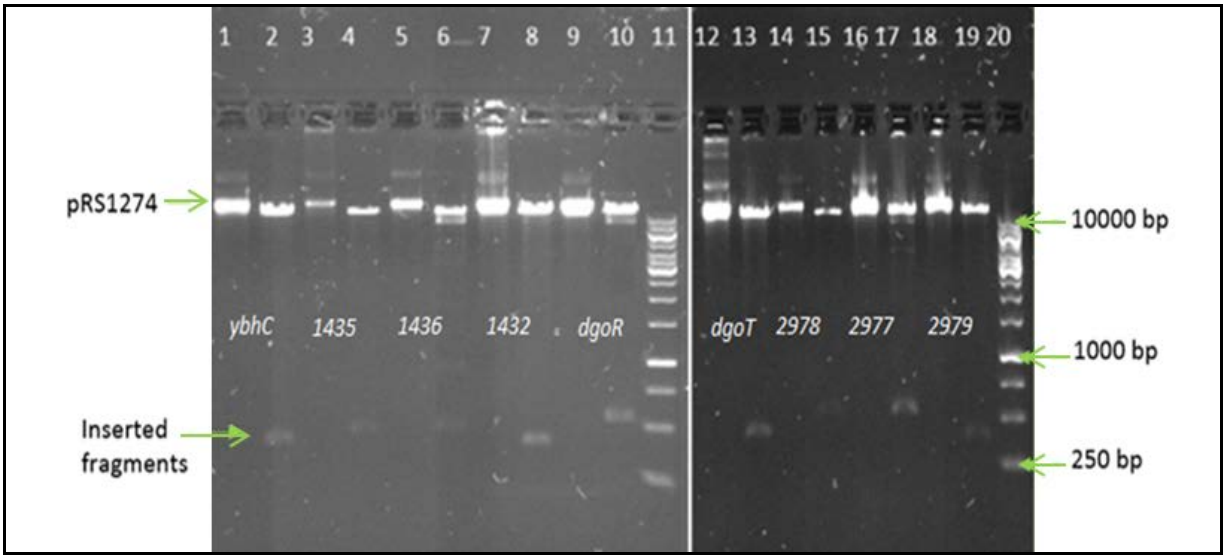


Figure 3.12: Confirmation of transformants of *S*E by plasmid isolation followed by double digestion with *Eco*RI and *Bam*HI. Lanes 11, 20: Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder. Potential pRS1274 clones are as follow: lanes 1-2, *ybhC* insert; lanes 3-4, SEN1435 insert; lanes 5-6, SEN1436 insert; lanes 7-8, SEN1432 insert; lanes 9-10, *dgoR* insert; lanes 12-13, *dgoT* insert; lanes 14-15, SEN2978 insert; lanes 16-17, SEN2977 insert; lanes 18-19, SEN2979 insert. Electrophoresis was performed on 2% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min. Fragments were released from pRS1274 vector successfully with bands at approximately 446, 504, 420, 551, 434, 557 and 399 bp which correspond to the sizes of the target promoter fragments.

As shown in Fig. 3.13, SEN1436-*lacZ* exhibited highest activity with a maximum (~2200 U) achieved at the mid to late exponential growth stage. Expression increased ~fourfold from early to mid-log phase and reduced ~50% by 6-8 h. In contrast, SEN2977- and *dgoR-lacZ* expression was much lower (by ~sevenfold) with a maximum level of ~350 U, but expression was relatively consistent during growth (170-290 U). As shown in Fig 3.13, SEN1436-*lacZ* expression was ~2.5-fold higher than achieved in *E.coli* TOP10 (Fig. 3.11). Maximum expression of *dgoR-lacZ* was ~1.7 fold higher than seen in *E. coli*, whereas SEN2977-*lacZ* maximum expression was ~3.5 fold lower than in *E. coli* (Fig. 3.14). The other six fusions were tested in *S*E (data not shown) and showed very similar activity to that seen in *E.coli*. These expression differences are relatively minor and are likely to relate to the different genetic backgrounds and experimental conditions (i.e. use of B-PER in place of Bugbuster).

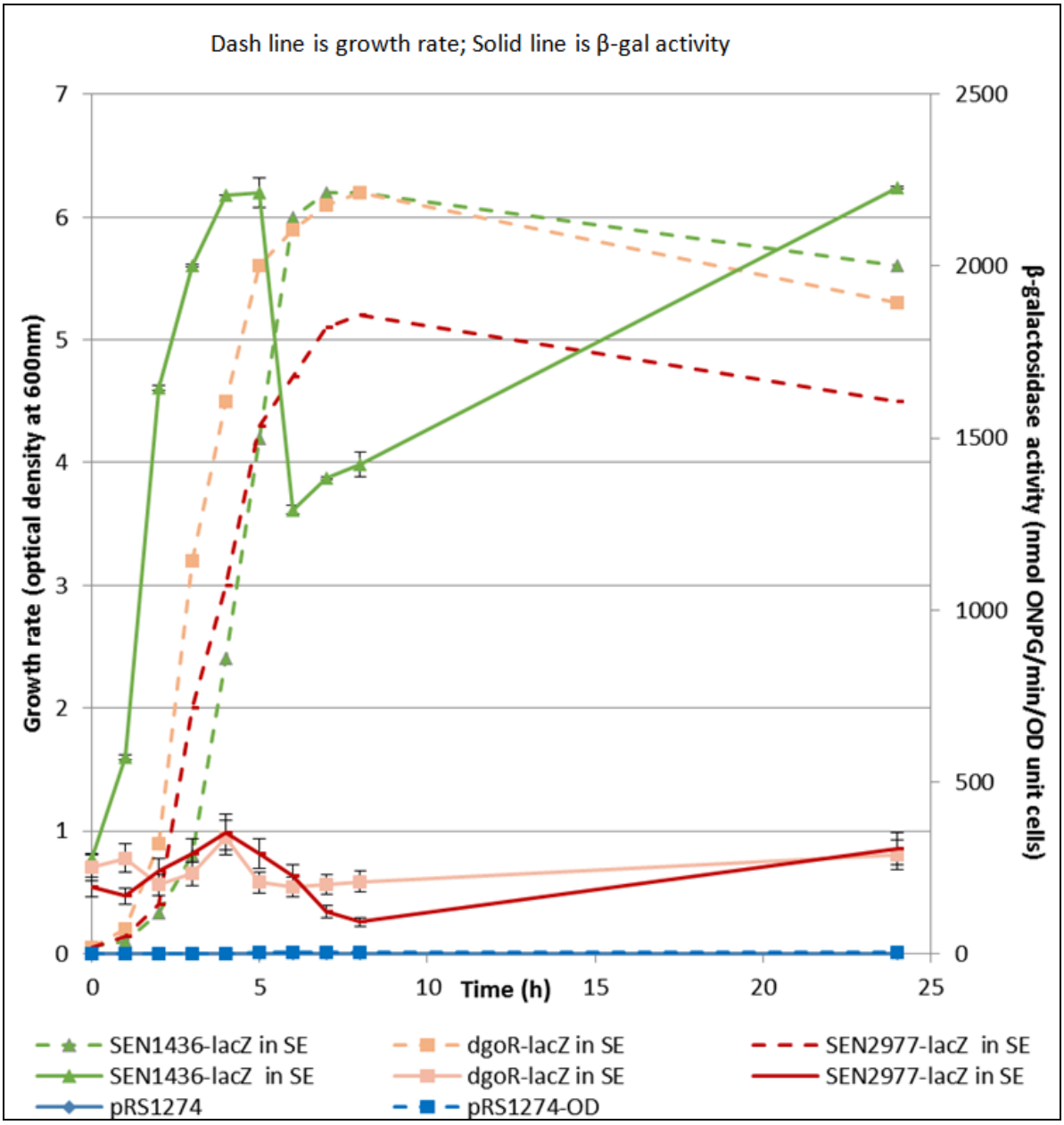


Figure 3.13: β-galactosidase activity of three pRS1274 *lacZ*-fusion constructs in *SE* (SEN1436, SEN2977 and *dgoR*). Growth was aerobic in LB (containing ampicillin) at 37 °C and 250 rpm. Dashed line;growth rate, solid line β-gal activity. Each growth was in duplicate and each culture was assayed in triplicate.

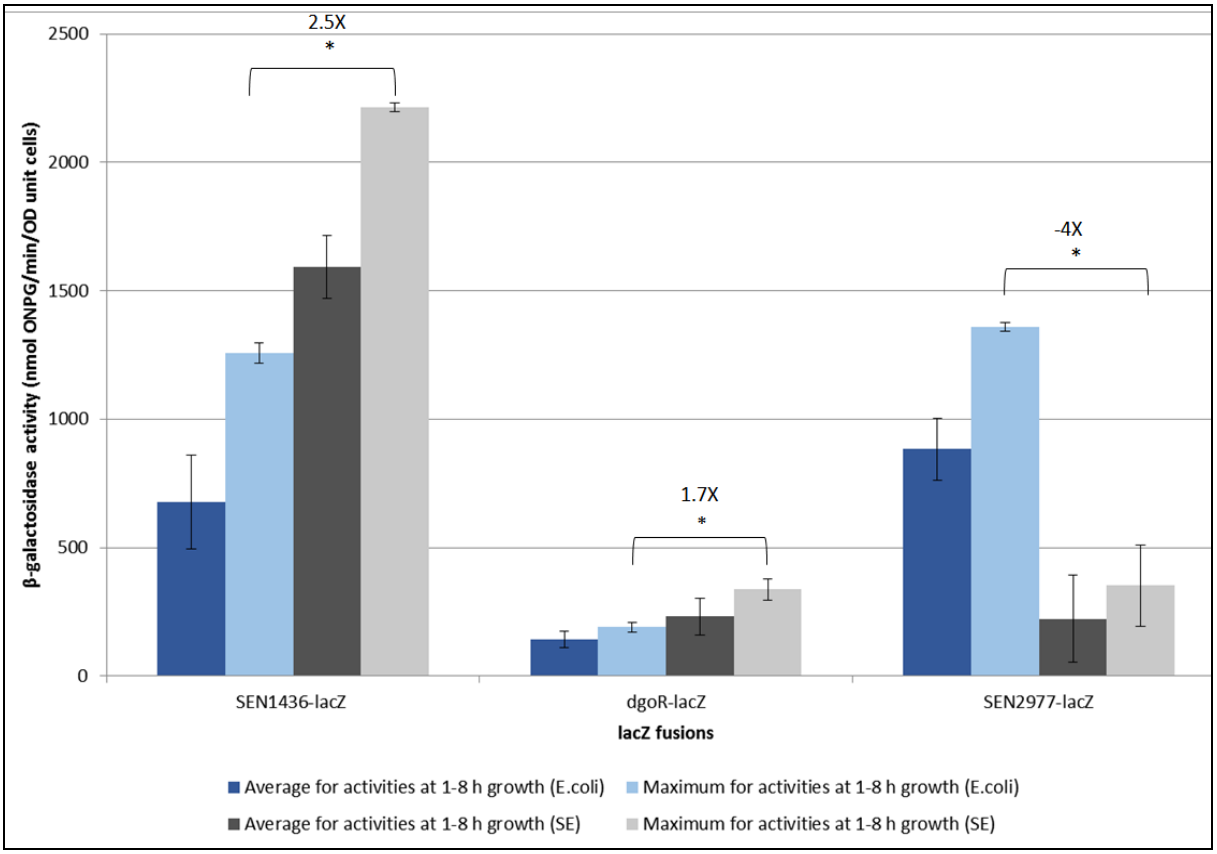


Figure 3.14: Comparison of β-galactosidase activity (average and maximum levels) of three pRS1274 constructs in *SE* and *E. coli* TOP10. Average values are shown for activities at 1-8 h growth. The data were taken from Fig. 3.16 and 3.19. Fold difference with respect to *E. coli* are shown with asterisks indicating significance.

3.5 Conclusions and Discussion

Previous work showed that three distinct gene clusters (the *dgoRKADT* operon, the *uxuAB-uxaC* operon and the SEN1432-6 genes) are strongly induced upon *S*E exposure to EW (Baron *et al*., 2017. These three clusters are involved in utilisation of hexonates/hexuronates but have not previously been reported to possess any role in EW survival or to be up-regulated by EW and subject to co-regulation. Therefore, this chapter aimed to determine the patterns of transcriptional regulation of the genes of interest using transcriptional fusions. The first objective was to clone nine putative promoter regions of the genes of interest upstream of a promoter-less *lacZ* reporter gene, to allow promoter activity to be monitored by β-galactosidase assays. These regions were inserted into the pRS1274 *lacZYA* transcriptional fusion vector at the multiple cloning sites to generate *lacZ* fusions. RT-PCR could also be used

as an alternative to the *lacZ* fusions, or to confirm results obtained with such fusions. Use of *lacZ* fusions offers the advantage of a simplistic enzyme assay for expression analysis and stability of the *lacZ* gene product. In contract, mRNA is highly unstable and assay by RT-PCR requires comparison with a second message (that may not be stable/constitutive) as well as a technically challenging two step amplification process.

The transcriptional fusion data in *E. coli* TOP10 indicated that eight of the fusions had activity markedly above that of the vector control, but one (*dgoT-lacZ*) had weak activity only slightly higher than the vector suggesting no promoter is present, although the in silico analysis showed a strongly predicted promoter.

The eight active fusions were divided into three groups on the basis of the relative expression levels during the exponential growth phase in LB. All showed peak activities during the exponential growth phase with reduced activity in the stationary phase (Fig. 3.10). SEN1436-*lacZ* and SEN2977-*lacZ* exhibited high activity. Both are divergently arranged with respect to adjacent operons (SEN2978-80 and SEN1435-33) but only SEN1436 was shown to be egg-white induced (33-fold); SEN2977 showed no induction in egg white (Baron *et al*., 2017) which is a surprise and should be confirmed in future work within this thesis.

The SEN1432-*lacZ* fusion (encoding a putative transcriptional regulator) was moderately expressed. This indicates that SEN1432 has an independent proximal promoter despite its location at the end of the SEN1435-33 operon and its co-polarity. Thus, SEN1432 specifies a regulatory protein which could control the SEN1435 and SEN1435-33 genes through interaction with divergent putative promoters at the SEN1436-35 intergenic region. As SEN1432 was not reported to be induced by EW (Baron *et al*., 2017), this suggests it is constitutive and might be involved in controlling genes related to hexonate catabolism.

Four fusions (SEN1435-, SEN2978-, *dgoR*- and *ybhC-lacZ*) gave relatively weak log-phase activities (maximum of 180-350 U). These results suggest that these genes are repressed under

the conditions employed in this work. Three of these fusions represent the first gene in apparent operons (SEN1435-33, SEN2978-80 and *dgoRK*-SEN3645-*dgoDT*) and so the data suggest that the corresponding operons are repressed in LB (in *E. coli*). However, all three operons were subject to strong induction (14-31 fold) in egg white (in *S*E PT4) which would be consistent with the suggested repression in L broth.

Little work has been performed on the role of hexonate utilisation in survival and colonisation of *S*E. Coward *et al.* (2012) investigated the role of a hexonate uptake and catabolism *S*E genomic island locus (SEN1432–SEN1436) in colonization of the chicken reproductive tract and other organs following oral challenge. The deletion of these loci did result in a decrease in bacterial load in the spleen by 14 days post infection suggesting a minor role in systemic colonization.

Comparison of the *S*. Enteritidis PT4 and *S*. Typhimurium LT2 genomes (Thomson et al., 2008) showed a PT4 specific region ('ROD13') corresponding to the SEN1432–SEN1436 (6 kb) locus encoding one of the three hexonate-utilisation loci induced by egg white (section 2.1). Although absent in the LT2 strain, this locus is present in the chicken pathogen, *S*. Gallinarum as well as PT4. The reason for the absence of this locus in LT2 is unclear. However, the SEN1432–36 genes show sequence similarity as well to the genes of the *gntII* locus of *E. coli*; these are involved in L-idonate catabolism (Bausch *et al*. 1998) suggesting a similar function for the SEN1432-36 genes.

Two fusions (*dgoT*- and SEN2979-*lacZ*) gave very weak activity that was only slightly above that of the vector control (Fig. 3.15) suggesting that no promoter is active directly upstream of these two genes. However, both showed induction by egg white in the array data (Baron *et al*., 2017) and the upstream promoters (associated with *dgoR* and SEN2978, respectively) showed much higher activity, using different media could be contributed in different expression. This

indicates that these two genes are transcribed from upstream distal promoters as part of operons and they do not possess independent promoters.

Another study showed that several genes are up regulated (2.5-3.5 fold) in operons involved in the transport and metabolism of D-galactonate (*dgo*), D-gluconate (*gntU*, *kdgT*, and *kduD*), and L-idonate (*idn*) genes in *S*E that are indicative of its metabolism in macerated leaf tissue in cilantro and lettuce soft rot lesions (Goudeau *et al*., 2013). However, the precise environmental factor inducing their expression is unclear. Interestingly, genes involved in the utilisation of gluconate and related hexonates (*gntT*, STM3134, *dgoT*, *dgoK* and *dgoA*) were up-regulated in *S. Typhimurium* upon macrophage colonisation. The reason for this is unclear but one suggestion was that hexonates may be an important source of carbon for intracellular bacteria (Eriksson *et al*. 2003).

The expression of three fusions (SEN1436-, SEN2977- and *dgoR-lacZ*) was also monitored in *S*E and activity levels were similar to those seen in *E. coli*. Thus, expression experiments can now be performed in *S*E using representative fusions and environmental factors relevant to those associated with egg white exposure.

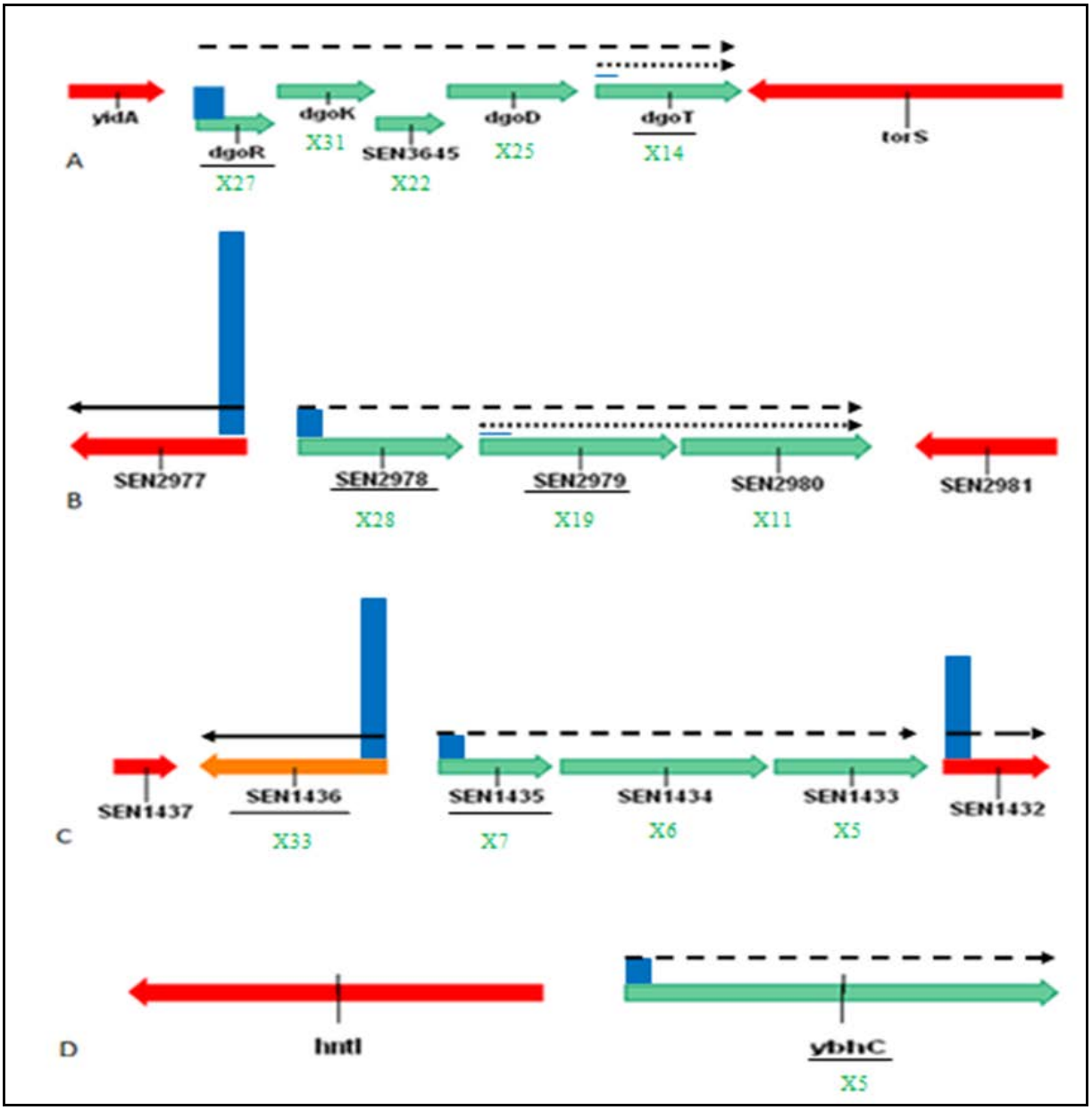


Figure 3.15: Schematic diagram showing predicted organisation of *S. enterica* PT4 *hex* gene transcription based upon the promoter fusion activity. The figure summarises relative expression levels of promoter regions, with corresponding transcripts suggested**.** Relative expression is given from Fig 6.2 as bars (blue). Fold induction in egg white is also indicates (X), Expression data from Baron *et al*. (2017).

Strong ——→ moderate — —→ weak - - → no activity ·····→

Chapter 4. **Egg-white factors influencing expression of *S*E *hex* genes**

4.1 Introduction

4.1.1 Effect of EW on *hex* gene expression in *S*E

The egg white (EW) exposure experiments of Baron *et al.* (2017) employed an 'EW model medium' (EWMM) composed of EW filtrate with 10% EW protein; this is a medium that closely mimics EW. The *S*E control against which expression changes were identified was grown overnight in TSB (a rich medium) at 37 ˚C, and the cells were then washed and resuspended in EWMM at ambient temperature to give the 0 time point. Then, the *S*E cells in EWMM were incubated at 45 ˚C (to mimic egg incubation temperature and hen body temperature) and samples were taken at 7, 25 and 45 min for analysis of effects of EW exposure on the transcriptome with respect to the zero time point. Incubation at 45 ˚C in EWMM causes a gradual killing effect for *S*E (and is entirely growth inhibitory) over a 24 h period, and so the 45 min incubation corresponds to the early phase of EWMM-induced cell damage/death and is thus a condition under which *S*E would be expected to suffer considerable stress. *S*E was not killed by TSB at 45 ˚C and was only growth-inhibited in EWMM at lower temperature. Thus, it is the combined effects of temperature and EW exposure that causes the loss of viability in EWMM at 45 ˚C (Baron *et al.*, 2017).

In general, upon EWMM exposure at 45 ˚C, the *hex* genes were weakly induced at 7 min, and strongly induced at 25 and 45 min, with little change between 25 and 45 min. Of particular interest is the observation that four of the *hex* genes (*dgoK*, *dgoR*, SEN1436, SEN2978) were more strongly induced in EWMM than any of the other ~320 EW-induced genes. Thus, the *hex* gene response to EW was greater than for any other gene, suggesting that the effect observed is of considerable physiological significance for EW exposure.

Although it is clear that the three induced *hex* gene clusters are subject to major up regulation during exposure of *S*E to EW, it remains unclear why these genes are induced, what factors in EW are responsible for their induction and what transcription factor(s) might mediate their induction in EW. In total, there were 15 genes associated with hexonate and hexuronate (Hex) metabolism genes (including *eda* and *yiaE* that are unassociated with the *dgoRKADT*, *uxuAB-uxaC* and SEN1433-6 clusters) that showed significant overall induction in EW, by up to 33 fold according to the microarray data (and by 240 fold for *dgoK* by RT-PCR; Baron *et al*., 2017). However, previous reports had not identified any roles for these genes in the survival of *S*E in EW or shown up-regulation by EW exposure (Baron *et al.*, 2017).

Several EW-related environmental factors were interpreted as exerting a major regulatory influence on the expression profile of *S*E in EWMM (Baron *et al*., 2017). These factors were mainly iron deficiency (mediated by Fur, RfrA and RfrB), envelope disruption (mediated by CpxAR, RpoE and PspF), high pH (mediated by CpxAR), and temperature (mediated by RpoH). The possibility that one or more of these factors might be responsible for the *hex* gene induction observed cannot be ignored, although such an effect would be novel.

4.1.2 Energy/carbon sources in EW and changes in energy metabolism upon exposure to EW

According to Guérin-Dubiard *et al.* (2010), EW contains glucose (98% of total sugar; 0.4–0.5% w/v) as the main carbohydrate, in addition to lower levels of other sugars (mannose, galactose, arabinose, xylose, ribose and deoxyribose). A key point of note is that hexonates and hexuronates are not considered to be present within EW (Guérin-Dubiard *et al*., 2010). Therefore, the reason for the *hex* gene induction in EW and the factor stimulating their expression are obscure. It appears likely that the *hex* genes are subject to EW induction in response to some factor other than

a hexonate/hexuronate (Hex). In addition to the *hex* genes, exposure of *S*E to EW triggered a general change in expression of other carbohydrate metabolism genes: the pentose phosphate and glycolysis pathways were induced, and the TCA cycle was repressed (Baron *et al*., 2017). Thus, Hex metabolism was not the only catabolic pathway to be affected by EW exposure.

Heterotrophic bacteria generate energy through catabolic processes and often employ respiratory pathways to yield energy from the disposal of the reducing equivalents thus liberated. However, bacteria may switch energy metabolism away from respiration and toward fermentation (where energy generation generally involves substrate-level phosphorylation) when suitable electron acceptors are not available (Peter and Jr, 1992). When *S*E was exposed to EWMM, the up-regulation of glycolysis along with the down-regulation of both the TCA cycle and respiration were considered indicative of a switch from respiratory to fermentative metabolism (Baron *et al.*, 2017). The activation of the acetate kinase (*ackA*) and ethanol dehydrogenase (*adhP*) genes encoding mixed-acid fermentation enzymes further supported this suggestion. The reason for such a shift in energy metabolism was unclear although this observation does raise the possibility of a link with the observed induction of *hex* gene expression.

4.1. Aims of this chapter

In this chapter, the *lacZ* fusions created in chapter 3 were used to investigate the effect of various relevant environmental factors on the induction of the *hex* genes in *S*E. In particular, the original findings by Baron *et al*. (2017) regarding *hex* genes were re-investigated with the *lacZ* fusions to confirm the proposed induction of the *hex* genes upon EW exposure.

4.2 Can *S*E grow on the four available Hex compounds (gluconate, D-mannono-1,4-lactone, gulonate γ-lactone and/or D-galactonate)?

4.2.1 Growth on glucose and glycerol at 37 and 42 ˚C

Initially, the ability of *S*E to grow on the four available Hex compounds was tested. However, before using the Hex compounds, growth of *S*E at mammal and hen body temperatures (37 and 42 ˚C; Raspoet *et al*., 2014; Baron *et al*., 2017) with standard carbon sources was performed in M9 minimal medium. Glucose was selected as it is present in EW at 0.4-0.5%, and glycerol was used as an example of a non-fermentable carbon source that does not induce catabolite repression. Growth on these carbon sources would then be used to compare with growth on the hexonates. Note that no hexuronates were available. A range of glucose concentrations was employed to show a quantitative effect on growth, above and below the levels found in EW. All growths were performed in triplicate and all measurements produced here are the average of three treatments. Each experiment was performed twice with one representative batch of data presented.

Growth was monitored using a Bioscreen plate reader with up to two 100-well Honeycomb plates (see 2.2.16). Precultures were prepared overnight in 3 ml of 0.4% glucose M9 medium in sterile test tubes at 37 ˚C and 250 rpm and were used to provide a starting a OD of 0.01 in fresh medium. Then, aliquots of 300 µL were dispensed into wells in triplicate in a Honeycomb plate. The negative control was un-inoculated medium.

*S*E growth was tested in ranges of glucose between 0.1% and 1.6% in the M9 minimal medium in aerobic condition at 37/42 °C and compared with 0.4% glycerol as control as shown in Fig. 4.1.

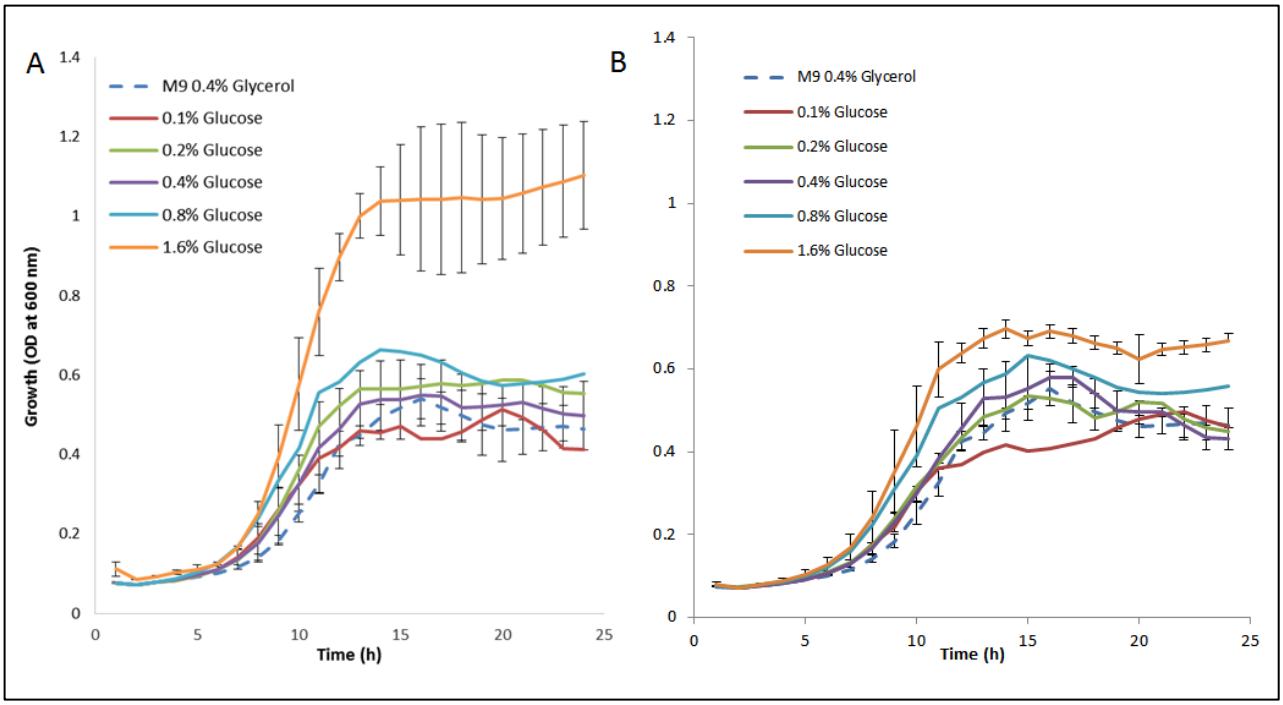


Figure 4.1. *SE* growth in 0.1-1.6% glucose, or 0.4% glycerol, in M9 minimal medium at 37 (A) and 42 ˚C (B). Growth was aerobic with continuous shaking. Data is the average of three replicates with errors bars indicating standard deviation.

As shown in Fig. 4.1a, the *SE* wild-type strain grew well on both glucose and glycerol. Increasing glucose caused, in general, an increase in the rate of growth and the final density achieved. Glucose and glycerol at 0.4% gave similar final densities, but the rate of growth with glycerol (growth rate ~0.45) was lower than that with glucose (growth rate ~0.55), with an ~1 h difference in time taken to achieve the same OD during log phase at 0.4% glucose/glycerol. Temperature had little notable impact on growth, except with 1.6% glucose were the final density at 42 ˚C (growth rate ~1.1) was impaired with respect to that at 37 ˚C (Fig. 4.1; growth rate ~1.5). Previous work has reported that the optimal growth temperature of most *Salmonella* serotypes is 35-37 ºC, but that sub-optimal growth is achieved at 5 to 47 ºC (Pui *et al.*, 2011). These reason for the major effect of temperature on growth with 1.6% glucose (e.g. OD 0.7 versus 1 at 14 h; P= 0.48) is

unclear, but might be related to higher concentrations of metabolic end products (organic acids) generated with increased glucose availability which might exert an enhanced growth inhibition effect at higher temperature, as indicted by Charalampopoulos *et al.* (2002).

In summary, these data indicate that *S*E P14 grows well at 42 ˚C with glycerol or glucose at 0.4%, and thus either of these can be used as positive controls for growth tests with the Hex compounds at this temperature.

4.2.2 Growth on hexonates at 37 and 42 ˚C

The ability of the available hexonates (D-galactonic acid; D-mannono-1,4-Lactone; L-(+)-gulonic acid γ-lactone and gluconate), at 0.1-1.6% w/v, to support growth of *S*E was tested, with glycerol acting as the control. The results show that *S*E grows well at both 37 and 42 ˚C on all four of the Hex compounds tested (Figs 4.2-4.8). Thus, these hexonates can act as sole carbon and energy source for *S*E growth at hen body temperature. This is consistent with previous reports for *E. coli* (showing growth on gluconate, gulonate, glucuronate, D-galactonate and D-2-oxo-3-deoxygalactonate, galacturonate, fructuronate) and for *Salmonella* (reporting growth on galactonate and gulonate) (Deacon & Copper, 1977; Eisenberg & Dobrogosz, 1967; Nemoz, *et al*., 1976; Robert-Baudouy *et al*., 1974; Cooper, 1978; 1980).

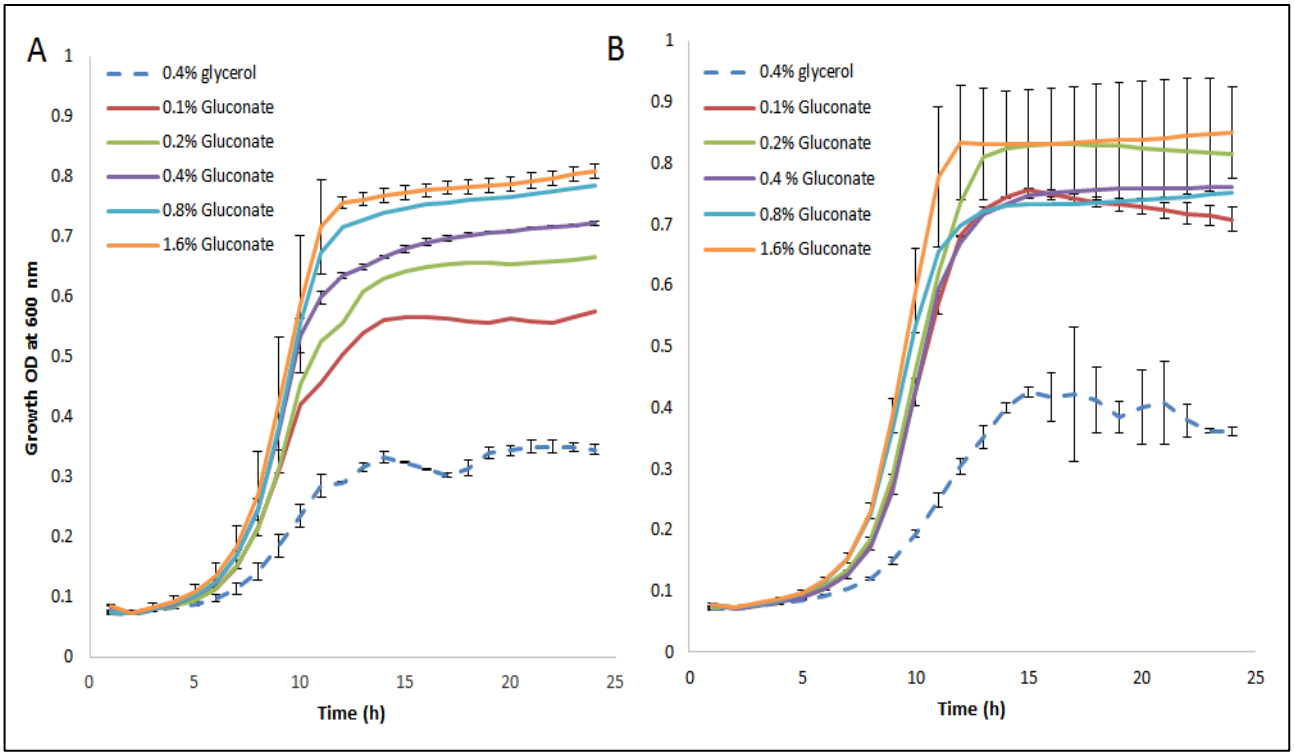


Figure 4.2. *SE* growth in 0.1-1.6% gluconate in M9 minimal medium at 37 (A) and 42 ˚C (B). Growth was aerobic with continuous shaking. Data is the average of three replicates with errors bars indicating standard deviation.

Enhanced growth with increasing gluconate concentration was clear at 37 ˚C (growth rate from ~0.6 to 1.1), but at 42 ˚C such an effect was less apparent indicating that raising concentration from 0.1 to 1.6% has little impact on growth at 42 ˚C (Fig. 4.2). Growth with gluconate was superior (growth rate from ~0.5 to 1) to that achieved with the same concentration of glycerol, with a ~2.x fold higher culture density observed, indicating that gluconate is a good carbon source for *S*E growth. In *E. coli*, gluconate is utilised via the GntI and GntII pathways, with GntII being a heat labile subsidiary system (Gómez *et al*., 2011) *S*E carries the *gntK* (gluconokinase; SEN3365), *gntU* (low-affinity gluconate transport; SEN3364) and *gntR* (gluconate utilization operon repressor; SEN3366), *gntT* (high-affinity gluconate transporter; SEN3338) genes of the GntI system, but lacks the GntII system according to the annotated genome sequence (Parkhill *et al*., 2008). These genes are likely to be subject to catabolite repression (Rodionov *et al*., 2000)

and induced by gluconate through GntR transcriptional control (see Fig. 4.5). The end products of the GntI pathway feed into the ED pathway (Fig. 4.5).

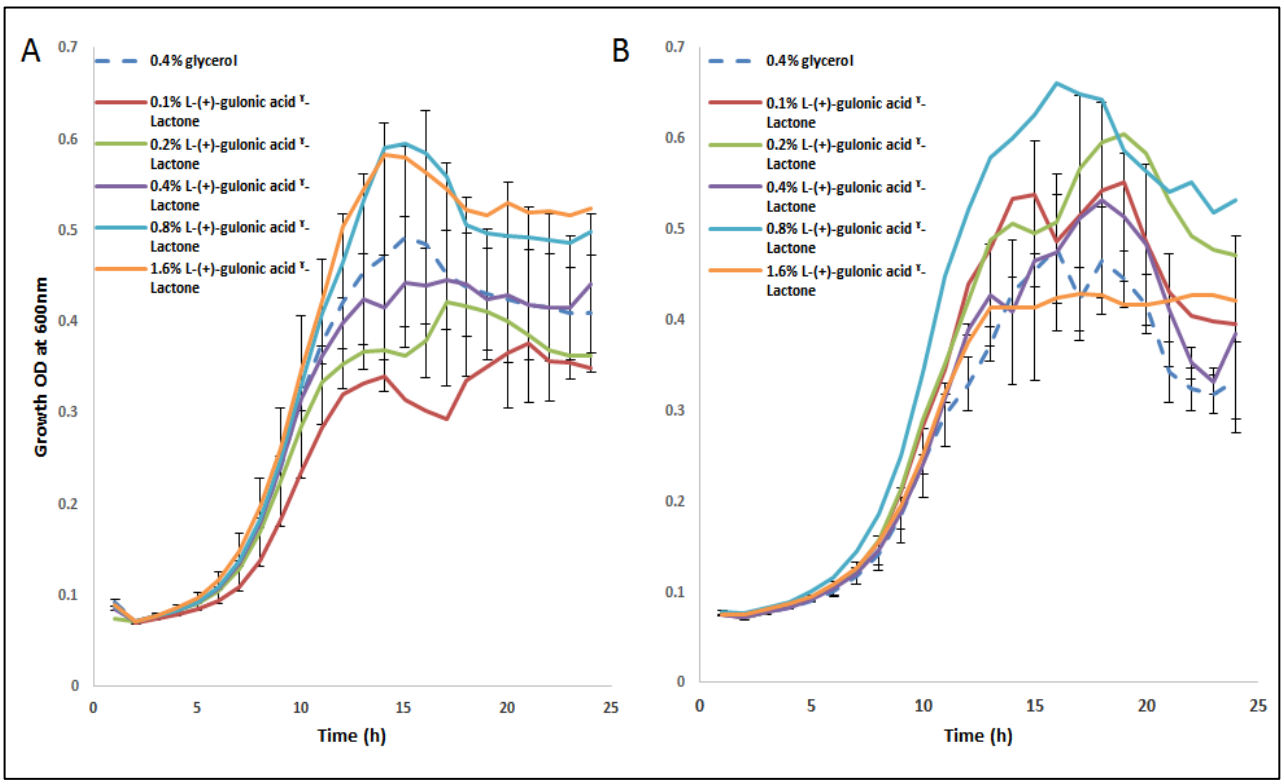


Figure 4.3. *SE* growth in 0.1-1.6% L-(+)-gulonic acid γ-lactone in M9 minimal medium at 37 (A) and 42 ˚C (B). Growth was aerobic with continuous shaking. Data is the average of three replicates.

With L-gulonate (Fig. 4.3), again little overall difference in growth was seen at 37 (growth rate ~0.7) and 42 ˚C (growth rate from ~5.2). However, at 37 ˚C the growth with 0.4% glycerol was similar to that with 0.4% gulonate indicating that growth on gulonate is weaker than with gluconate. Indeed, growth density was weaker with gulonate than with gluconate at all equivalent concentrations employed. A clear enhancement of growth was observed at both temperatures as gulonate levels were increased, except with 1.6% gulonate at 42 ˚C where a marked reduction in growth (density and rate) was observed. In addition, growth with 0.2% was greater than with 0.4%; and the reason for this is unclear. Interestingly, unlike with glycerol or glucose, there was a

raised growth at 42 cf. 37 ˚C with 0.1-0.8% gulonate and with 0.1-0.4% gluconate, suggesting that growth on these substrates at the indicated concentrations might better support growth at higher temperature and thus raise the optimal growth temperature. It is unclear how such an effect would be exhibited.

It is unclear by which pathway gulonate would be degraded in *S*E, and whether such capacity exists in *E. coli*, but this pathway is likely to involve one or more of the GntI system, the Dgo pathway or the SEN1433-6 pathway (Fig. 4.5). Gluconate is slightly more similar to gulonate than is galactonate, which would suggest that the GntI pathway (also present in *E. coli*) may be responsible for the observed consumption of gulonate. This question could be resolved by producing and studying the effect of mutations in the corresponding genes.

Galactonate gave very good growth for *S*E at 42 ˚C (not tested at 37 ˚C) (Fig. 4.4A: growth rate 1.92), stronger than same concentration of glycerol (growth rate 0.54) any of the other hexonates tested (max growth at 15 h of 1 OD unit for galactonate cf. 0.85, 0.69 0.63. for mannonate, gluconate and gulonate, respectively) or glucose (0.67 OD units at 15 h), indicating that galactonate is a good carbon source for *S*E. Galactonate is expected to be catabolised via the Dgo pathway (Fig. 4.5) and feed end products into the glycolytic pathway. The Dgo pathway in *E. coli* is subject to catabolite repression and is induced by D-galactonate (Deacon & Cooper, 1977; Cooper, 1978). Growth with galactonate was increased as the concentration was raised from 0.1 to 0.2%, but further increases in concentration had little impact indicating other factors limiting growth (Fig. 4.4A).

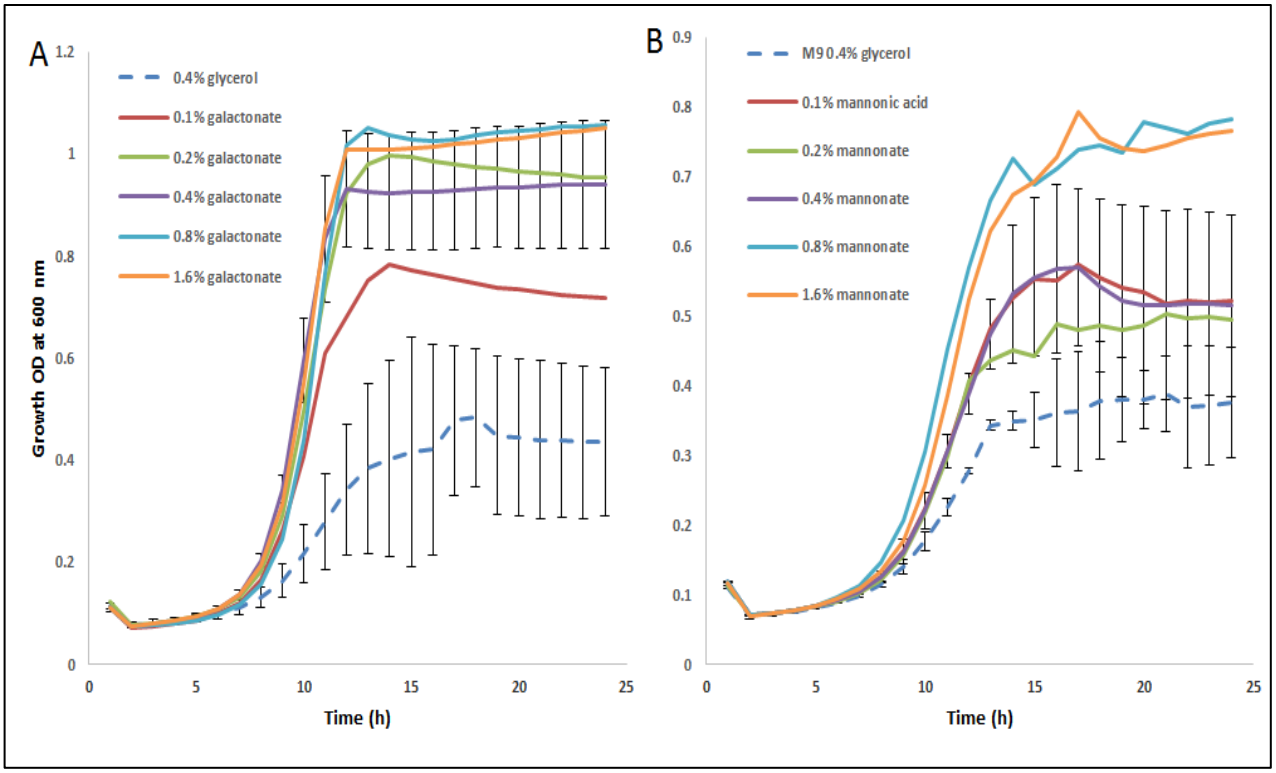


Figure 4.4. *SE* growth in 0.1-1.6% galactonate (A) or mannonate (B) in M9 minimal medium at 42 ˚C. Growth was aerobic with continuous shaking. Data is the average of three replicates with errors bars indicating standard deviation.

For mannonate, growth was greater at 0.8-1.6% than at 0.1-0.4% (Fig. 4.4B). As for the other hexonates, growth with mannonate (growth rate ~0.53) was superior to that with equivalent levels of glycerol (growth rate ~0.43). The pathway by which mannonate is consumed in *SE* is likely to be that operated by SEN2977-90 (UxuAB/UxaA; Fig. 4.5). However, this possibility remains to be proven in *SE*. The *uxuAB* genes of *E. coli* are subject to multiple regulatory control: glucose (catabolite) repression via CRP; induction by D-galacturonate via ExuR; induction by D-glucuronate via UxuR; and repression by peroxide via OxyR (Robert-Baudouy & Stoeber, 1973; Blanco *et al*., 1986; Zeng *et al*., 2001). The *uxaA* gene of *E. coli* is also ExuR and CRP regulated, and in addition is FNR induced anaerobically (Portalier *et al*., 1980) ExuR is absent in *SE*, but the other four regulators are present indicating that the *uxuAB-uxaA*-SEN2977 genes might be induced in response to glucuronate via UxuR, and also subject to catabolite and peroxide repression, as

well as anaerobically induction. The absence of UxaBC as well as the GlnP and ExuT transporters in *S*E (with respect to *E. coli*) might explain the associated SEN2977 predicted-Hex transporter which is absent in *E. coli* according to no identical found in alignment result of *sen2977* sequence in *E.coli* genome (Zhou and Rudd. 2013). This transporter is predicted to deliver substrates for utilisation by UxuAB-UxaA in Fig. 4.5.

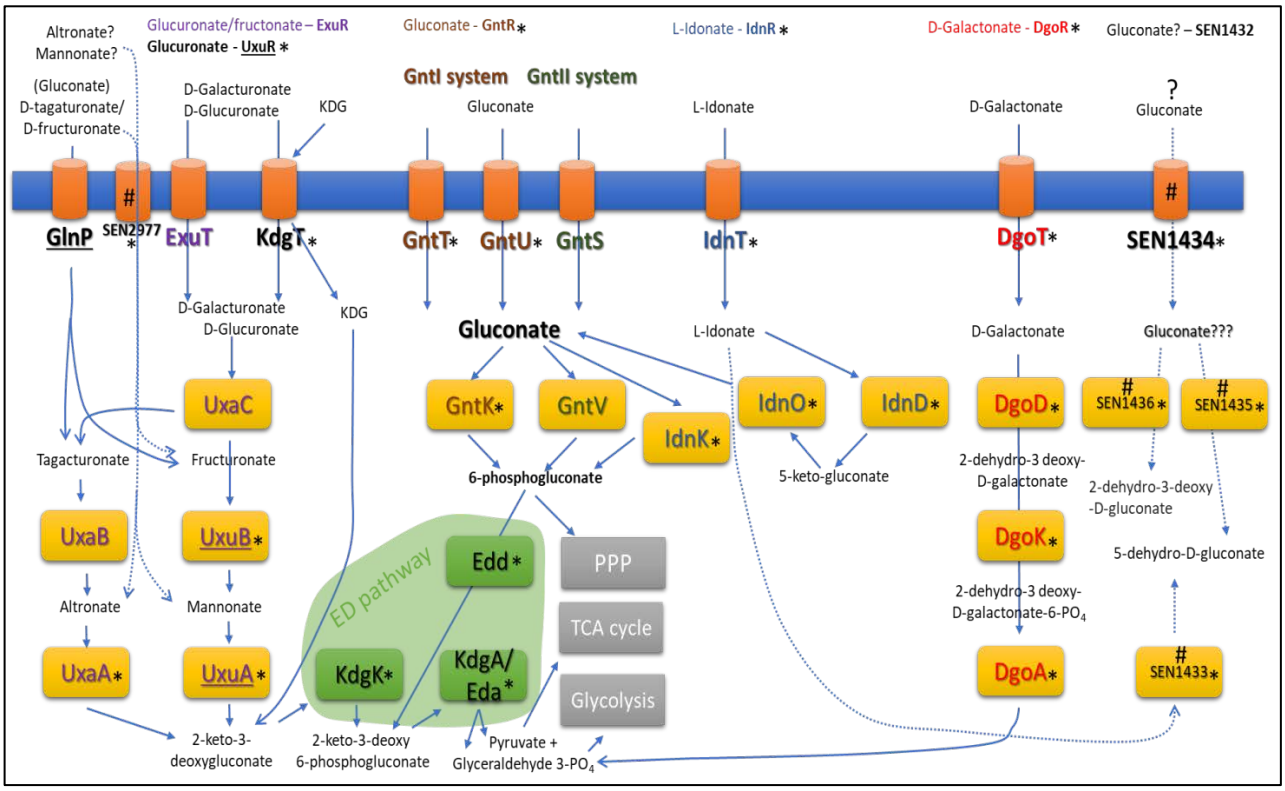


Figure 4.5. Comparison of hexonate and hexuronate utilisation in *E. coli* K-12 and *S*E. Transporters are in orange, enzymes in yellow, the Entner-Doudoroff (ED) pathway in green, and the pentose phosphate pathway (PPP), TCA cycle and glycolysis pathway are indicated simply in grey. Corresponding regulators are indicated above with targets in correspondingly coloured or underscored text. Note, most of the pathways above are induced by the cAMP-CRP complex. Uncertain pathways are dashed. Asterisks indicate proteins present in *S*E; hashes indicate proteins absent in *E. coli* K-12. Information was derived from the following sources: Robert-Baudouy & Stoeber, 1973; Portalier *et al*., 1980; Blanco *et al*., 1986; Zeng *et al*., 2001.

4.2.3 Impact of hexonates on *hex* gene expression in *S*E.

4.2.3.1 Do the *S*E transformants grow well with a hexonate as sole carbon/energy source?

The above work shows that *S*E can utilise all four of the available hexonates as carbon/energy sources and thus suggests that these hexonates would be suitable for testing the effect of hexonates on the expression of the *hex* genes of interest, using the *lacZ* fusions generated in the previous chapter. The protocol employed was as described in Methods (2.2.16), with *S*E PT4 transformants and growths at 42 ˚C (250 rpm) in 50 ml medium (100 µg/ml ampicillin) in 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks inoculated with 0.5 ml preculture.

Initially, the effect of the presence of the *lacZ* fusions plasmids on growth in M9 minimal medium with a hexonate (D-galaconate) was tested, to ensure that the presence of the plasmids did not unduly influence the growth of *S*E in the presence of hexonate as sole energy and carbon source. The results obtained are summarised in Fig. 4.6, and show that all transformants grew well and similarly with D-galactonate, and gave better growth than with the same level of glycerol, as was expected from the results above. Thus, the presence of the *lacZ* fusion plasmids should not greatly impact growth with hexonates as the carbon source.

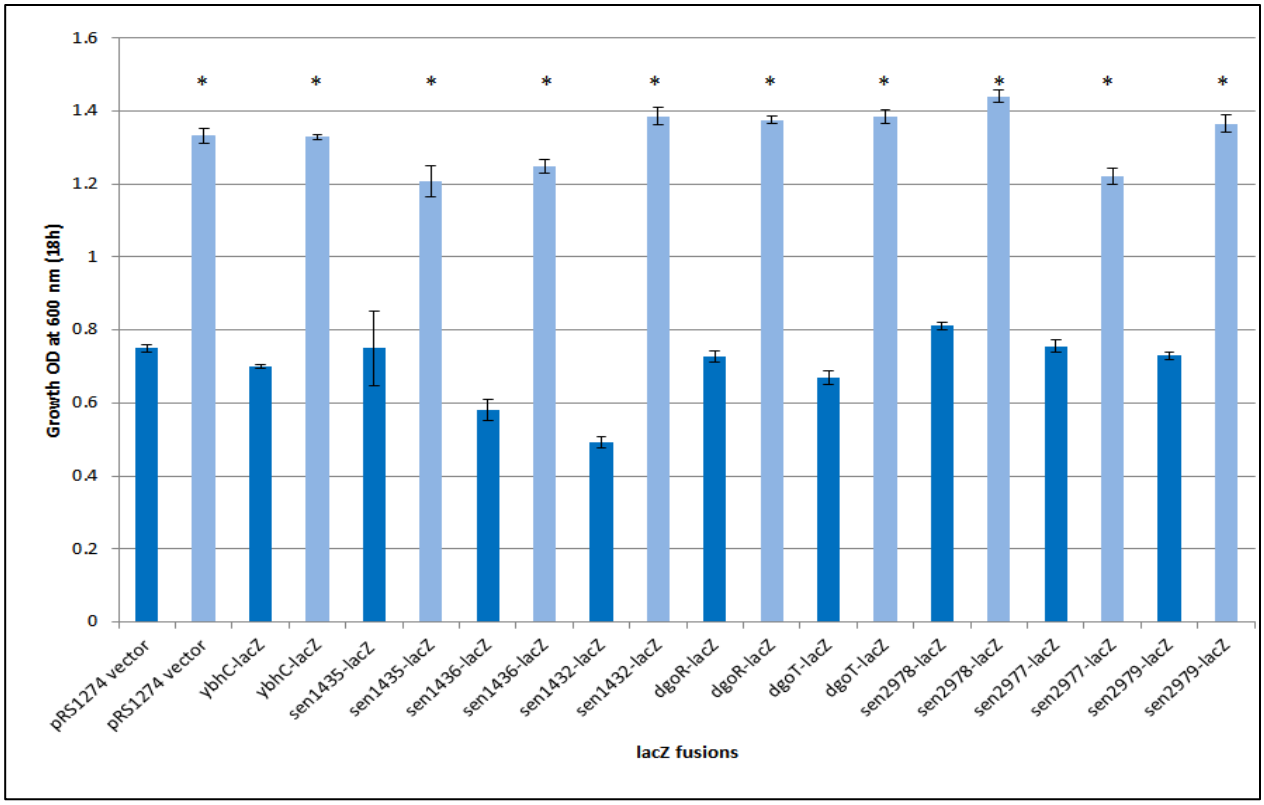


Figure 4.6. Effect of lacZ-fusion vectors on growth of SE in 0.4% glycerol or D-galactonate in M9 minimal medium. Growth was aerobic in M9 salts medium and ampicillin, at 37 °C with continuous shaking in a BioScreen apparatus. ODs correspond to the 18 h point of growth. Growths were in triplicate (average provided with errors bars indicated as standard deviation), and the experiment was performed twice with similar results obtained, Results with glycerol are indicated by the dark blue bars, and for galactonate by the light blue bars. Asterisks indicate significant difference ($P < 0.05$).

4.2.3.2 Effect of D-galactonate of *hex* gene expression

The effect of 0.4% D-galactonate on expression of the *lacZ* fusions was compared with that of glycerol during growth at 42 ˚C (Fig. 4.7). One fusion (*sen2979*) that gave very weak expression in chapter 3, and also gave weak expression in *S*E (data not shown) was excluded from analysis in this chapter. One of the seven *lacZ* fusions showed induction in response to D-galactonate (list the *sen2979*), two showed no effect (less than twofold) and three showed a repression effect (*sen1436*, *sen1432*, *sen2977*). Note that the vector control did not respond to D-galactonate. The greatest induction (sixfold) effect was seen for *dgoR*. In *E. coli*, the *dgoR* gene is known to be

autoregulatory and to respond to D-galactonate. Indeed, DgoR acts as a repressor for the *dgo* genes, mediating their induction in response to D-galactonate (Neidhardt, 2005). The *dgoR* gene is the first gene in the *dgoRKDA-T* cluster of *S*E, and all of these genes are copolar and closely adjacent indicating that they are co-operonic. Although there is a 130 bp gap between *dgoA* and *dgoT* suggesting that *dgoT* may possess an independent promoter, the *lacZ* fusion data (Fig. 4.7) indicates that the *dgoT-lacZ* fusion is only weakly active (53-fold lower than *dgoR-lacZ*) and is not subject to D-galactonate induction, and may not carry its own promoter. This would suggest that the entire *dgoRKDA-T* cluster is indeed co-operonic. The 130 bp gap between *dgoT* and the upstream *dgoA* may explain the weaker induction of *dgoT* with respect to the other *dgo* genes in EWMM (10.8 fold, cf. 23.9-34.4 fold, respectively at 25 min; Baron *et al*., 2017). The degree of induction observed here (Fig. 4.7) does not match that seen in EWMM (up to 28.7 fold; Baron et al., 2017) suggesting with that either: D-galactonate is not the relevant inducer in EWMM; that the *lacZ* fusions report lower degrees of expression than the microarray; or that the conditions used here are not sufficiently similar to those used by Baron e*t al*. (2017).

The *sen1435-lacZ* fusion was only weak expressed (~180 U activity) but was modestly (although insignificantly) induced by D-galactonate, suggesting that the entire *sen1435-1434-1433-1432* operon is weakly expressed under the conditions employed and at most only modestly induced by galactonate. The *sen1432* gene is separated from the rest of the cluster by ~90 bp, and the *lacZ* fusion data suggests that it is more strongly expressed than *sen1435*, indicating that it may be independently transcribed. Sen1432 encodes a GntR-like regulator and so is expected to control the expression of the *sen1436-32* genes in response to the presence of the cognate substrate. Thus, the 47-fold higher expression of *sen1432* cf. *sen1435* is in keeping with the need for continuous availability of the regulator to mediate transcription control of the cluster. The *sen1432-lacZ*

fusion showed a significant repression effect with galactonate which suggests that it responds to a different effector. In addition, the divergent *sen1436* gene was also well expressed in glycerol but was repressed by galactonate, which further suggests (as in chapter 3) that this gene possesses an independent divergent promoter, and additionally is not subject to induction by galactonate.

The *sen2978-lacZ* fusion was well expressed in glycerol and not affected by galactonate indicating that the entire *sen2978-80* (*uxaAB-uxuA*) operon is similarly expressed. In contrast, the divergent *sen2977* gene (encoding a transporter) was strongly repressed (x20) by galactonate (although was well expressed in glycerol). This would be consistent with repression by DgoR. The *ybhC* expression not effected as well suggested this gene is not under this regulater control.

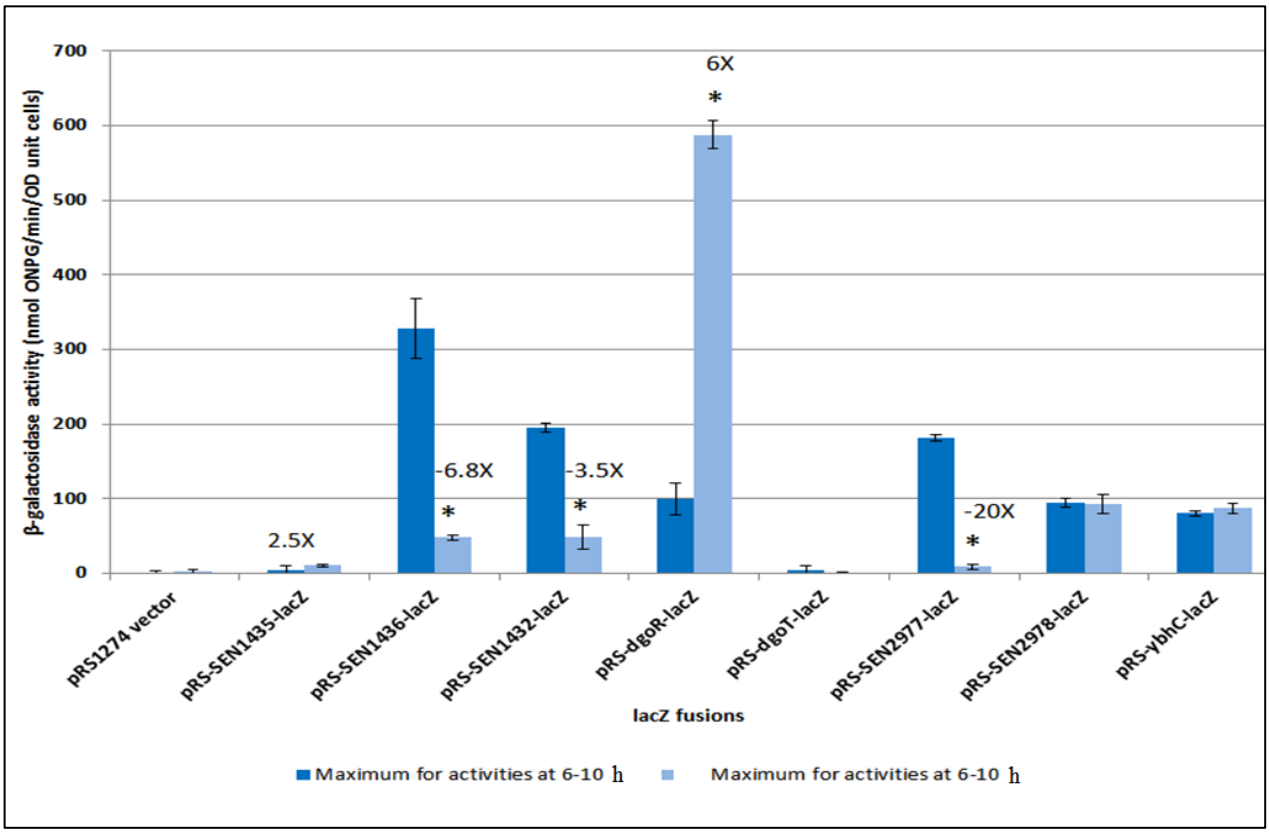


Figure 4.7: β-galactosidase activity (maximum levels were taken at 6-10 h growth) of *lacZ* fusions in *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis (strain PT4-P125109) in the presence 0.4% D-galactonate in M9 minimal medium. Glycerol, dark blue bar, and 0.4% galactonate, light blue bar. Standard deviation of three values is given as error bars. Growth was aerobic at 42 °C and 250 rpm. Statistically significant difference (asterisks P= ≤0.05) as determined by Student's T-test and difference are indicted for all expression changes of twofold or more.

4.2.3.3 Effect of D-mannonate of *hex* gene expression

Mannonate had little effect on the expression of the *hex* genes. Indeed, only in one case was there a significant change in expression of twofold or more caused by mannonate (14-fold induction of *sen2977*; Fig. 4.15). The pathway by which mannonate is consumed in *S*E is likely to be that operated by SEN2977-90 (UxuAB/UxaA; Fig. 4.5). This would indicate a role for the *sen2977-uxuAB-uxaA* genes in utilisation of mannonate and/or related compounds. The induction of *sen2977* by mannonate is in contrast to its repression by galactonate and gluconate, and indicates a wide degree (280 fold) of transcriptional control for *sen2977* in response to different hexonates.

Previous work has shown that UxuR of *E. coli* represses its own expression (Ritzenthaler and Mata-Gilsinger, 1982).

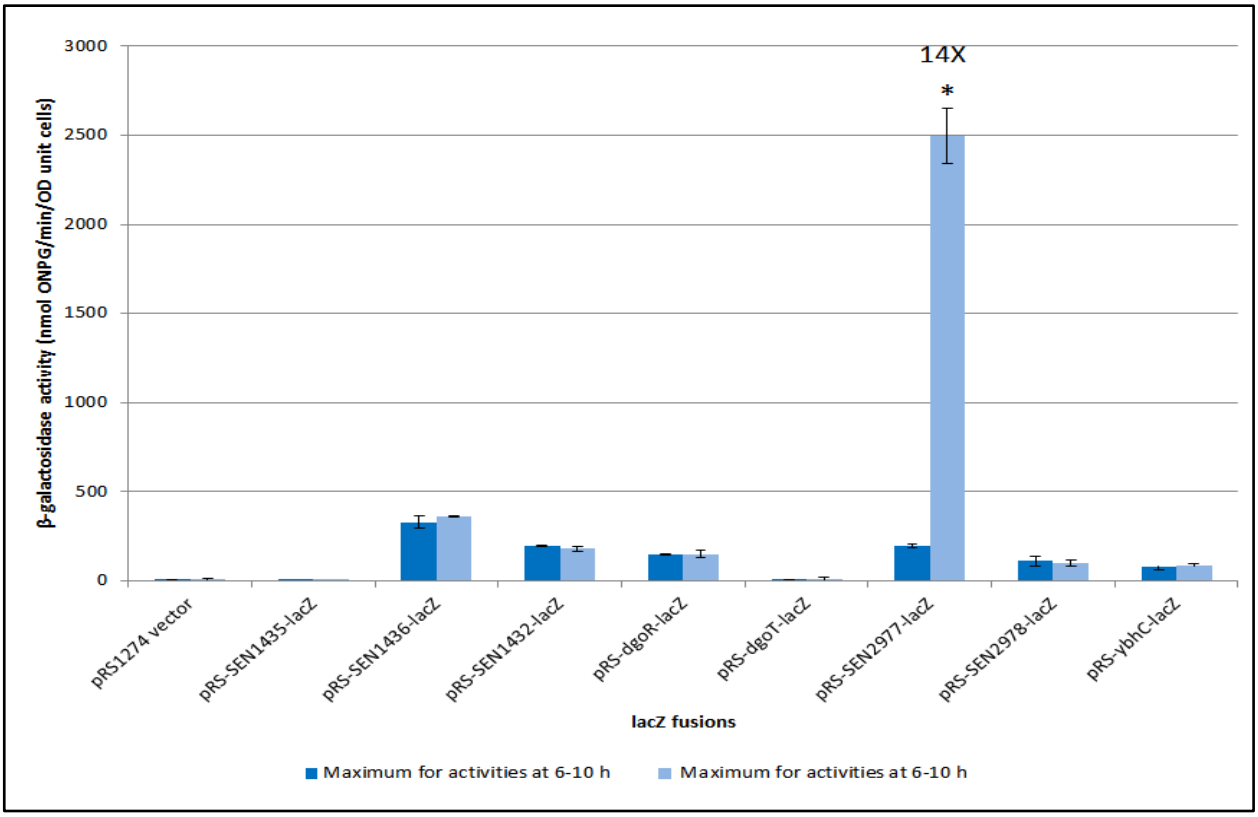


Figure 4.8: β-galactosidase activity (maximum levels at 6-10 h growth) of *lacZ* fusions in *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis (strain PT4-P125109) in the presence 0.4% D-mannonate. Glycerol, dark blue bar, and D-mannonate, light blue bar. Further details are as for Fig. 4.7.

4.2.3.4 Effect of D-gluconate of *hex* gene expression

Gluconate failed to cause induction of any of the *hex* genes tested. However, it did result in significant repression of twofold or more in three cases (*sen1436, dgoT, sen2977*; Fig. 4.9). The greatest effect was seen for *sen1436* (17-fold); this gene was also 7-fold repressed by galactonate (Fig. 4.9). It is unclear which regulator might respond to gluconate, but it is possibly the same regulator (suggested as DgoR) as caused the observed repression with gluconate. The *dgoT* gene was also significant repressed with gluconate (1.6-fold), although its level of expression was relatively weak in the control (3.4 units), indicating (as suggested above) that any *dgoT* specific promoter would be weak. The *sen2977* gene was ~six-fold repressed by gluconate also and, like *sen1436,* was also down regulated by galactonate – which again suggests a common regulatory response for gluconate and galactonate. The *dgoR* gene was also significant repressed with gluconate (2.4-fold) suggesting that it acts as a repressor for the *dgo* genes, mediating their induction in response to gluconate.

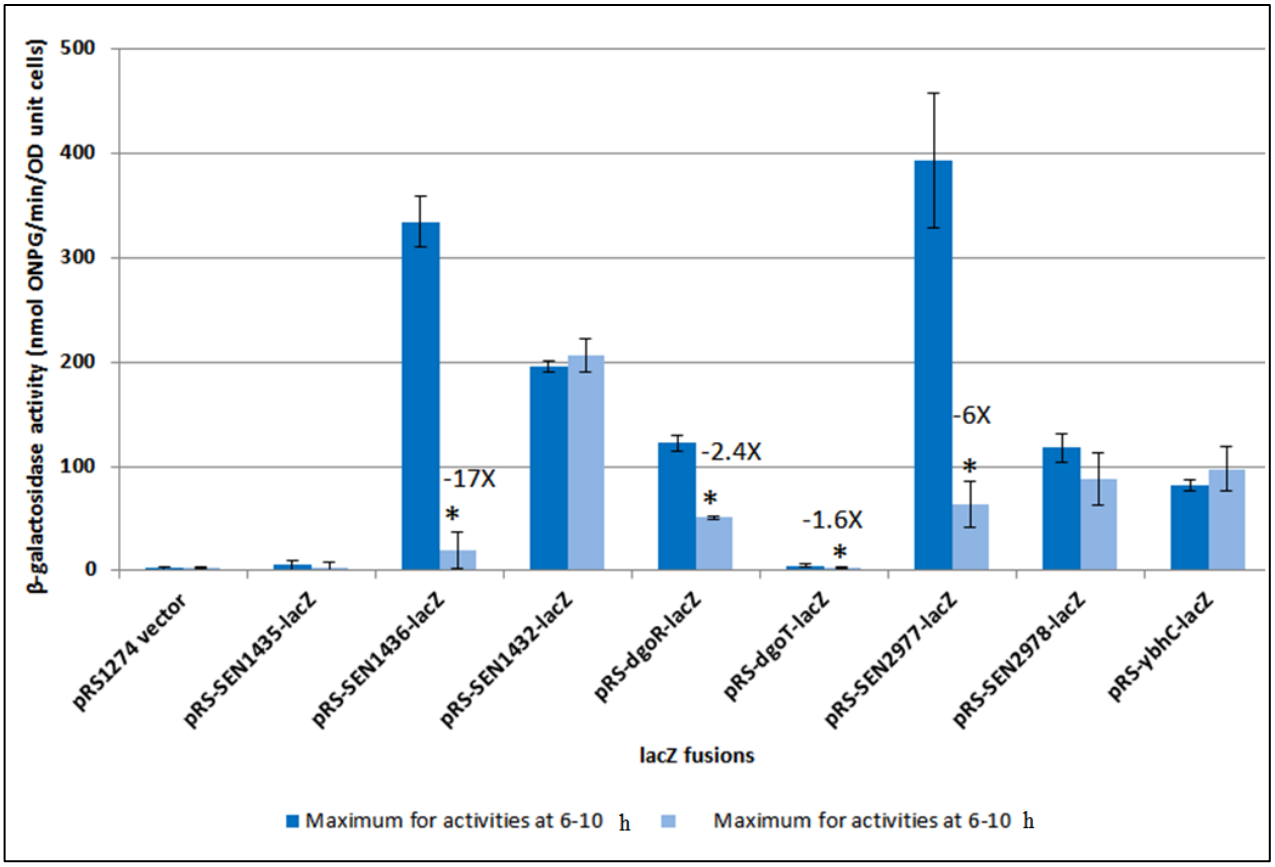


Figure 4.9: β-galactosidase activity (maximum levels at 6-10 h growth) of *lacZ* fusions in *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis (strain PT4-P125109) in the presence 0.4% gluconate in M9 minimal medium. Glycerol, dark blue bar, and gluconate, light blue bar. Further details are as for Fig. 4.7.

4.2.3.5 Effect of L-gulonate of *hex* gene expression

The expression of three hex genes was found to be significantly affected by gulonate at twofold or more (*sen1435*, *sen1432*, *dgoR*) (Fig. 4.10). No previous data on gulonate-dependent gene control in SE or *E. coli* could be found in the literature so the manner in which such control is exerted is not clear. Given that the purpose of the *sen1432-36* cluster is uncertain and yet all three corresponding fusions were induced (*sen1432*, x2.1; *sen1435*, x4; *sen1436*, x1.6) this might provide an indication of a role for these genes in gulonate utilisation with a potential role for the GntR-like *sen1432* product in controlling expression of these genes in response to gulonate. The

dgoR gene was 3.5-fold repressed by gulonate indicating that the entire *dgo* operon is down-regulated by gulonate (possibly through SEN1432-mediated control, as raised above).

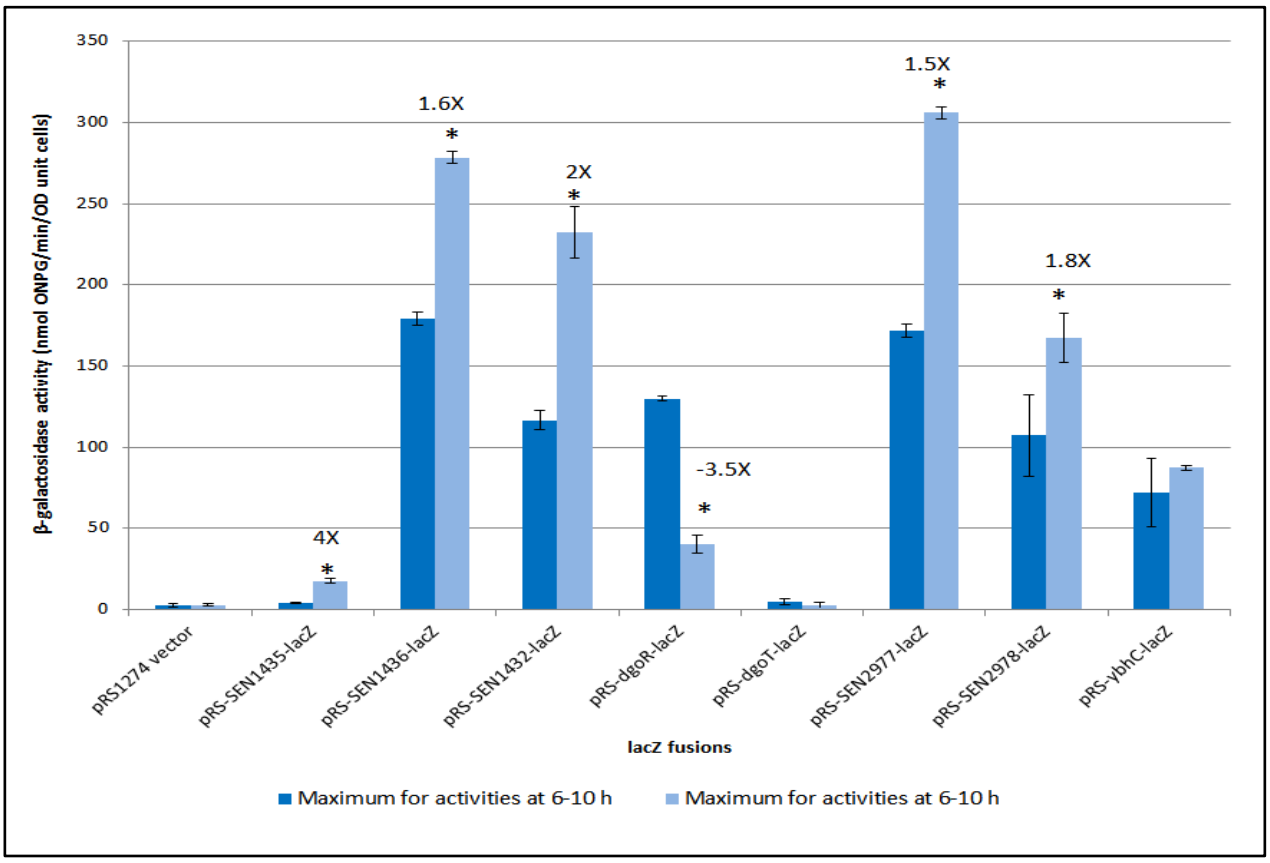


Figure 4.10: β-galactosidase activity (maximum levels at 6-10 h growth) of *lacZ* fusions in *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis (strain PT4-P125109) in the presence 0.4% L-gulonate in M9 minimal medium. Glycerol, dark blue bar, and L-gulonate, light blue bar. Further details are as for Fig. 4.7.

In summary, the data above indicate that the *hex* genes are indeed subject to regulatory control by hexonates, and that different hexonates elicit distinct regulatory responses suggestive of multiple regulatory pathways. Arguments for roles of DgoR, GntR and SEN1432 in mediating many of the hexonate-dependent responses observed have been provided, but these suggestions would require further experimental work with relevant regulatory mutants in order to confirm.

4.3 Effect of egg white and EW components on *hex-lacZ* gene expression in *S*E PT4.

The above results show that expression of several of the *hex* genes responds to the presence of hexonates in the medium, with both positive and negative effects observed. This raises the possibility that exposure of *S*E to EW results in release of hexonates that cause the induction of *hex* genes, as observed by Baron *et al*. (2017). However, there was no single hexonate that resulted in the strong induction of all relevant *hex* gene fusions (although an exhaustive range were not employed, due to lack of availability), and it is unclear how hexonates or hexuronates could be generated upon exposure of *S*E to EW. Thus, in order to further explore how EW causes the large increase in *hex* gene expression for *S*E, experiments involving exposure of *S*E *hex-lacZ* transformants to EW and EW components were performed (described below). EW, EW filtrate, EW total proteins and EWMM were prepared as described in Methods (2.2.17.1).

4.3.1 Effect of egg white on the growth of *S*E.

Initially, the effect of EW on the growth of *S*E was tested to confirm the inhibitory effect of EW on *S*E growth and to determine appropriate levels to employ in subsequent EW expression experiments. The concentrations of EW employed were from 0.05 to 10% in M9 medium with 0.4% glycerol, initially at 42 ˚C (hen body temperature). The results show (Fig. 4.11) that even a low level of EW has a major inhibitory effect on growth at 42 ˚C, with just 0.05% v/v EW reducing growth rate and culture density (~fivefold difference at 13.5 h).

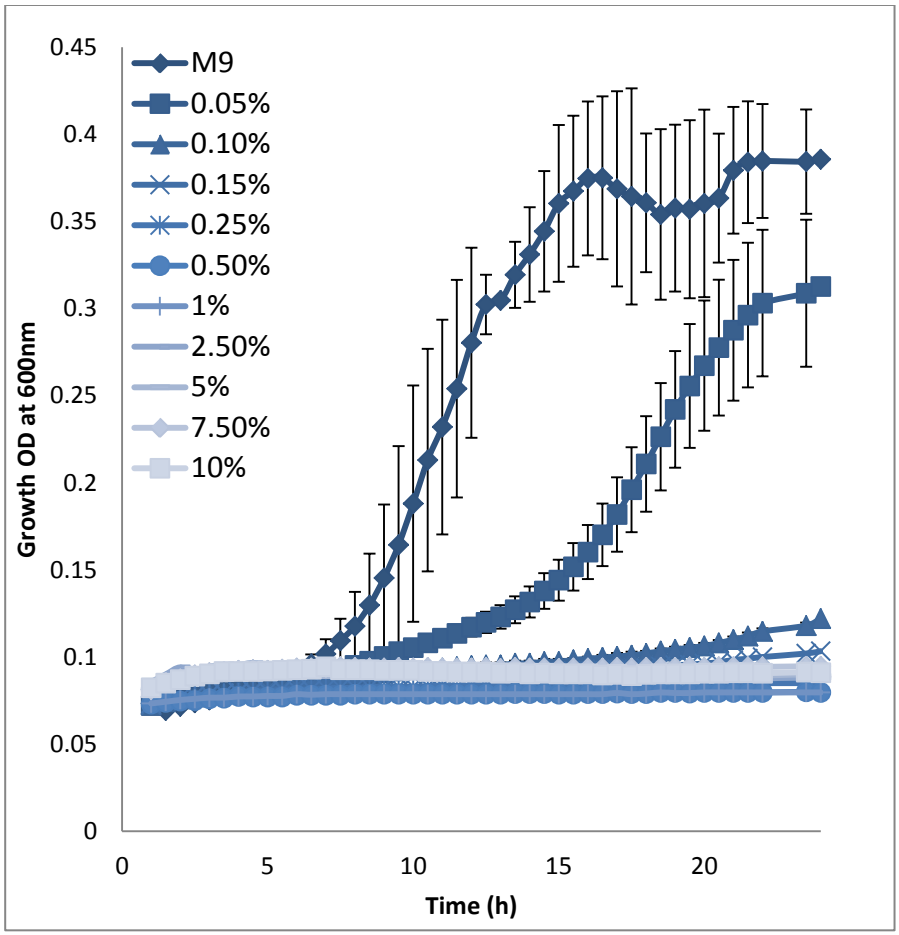


Figure 4.11: The effect of up 10% v/v egg white on growth of *SE* in 0.4% glycerol M9 minimal medium at 42 ˚C. Growth was aerobic and carried out at 42 °C with continuous shaking in a Bioscreen apparatus (Methods 2.2.16). All data points are the average of three replicates. The experiment was repeated once and similar results were obtained. M9, control (glycerol M9 medium only); 0.05-10%, glycerol M9 slats medium with the indicated levels of EW added.

No growth was observed over 24 h when EW levels were at 0.5% or higher. This observation confirms the antimicrobial activity of EW as well observed for many bacterial species (Sahin *et al*., 2003; Wellman-Labadie *et al*., 2009).

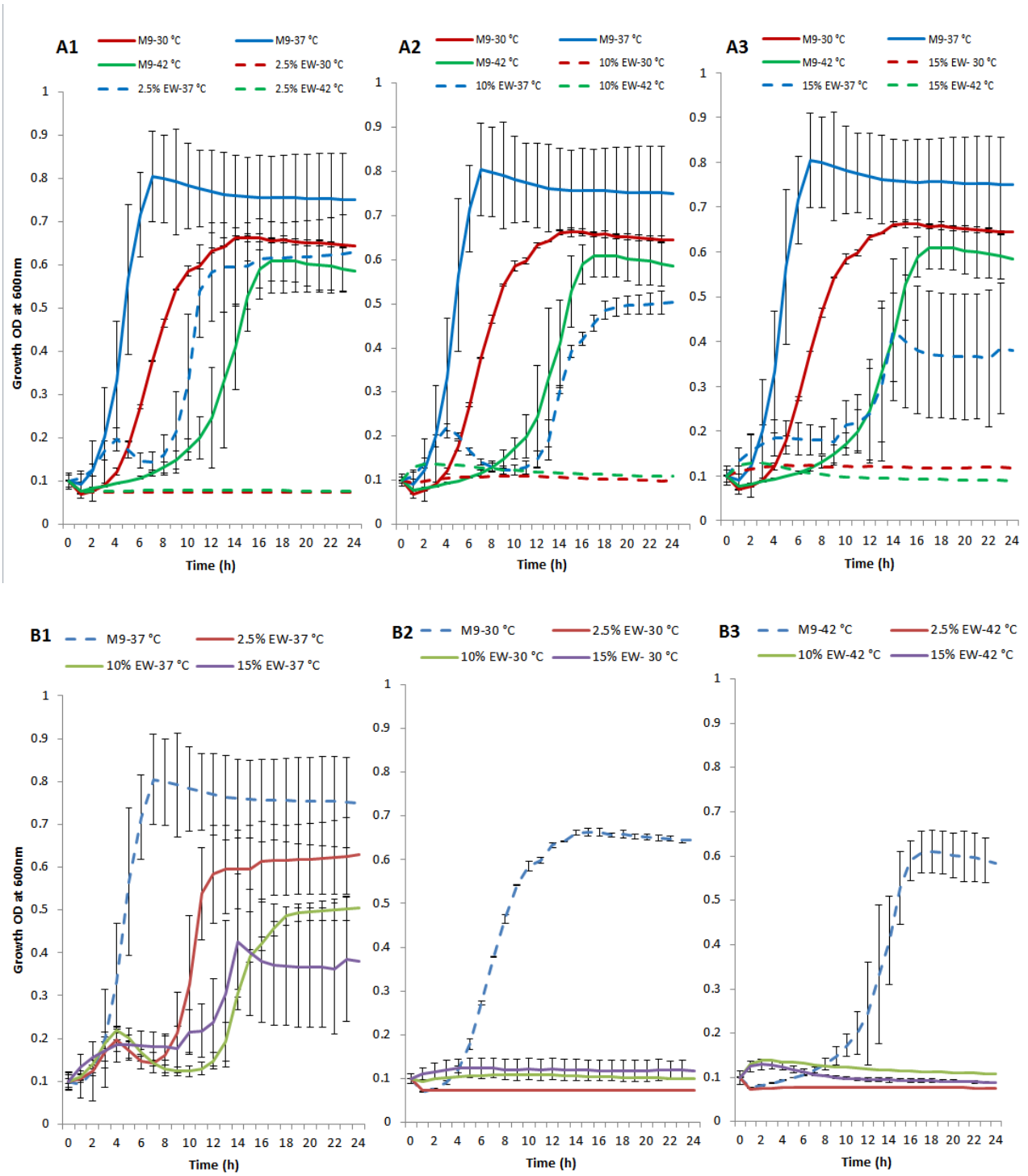


Figure 4.12: The effect of egg white concentration in different temperatures on growth of SE in 0.4% glycerol M9 minimal medium. (A1) 2.5%, (A2) 10% and (A3) 15% v/v egg white at 30, 37 and 42 ˚C; and the effect of EW at (B1) 37 °C, (B2) 30 °C and (B3) 40 °C at 2.5, 10 and 15% v/v of EW. Conditions are as for Fig. 4.11.

To consider the impact of temperature, a similar experiment was performed at 30, 37, and 42 ˚C. As shown in Fig 4.12, EW inhibited growth at all three temperatures tested but was far less effective at 37 ˚C than at 30 and 42 ˚C, with no growth seen at 30 and 42 ˚C with the lowest EW levels used (2.5%) whereas at 37 ˚C growth was seen at all concentrations tested, although was reduced with respect to the EW-free control. Such an impact of temperature on the antimicrobial activity of EW is reported by Baron *et al*. (2011).

4.3.2 The effect of the EW, EW filtrate and EW proteins on *hex* gene induction.

The above results thus indicate that *S*E fails to grow in glycerol-containing M9 medium at 42 ˚C when low levels (≥0.25%) of EW are included. Therefore, the effect of EW on *hex* gene expression can be tested in M9 medium at 42 ˚C, as described in Methods (2.2.16), using different levels of EW for short times post exposure to reduce or prevent growth. Cultures of *S*E transformants were grown in TSB until mid-log phase at 37 ˚C was achieved (OD 0.5), washed in M9 medium and then used to inoculate fresh M9 medium with EW. The cultures were incubated at 42 ˚C and 250 rpm, and samples were taken at.5, 25 and 45 min for expression analysis.

To begin with, a range of EW concentration were used (0.0001-10%) in M9 medium at 42 ˚C, with *S*E carrying pRS-SEN1436-*lacZ* (encoding a predicted D-galactonate dehydratase); *sen1436* was selected for further study as a representative *hex* gene that showed good expression in the previous experiments and was the most greatly induced gene in response to EWMM in the previous work of Baron *et al.* (2017).

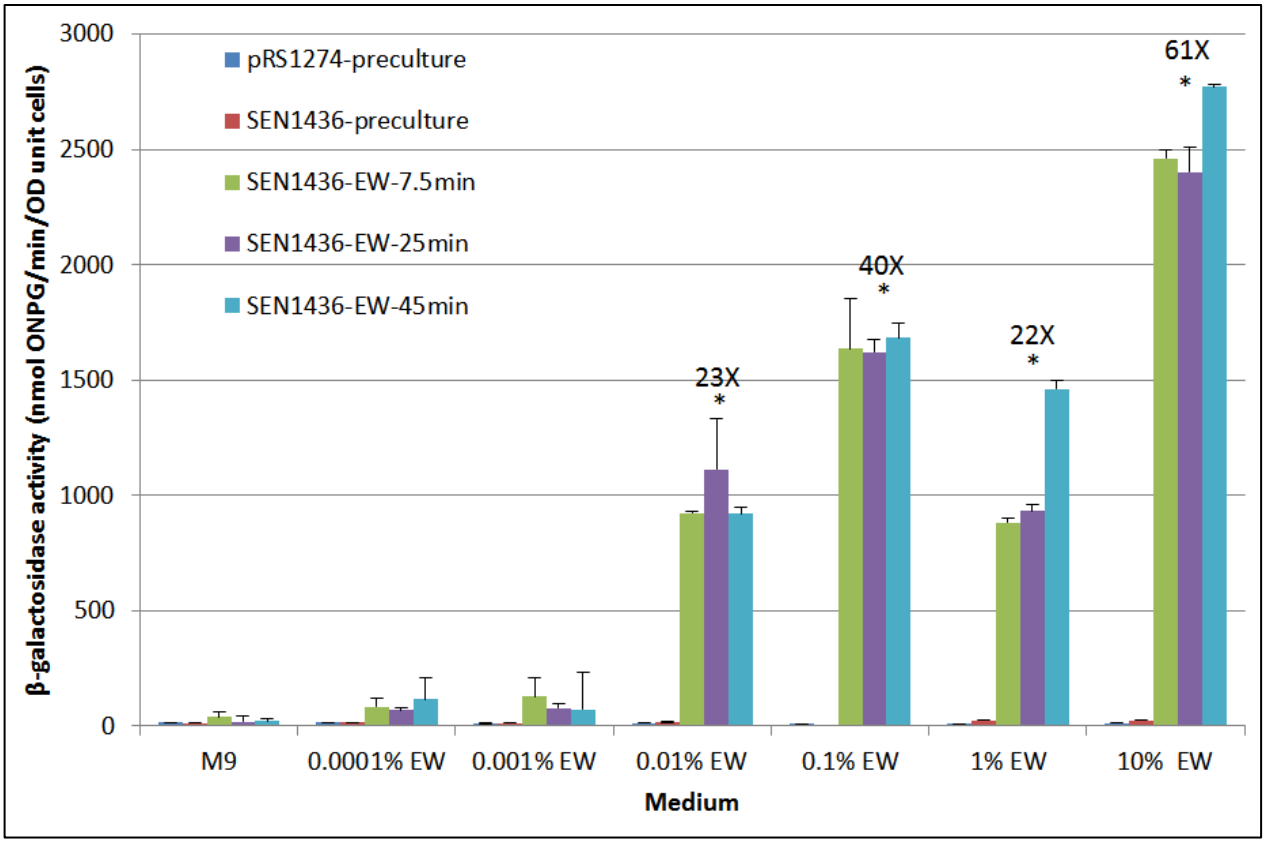


Figure 4.13: Effect of EW on expression of *sen1436-lacZ* in wildtype *SE* in M9 medium at 42 ˚C. Growth was aerobic in 0.4% glycerol M9 medium, at 42 ˚C and 250 rpm, with the indicated levels of EW. Strains were *SE* carrying either the vector control (pRS415) or pRS-SEN1436-*lacZ*). Samples were taken for β-galactosidase assay at the indicated times post inoculation. Statistically significant difference as determined by Student's T-test (asterisks P= < 0.05) between M9 and EW. Results given are the average for xx cultures, each assayed in duplicate. The experiment was repeated once more and similar results were obtained. Error bars indicated standard deviation.

As shown in Fig 4.13, *sen1436* expression was induced by 22-61 fold with 0.01-10% EW. Very little induction was seen at 0.0001-0.001% EW, and the vector control showed no such response to EW. There was a general trend towards increased expression as the EW level was raised from 0.01 to 10% (Fig. 4.13), although the increment from 0.1 to 1% resulted in a drop in expression. The observed 61-fold induction with 10% EW is even higher that that (33-fold) reported by Baron *et al*. (2017), and is far greater than that seen above with hexonates, where a maximum 7 fold induction was observed.

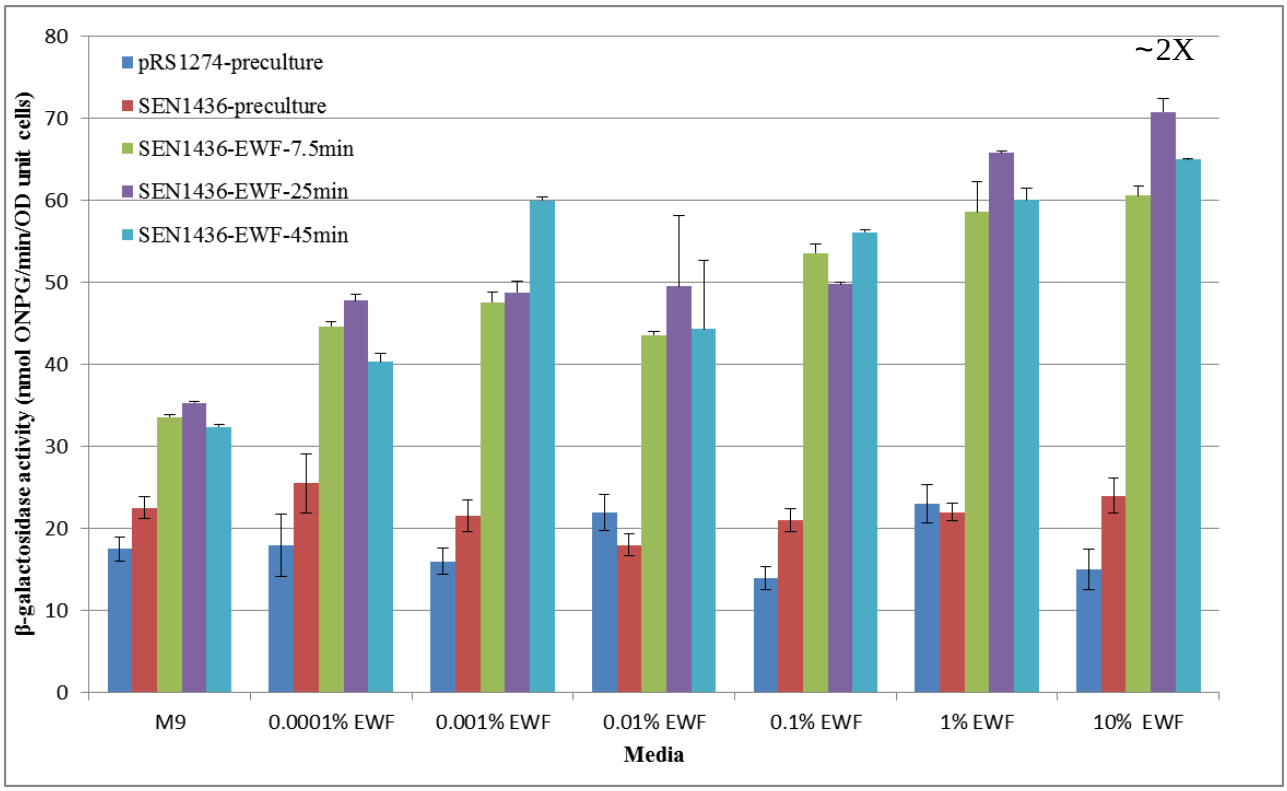


Figure 4.14: Effect of EW filtrate on expression of *sen1436-lacZ* in wildtype *S*E in M9 medium at 42 ˚C. Conditions are as for Fig. 4.19, except for the use of EW filtrate in place of EW.

The previous work by Baron *et al.* (2017) indicated that the induction of the hex genes in EWMM depended on the presence of EW proteins since EW (10 kDa cutoff) filtrate without addition of untreated-EW failed to induce the *hex* genes. Therefore, EW filtrate (10 kDa cutoff) was used in place of EW, as above, to determine whether the EW proteins of >10 kDa are responsible for the induction observed for *sen1436*. As clearly shown in Fig. 4.14, the EW filtrate gave only a very weak induction of *sen1436* expression, of just under twofold compared, compared with the expression level in the M9 medium. These effects of EW and EW filtrate were consistent as repeat experiments showed similar results (not shown).

Thus, the data strongly suggest that the EW factor that causes induction of *hex* gene expression in *S*E, is likely to be a protein of mass ≥10 kDa. Therefore, a test of egg white proteins individually

is required for further investigation of the specific factor responsible. However, it was first considered necessary to repeat the experiments above performed with the *sen1436-lacZ* fusion using other *hex* gene fusions.

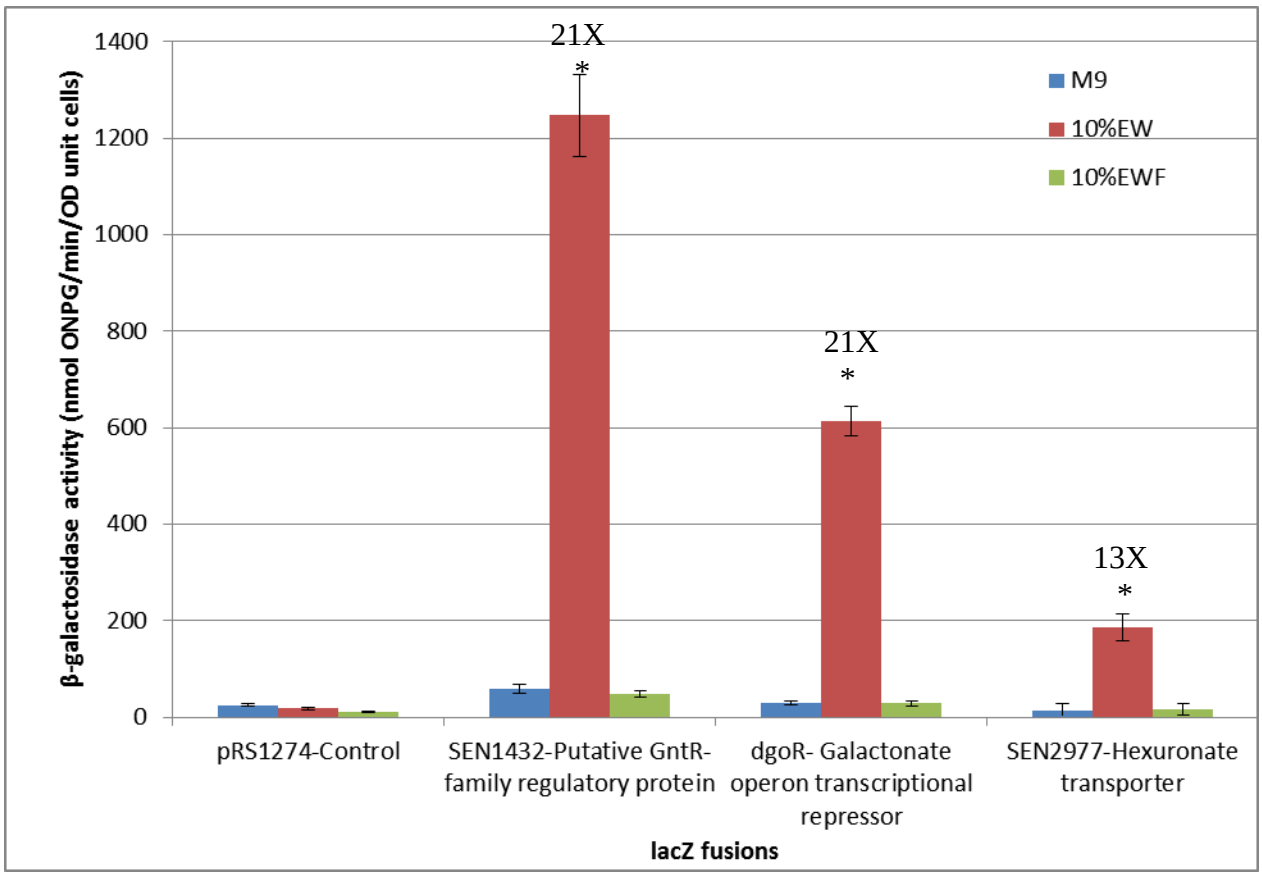


Figure 4.15: Effect of EW and EW filtrate on expression of *sen1432*, *sen2977* and *dgoR* in wildtype *SE* in M9 medium at 42 ˚C. Details are as for Figs. 4.13 and 4.14, except for the use of plasmids pRS-*sen1432-lacZ*, *sen2977-lacZ* and *dgoR-lacZ*. Samples were taken after 45 min incubation only. Statistically significant difference as determined by Student's T-test ($P < 0.05$).

Three other *hex* gene fusions (SEN1432, *dgoR* and SEN2977) were thus used to test the effect of EW and EW filtrate on *hex* gene induction by EW (Fig. 4.15), using concentrations at 10%. The results show that expression of all three fusions was induced by EW by 21-, 21- and 13-fold for SEN1432, *dgoR* and SEN2977, respectively, with respect to M9 only, whereas the negative control (pRS1274 empty vector) showed no effect. In contrast, all fusions showed no effect in expression level during the exposure to EW filtrate which matches the previous finding (Fig. 4.14)

and supports the conclusion that EW protein(s) of mass greater than 10 kDa is/are responsible for the induction of *hex* genes by EWMM. This experiment was repeated twice and the results were found to be reproducible.

4.3.3 The effect of specific EW proteins on *hex* gene induction.

4.3.3.1 Use of commercial egg-white proteins.

In order to identify the specific EW component responsible for the observed EW induction of *hex* gene expression, it was necessary to purchase and/or prepare the required proteins. The major proteins, as well as the minor proteins and peptides, found in egg white that exhibit confirmed or predicted antimicrobial activities in their native state are presented in Table 4.1. Four egg white proteins (albumin, conalbumin, ovomucoid, and lysozyme) are available commercially; these were purchased (from Sigma). Stock solutions of all four proteins were then prepared at 10% w/v and all solutions were sterilized using 0.22 Millipore filters. These proteins were then used to treat *S*E transformants carrying *hex* gene fusions in order to determine their effects on *hex* gene expression.

Table 4.1: Proteins of egg white (adapted from Belitz *et al*., 2009).

Protein	Total protein (%)	Molecular weight (kDa)
Ovalbumin	54	44.0
Conalbumin (Ovotransferrin)	12	76
Ovomucoid	11	28
Ovomucin	3.5	$5.5\text{-}8.3\times10^{6}$
Lysozyme (Ovoglobulin G_1)	3.4	14.3
Ovoglobulin G_2	4	30-45
Ovoglobulin G_3	4	30-45
Flavoprotein	0.8	32
Ovoglycoprotein	1.0	24
Ovomacroglobulin	0.5	760-900
Ovoinhibitor	1.5	49
Avidin	0.05	68.3
Cystatin (ficin inhibitor)	0.05	12.7

Three different concentrations (0.01, 0.1 and 1 mg/ml) of each specific EW protein was used to examine their impact on SEN1436-*lacZ* induction (Fig. 4.16). Lysozyme gave a very strong induction effect for SEN1436 expression. The greatest induction (48 fold), with lysozyme, was seen at 7 min with 0. 1 mg/ml lysozyme. Ovomucoid II also gave a strong induction (5.6 fold), but not as large as that seen for lysozyme. The other EW proteins (albumin, conalbumin and ovomucoid III) gave little induction (Fig. 4.16). It should be noted that the effect obtained with lysozyme was ~1.25 lower than that seen with total EW, suggesting that lysozyme may not be the only factor required for high level EW induction of *hex* gene expression (although see below). Note that for the EWMM experiments of Baron *et al*. (2017), the concentration of lysozyme provided by the addition of 10% EW would be ~0.35 mg/ml, which is within the range of concentrations used here.

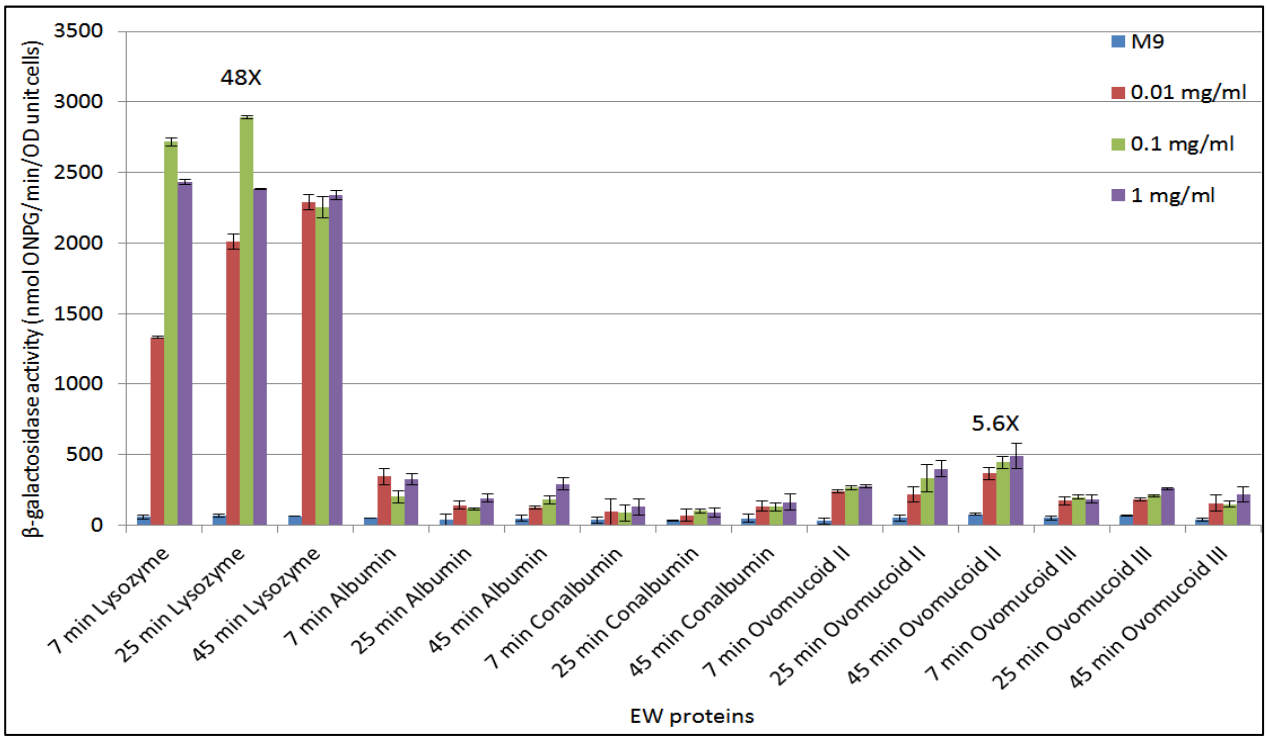


Figure 4.16: Effect of lysozyme, albumin, conalbumin and ovomucoid on expression of SEN1436 in wildtype *SE* in M9 medium at 42 ˚C. Conditions were as in Fig. 4.13 and 4.14 except for the use of commercially available EW proteins at 0.001-0.1% in place of EW and EW filtrate. Incubations times are indicated. Statistically significant difference as determined by Student's T-test ($P < 0.05$).

The finding that lysozyme gives the greatest response suggests that this protein is primarily responsible for the EWMM-induction of the *hex* genes. However, ovomucin II also gave relatively high induction. It is possible that the commercial EW proteins carry contaminants that might give misleading results. Thus, the purity of the tested proteins was examined by SDS-PAGE (Fig. 4.17). The SDS-PAGE analysis showed that Ovomucoid II contains another band of relatively high abundance that is similar in size to lysozyme (Fig. 4.17); a similar extra bad was observed for albumin. No such band could be seen in the ovomucoid III samples. This potential lysozyme contamination might explain the induction of SEN1436 by ovomucoid II but not ovomucoid III.

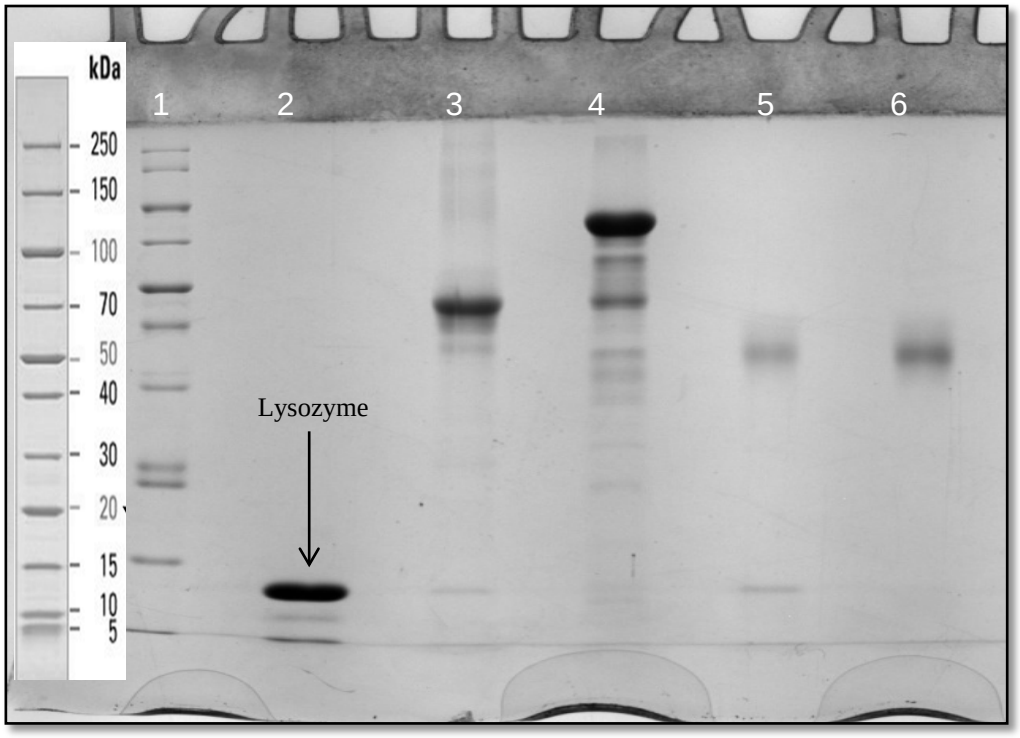


Figure 4.17: SDS-PAGE (12% acrylamide) analysis of the commercial egg white proteins. 10 µl of each protein at 10 µg/ml were loaded in each well. Well 1 is PageRuler Unstained Broad Range Protein Ladder (Fermentas); well 2, lysozyme; well 3, albumin; well 4, conalbumin; well 5, ovomucin II; well 6, ovomucin III.

To further investigate contamination of with traces of lysozyme, the samples were analysed by Western blotting using anti-lysozyme antibodies (Methods 2.2.17.7). As illustrated in Fig. 4.18, the resulting Western blot clearly shows an immune-reactive band in the lysozyme track, at the expected size. However, there is also a weaker band at the same migration point for the albumin and ovomucoid II, and similar bands for conalbumin and ovomucoid III but at even lower intensities. This suggests that the commercial EW proteins are contaminated with low levels of lusozyme that might explain the observed induction of SEN1436 by ovomucound II, and the weaker induction by albumin and ovomucoid III (Fig. 4.16).

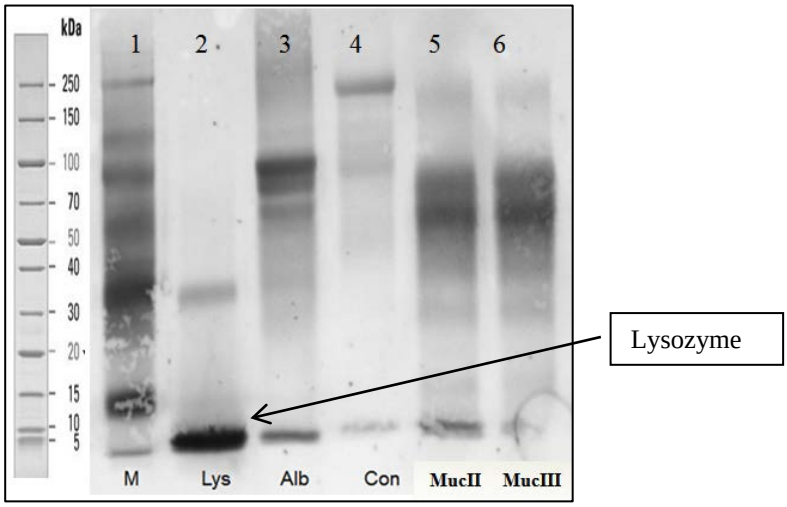


Figure 4.18: Anti-lysozyme Western blot analysis of the commercial egg white proteins. See Fig. 4.17 for further details and Methods 2.2.17.7.

There is a possibility that the action of lysozyme on *hex* gene induction is enhanced by other EW factors. To test this possibility, the effect of 0.01 mg/ml lysozyme on SEN1436 expression was tested with and without additional EW proteins (Fig. 4.19). The results show no major or significant difference in SEN1436 induction in the condition where only lysozyme is used compared to where lysozyme is used with any of the other three major EW proteins (Fig. 4.19).

II

This suggests that lysozyme is likely to be the only major EW protein that contributes to *hex* gene induction by EW.

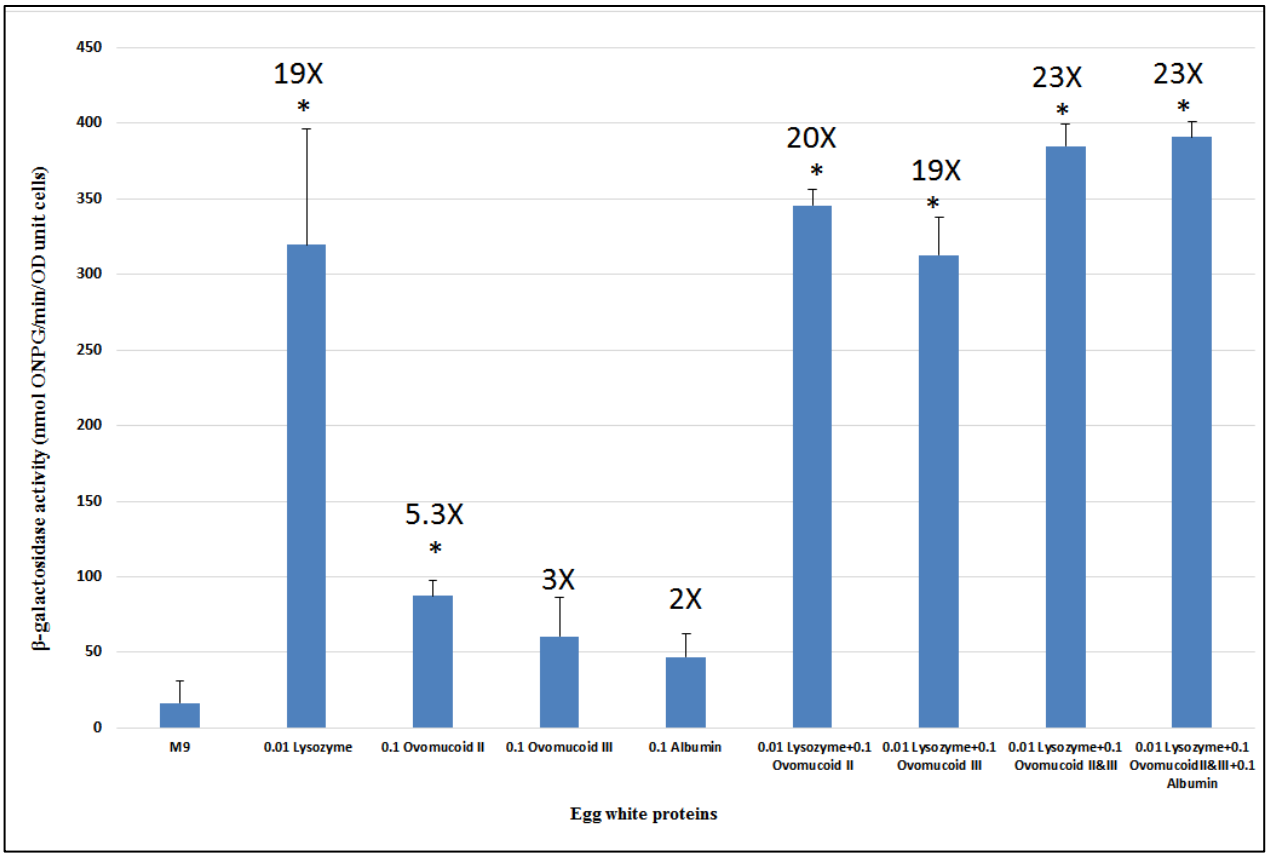


Figure 4.19: Graph showing β-galactosidase activity at 45 minutes for SEN1436 *lacZ* fusions in *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis (strain PT4-P125109) in the presence different concentrations (all numbers is indicted to mg/ml) of egg white proteins. Growth was aerobic and carried out at 42 °C and continuous shaking. Statistically significant difference cf. M9 medium, as determined by Student's t-test.

4.3.3.2 The effect of lysozyme-free egg-white protein on *hex* gene induction.

The results above with SEN1436-*lacZ* expression and lysozyme suggest that lysozyme is the major EW protein that is responsible for the observed *hex* gene induction effect by EW proteins. To determine whether other *hex* genes are also subject to induction by lysozyme, the effect of lysozyme on expression of the SEN1436, SEN1432, *dgoR* and SEN2977 *lacZ* fusions was tested both with lysozyme and with a lysozyme-free EW preparation. The results showed that the

expression of all three fusions was increased, by 56-, 19-, 13- and 14-fold (respectively), by lysozyme (Fig. 4.20). In contrast, the fusions showed no induction effect upon exposure to an EW protein preparation that was free of both lysozyme and mucin (LMFEW; see Methods 2.2.17.2, for preparation of LMFEW). This experiment was repeated twice and similar results were obtained. The lack of any induction with EW lacking lysozyme supports the suggestion that lysozyme is the key factor in EW induction of *hex* gene expression.

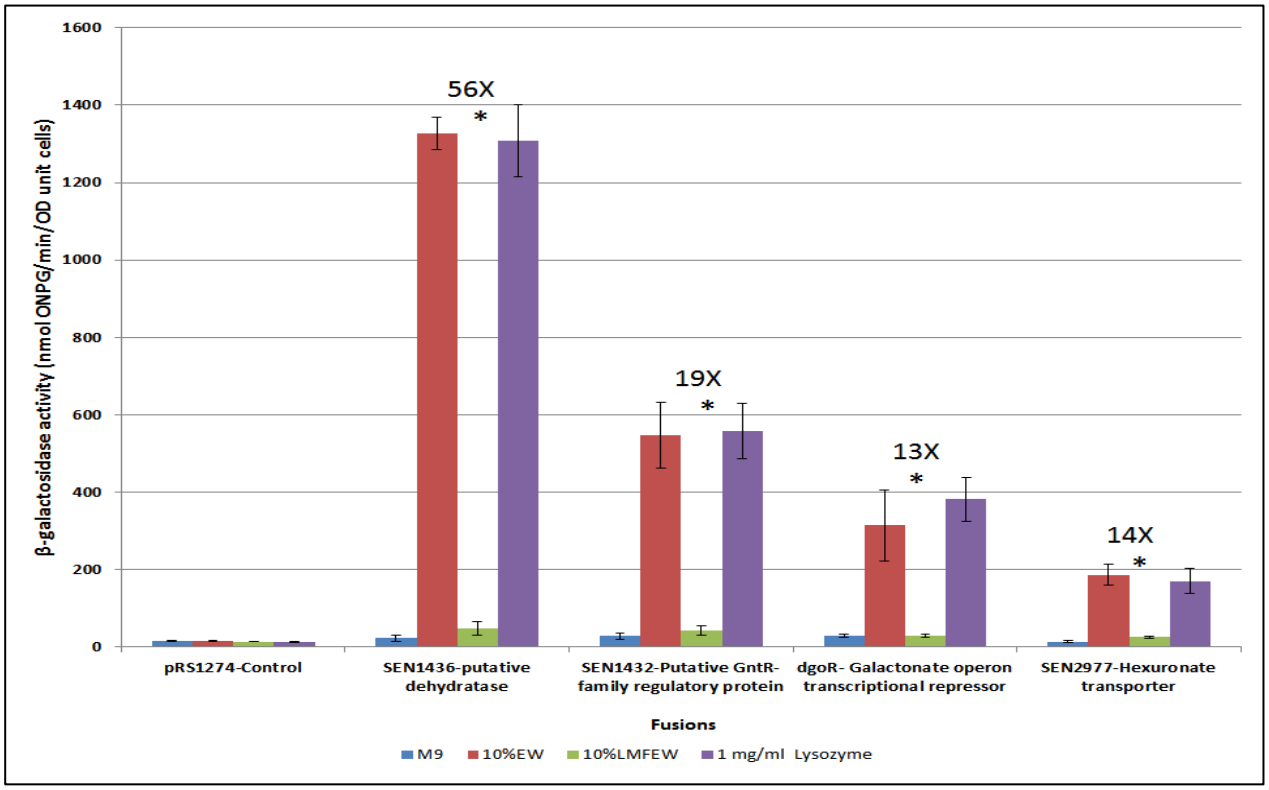


Figure 4.20: Effect of lysozyme and lysozyme/mucin-free EW (LMFEW) on the induction of SEN1436, SEN1432, *dgoR* and SEN2977 in wildtype *SE* in M9 medium at 42 ˚C. Samples for assay were taken after 45 min incubation with EW factors. Other details are as described in Fig. 4.13.

Further exploration of the role of specific EW proteins in *hex* gene induction was progressed by analysing the effect of EW protein chromatographic fractions (Fig. 4.21) on the expression of the SEN1436 *lacZ* fusion (Fig. 4.22).

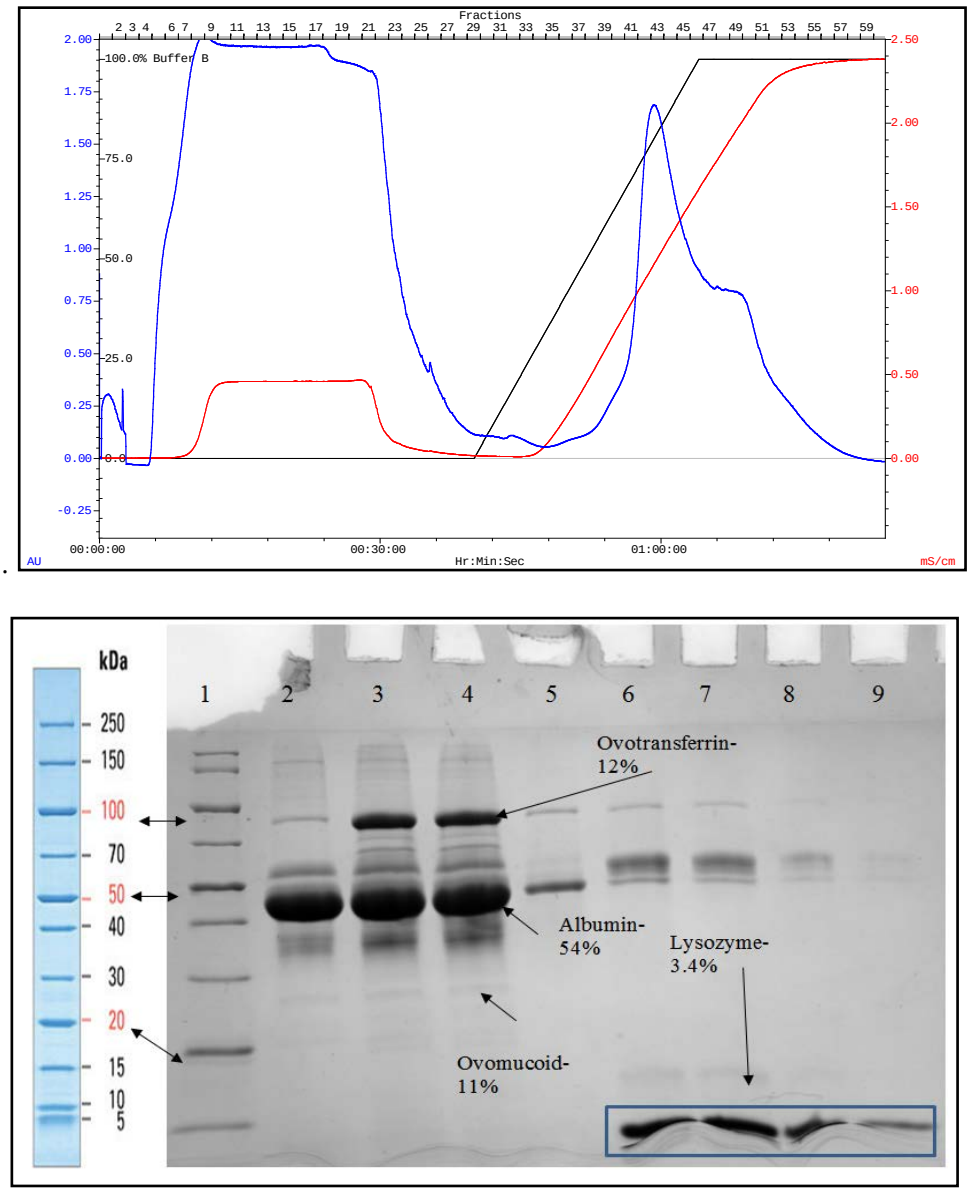


Figure 4.21: **Elution profile of the fractionation of mucin-free EW protein by cation-exchange chromatography (A) and SDS-PAGE analysis (B) of resulting fractions. A.** See Methods 2.2.17.2 for preparation of EW protein fractions. **B.** 10 µl of each fraction were loaded into each well. Well 1 is PageRuler Unstained Broad Range Protein Ladder (Fermentas); well 2, Fractions 4-7; well 3, Fractions 8-21 diluted 5X; well 4, Fractions 8-21 (repeat) diluted 5X; well 5, Fractions 31-32; well 6, Fractions 42-44; well 7, Fractions 46-48; well 8, Fractions 49-52; well 9, Fractions 53-55. Bands of interest are labelled with levels in EW indicated

The results indicate that the fractions (4-32), lacking lysozyme but containing bands corresponding to ovotransferrin, albumin and ovomucoid, gave a relatively weak (up to fourfold) or no induction, whereas those containing lysozyme (42-55) gave a strong induction (up to 30

fold) (Fig. 4.22). It should also be noted that the 10% EW induction effect (31 fold) was similar in degree to that of pure lysozyme and of the lysozyme-containing fractions, suggesting that lysozyme is likely to be the sole EW protein that contributes to the induction of *hex* genes by EW.

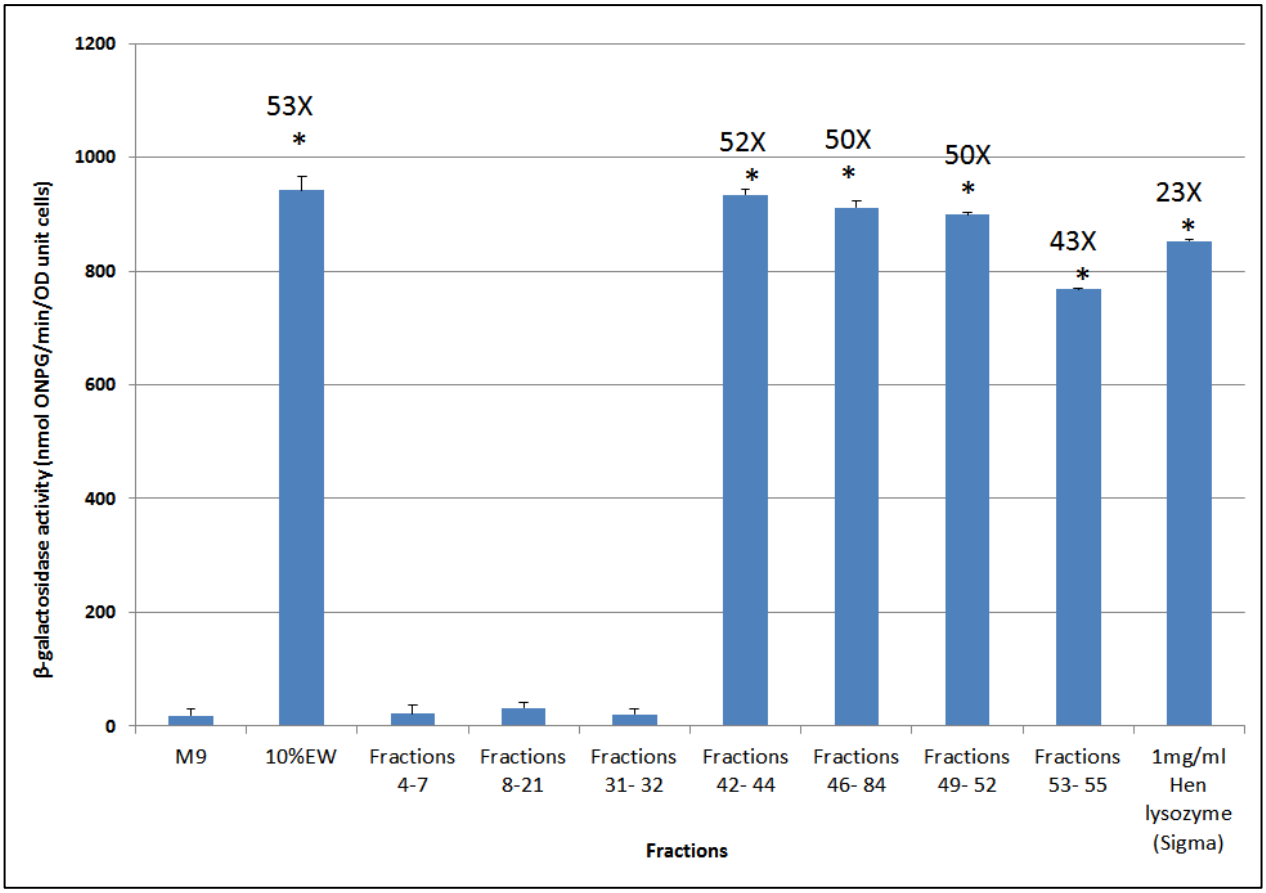


Figure 4.22: Induction of the SEN1436 *lacZ* fusion in *S*E PT4 in the purified fractions. Details are as for Fig. 4.13 except for the use of the fractions indicated in Fig. 4.21 at 10µg/ml concentration, EW at 10% v/v and lysozyme at 0.1 mg/ml.

4.3.4 Comparing the effect of lysozyme from chicken egg with that from human milk lysozyme, and heat inactivated lysozyme

To determine whether lysozyme must be active in order to induce *hex* gene expression, and whether lysozyme from a difference source can also induce expression of the *hex* genes, and thus further indicate whether it is the enzymatic activity of the lysozyme that drives the *hex* gene induction effect, lysozyme was heat treated to inactivate it and lysozyme from human milk was compared to that from chicken eggs to determine whether the lysozyme affect is lysozyme-species specific. Heating inactivation was achieved by incubating the enzyme for 30 min at 100 °C. This resulted in almost complete loss solubility (not shown).

Human and hen lysozyme from commercial sources gave similar ~50-fold induction effects on SEN1436 expression. In addition, non-commercial lysozyme purified from chicken eggs (as described in Methods 2.2.17.2) also gave a 30-fold induction effect (Fig. 4.23). However, the heat inactivated (now insoluble) lysozyme (commercial, chicken egg source) showed very weak induction. Thus it can be concluded that the lysozyme effect requires an active enzyme, and that there is no marked species specificity requirement for the lysozyme effect.

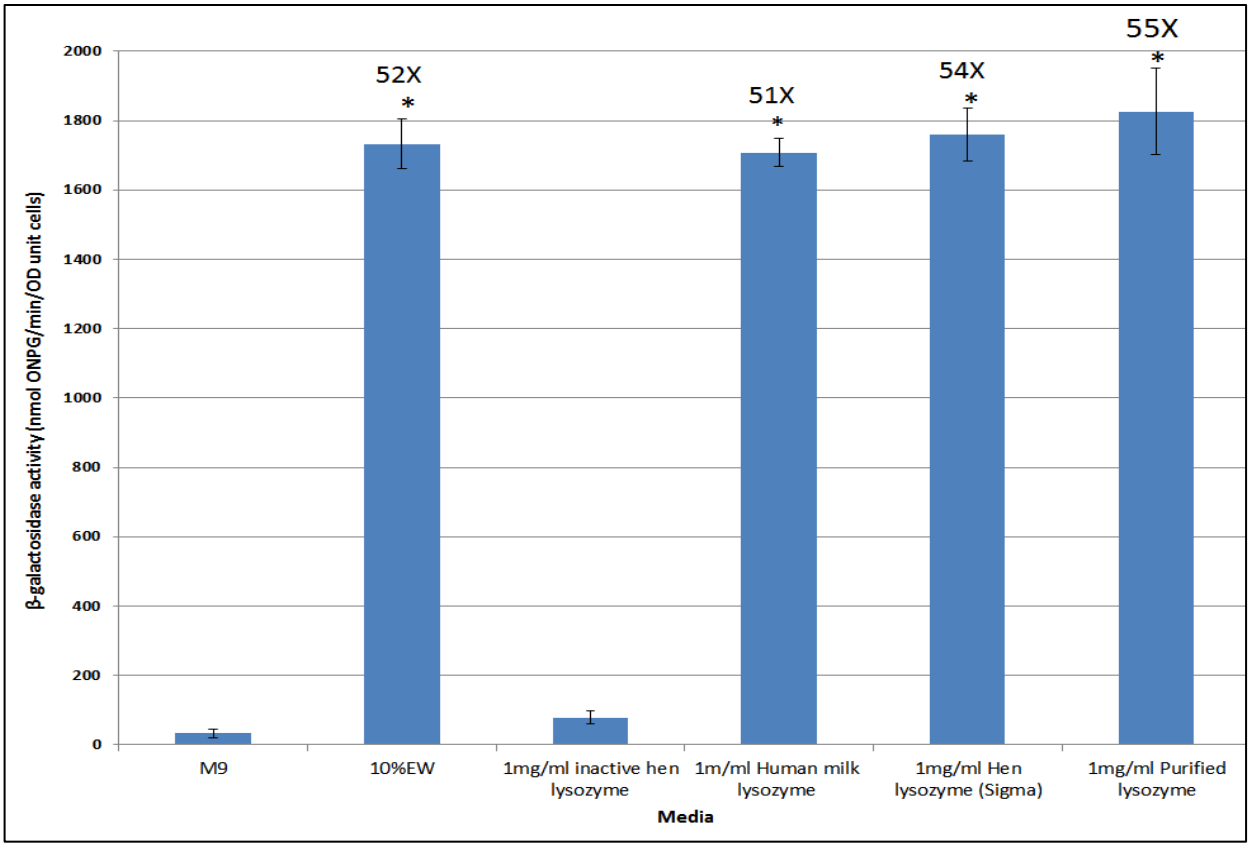


Figure 4.23: Effect of human and chicken lysozyme, and inactivated lysozyme, on SEN1436-*lacZ* expression in *SE* PT4. Details are as described in Fig. 4.13, except that human milk lysozyme was used (as indicated) at 1 mg/ml, as was heat (100 ˚C) inactivated hen-egg lysozyme (Sigma) and non-commercial chicken-egg lysozyme purified as part of this PhD, as described in Methods (2.2.17.2).

4.3.5 The effect of temperature, pH and iron on EW-mediated induction of *hex* gene expression.

The results presented above strongly indicate that lysozyme of EW is the major factor responsible for the EW induction of *hex* gene expression. However, there are other (anti-bacterial) factors associated with EW that might impact the action of lysozyme. Two important factors to consider are temperature and pH. Studies on the effect of temperature on the antibacterial activity of EW, from 37 to 48 °C, on the survival of *S*E demonstrated that EW is more harmful towards *S*E as the temperature rises, and indeed become bactericidal above 42 °C (Alabdeh *et al*., 2011) with

complete loss of viability (due to lysis) observed at 45 °C. Baron *et al*. (2015) showed that bacterial destruction was higher at pH 9.3 (the pH of EW shortly after laying) than at pH 7.8. The EW pH value dramatically and rapidly increases after laying from 7.6 up to 9.3 in a few days due to lost CO_2 through the pores of the eggshell (Sauveur, 1988). Many studies have shown that at pH ≥8.8, bacteriostatic or bactericidal effects are observed towards different bacteria in EW, including *Salmonella*, which is in contrast to pH 7.5-8 that allow either slight bacterial growth or cause no more than a bacteriostasis effect (Kang *et al*., 2006. Messens *et al*., 2004).

The previous experiments with EW induction of *hex* gene expression were performed at 42 °C. Here, these experiments were repeated at lower (37 °C, non-bactericidal) and higher temperature (45 °C, as originally used by Baron *et al*., 2017 which represents suitable conditions for examination of the response of *S*E to the bactericidal activity of EW), and at two distinct pH values, 7 and 9 (to determine if the pH-dependent bactericidal nature of the EW affects the observed EW induction of *hex* genes). A pH of 7 was the starting pH for the experiments so far described in this thesis in M9 minimal medium. The EWF in glycerol M9 medium was pH adjusted with 2.5 M HCl to decrease pH from ~9 to 7 (Methods 2.2.17.1).

As shown in Fig 4.24, temperature and pH made little difference to the EW induction of SEN1436. In addition, the inclusion of EWF along with EW, also had little impact on SEN1436 induction. Thus, the results suggest that EW protein (lysozyme) is likely the only major EW factor required for the observed EW induction of *hex* gene expression.

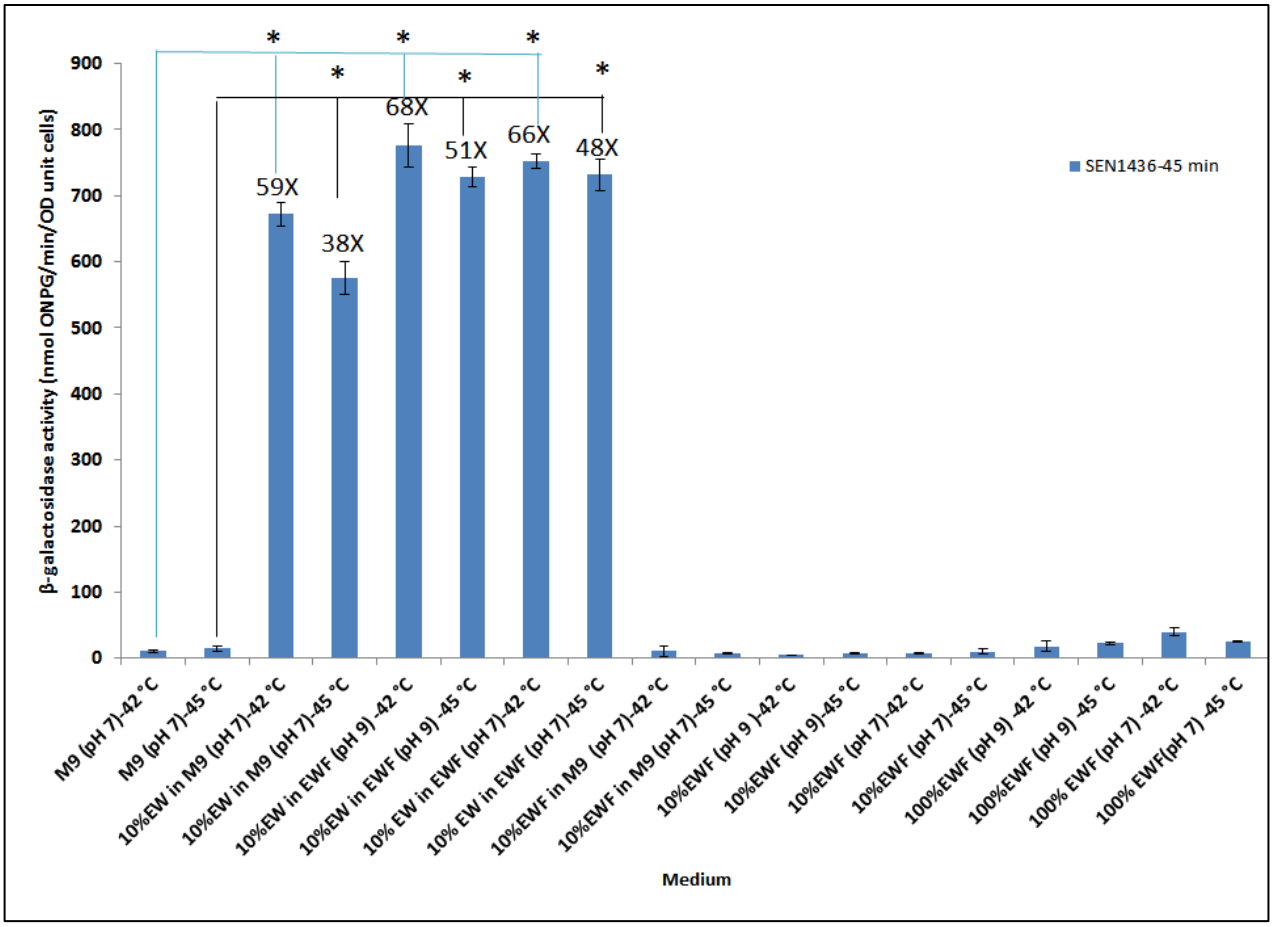


Figure 4.24: Effect of temperature, pH and combining EW with EWF on SEN1436-*lacZ* induction in *SE* PT4. Details are as in Fig. 4.13, except that three different temperatures were used (37, 42 and 45 ˚C) and two different pH values (7 and 9). Also, 100% EWF was used in many of the incubations (45 min) either with or without 10% EW. The condition with 10% EW in 100% EWF at pH 9 and 45 ˚C is a very close match the condition employed by Baron *et al.* (2017) for their global transcriptomic analysis of *SE* gene expression in EWMM.

The expression of one exemplar *hex* gene (SEN1436, which was selected as it gave the strongest response to EW) was tested in EW with and without 20 µM ferric citrate. Note that 20 µM ferric citrate was found to restore the growth of *SE* in 0.1% EW to levels similar to those achieved without EW (data not shown). The results showed (Fig. 4.25) that the induction of SEN1436 by EW is not influenced by provision of iron. Thus, it can be assumed that the EW response of the *hex* genes is unrelated to the low iron availability in EW.

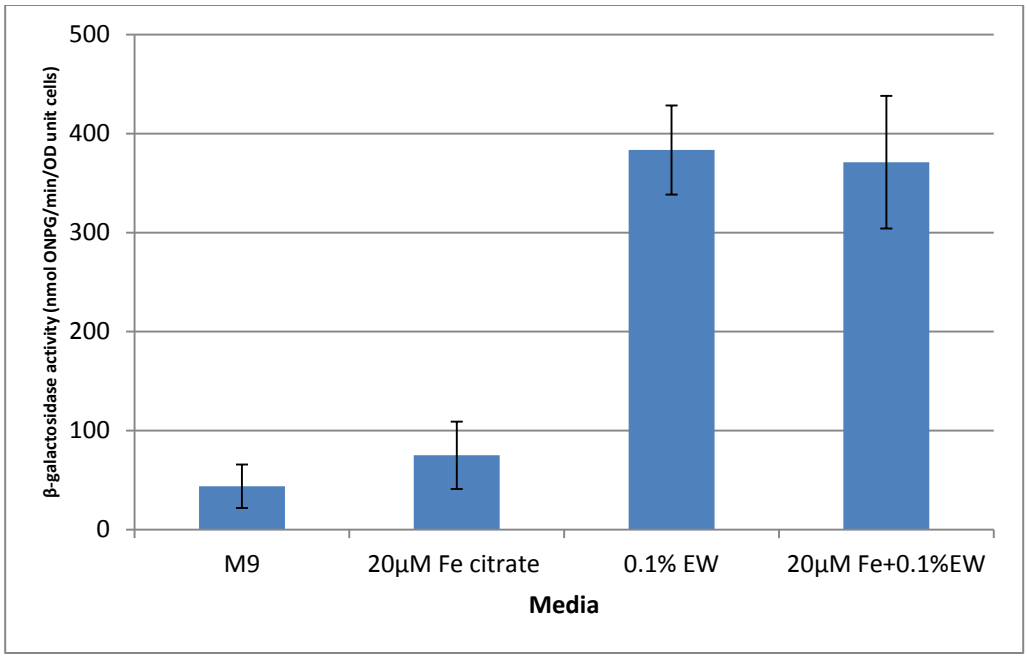


Figure 4.25: Graph showing the effect of iron on SEN1436-*lacZ* expression in *S*E wildtype in the presence 0.1% of EW. Growth was aerobic and carried out at 42 °C with continuous shaking. Expression was measure after 45 min incubation. Conditions were 0.4% glycerol M9 medium with/without 20 µM ferric citrate and/or 0.1% EW, as indicated

4.4 Discussion

In this chapter, *S*E genes involved in Hex metabolism (*dgoRKADT*, *uxuAB-uxaC* and SEN1433-6 clusters) were studied.. The high response shown suggested that the effect observed is of considerable physiological significance during EW exposure. These results confirmed the significant overall induction at 25 and 45 min upon EW exposure (Baron *et al.*, 2017). Thus, it is clear that the three induced *hex* gene clusters are subject to major up regulation during exposure of *S*E to EW. However, the inducer was not recognised and was particularly unclear given that the the presence of hexonates and hexuronates within EW is not recognised (Guérin-Dubiard *et al.*, 2010). Thus, in this chapter, the relevant environmental factors affecting the induction of the *hex* genes in *S*E were investigated through use of *lacZ* fusions (created in chapter 3) to confirm the

proposed induction of the *hex* genes upon EW exposure and to identify the specific EW factor that caused this effect. The results obtained can be divided into two main sections.

4.4.1 Effect of hexonates on growth and expression

The growth of *S*E in the presence of four different hexonates as carbon sources was considered. In addition, the effect of these substrates on *hex* gene expression was examined, using *lacZ* fusions. Firstly, the growth of *S*E at mammal and hen body temperatures (37 and 42 ˚C; Raspoet *et al*., 2014; Baron et al., 2017) with standard carbon sources (glucose, glycerol) was performed in M9 minimal medium to compare with growth on the hexonates. Glucose was selected as it is present in EW at 0.4-0.5% (Guérin-Dubiard *et al*., 2010), and glycerol was used as an example of a non-fermentable carbon source that does not induce catabolite repression. A range of glucose concentrations (0.1-1.6%) was employed in aerobic condition at 37/42 °C to show a quantitative effect on growth, above and below the levels found in EW and compared with 0.4% glycerol as control. The wild type *S*E PT4 grew well at 42 ˚C with glycerol or glucose at 0.4%, and thus either of these could be used as positive controls for growth tests with the Hex compounds at this temperature. Temperature had little notable impact on growth of *S*E, except with 1.6% glucose were the final density at 42 ˚C (~0.69) was impaired with respect to that at 37 ˚C. The ability of the four forms of available hexonates (D-galactonic acid; D-mannono-1,4-Lactone; L-(+)-gulonic acid γ-lactone and gluconate), at 0.1-1.6% w/v, to support growth of *S*E was tested, with glycerol acting as the control. The results showed that the growth of *S*E was well supported by all four hexonates at both 37 and 42 ˚C, although some differences in the degree of growth supported were apparent. Best growth was achieved with galactonate, followed by gluconate, then mannonate, and finally gulonate (maximum ODs of 1.1, 0.9, 0.8, 0.7, respectively, at 42 ˚C). Galactonate enhanced growth for *S*E at 42 ˚C more than any of the other hexonates tested (max growth at 15 h

of 1 OD unit for galactonate cf. 0.85, 0.69 0.63. for mannonate, gluconate and gulonate, respectively) or glucose (0.67 OD units at 15 h), indicating that galactonate is a good carbon source for *S*E. Therefore, it was concluded that these four hexonates can act as sole carbon and energy source for *S*E growth at hen body temperature. This finding confirmed the ability of *Salmonella* to grow on galactonate and gulonate (Cooper, 1980).

*S*E carries the genes of the GntI system: *gntK* (gluconokinase; SEN3365), *gntU* (low-affinity gluconate transport; SEN3364), *gntR* (gluconate utilization operon repressor; SEN3366) and *gntT* (high-affinity gluconate transporter; SEN3338). However, the GntII system is absent (Parkhill *et al*., 2008). These genes are likely to be subject to catabolite repression (Rodionov *et al*., 2000) and induced by gluconate through GntR transcriptional control (see Fig. 4.5). The gulonate degradation pathway in *S*E is unclear. However, this pathway is likely to involve one or more of the GntI system, the Dgo pathway or the SEN1433-6 pathway (Fig. 4.5). While galactonate is expected to be catabolised via the Dgo pathway (Fig. 4.5) and feed end products into the glycolytic pathway. In *E. coli* the Dgo pathway is subject to catabolite repression and is induced by D-galactonate (Deacon & Cooper, 1977; Cooper, 1978). For mannonate, the utilisation pathway in *S*E is expected to be that operated by SEN2977-90 (UxuAB/UxaA; Fig. 4.5). However, this not confirmed in *S*E.

So, since all four of the available hexonates were utilised by *S*E as carbon/energy sources, they were considered suitable for testing their effect on the expression of the *hex* genes of interest, using the *lacZ* fusions generated in the previous chapter. The results confirmed that the presence of the *lacZ* fusion plasmids does not greatly impact growth with hexonates as the carbon source. The *hex* gene expression results showed a varied response to the four hexonates available. All

substrates were used at 0.4% was compared with that of glycerol-M9 medium during growth at 42 °C.

For 0.4% D-galactonate, the greatest induction (sixfold) effect was seen for *dgoR* and a repression effect was seen for *sen1436*, *sen1432* and *sen2977* by 6- , 3.5- and 20-fold, respectively. The vector control did not respond to D-galactonate. It is likely that DgoR acts as a repressor for the *dgo* genes; *dgoR* is the first gene in the *dgoRKDA-T* cluster of *S*E. In *E. coli*, the *dgoR* gene is known to be autoregulatory and to respond to D-galactonate mediating the induction of the *dgo* genes in response to D-galactonate (Neidhardt, 2005). The results observed here are consistent with this since the *dgoRKDA-T* genes were the only *hex* genes well induced by galactonate. However, the induction level observed does not match that seen in EWMM (up to 28.7 fold; Baron *et al*., 2017) suggesting with that D-galactonate is either not the relevant inducer in EWMM or that the conditions used here are not sufficiently similar to those used by Baron e*t al.* (2017) to enable the same level of induction to be acieved. Mannonate showed little effect on the expression of the *hex* genes. The only significant change was with SEN2977 (14-fold). This would indicate a role for the *sen2977-uxuAB-uxaA* genes in utilisation of mannonate and/or related compounds. In contrast, this fusion showed repression by galactonate and gluconate. While gluconate showed repression effect on most fusions tested with greatest effect was seen for sen1436 (17-fold). It is unclear which regulator might respond to gluconate, but it is possibly the same regulator as caused the observed repression with gluconate. Gulonate showed a significant effect on three fusions (*sen1435*, *sen1432*, *dgoR*) at twofold or more. No previous data on gulonate-dependent gene control in *S*E or *E. coli* could be found in the literature so the regulator responsible is not clear. However, three corresponding fusions were induced (*sen1432*, x2.1; *sen1435*, x4; *sen1436*, x1.6) which might suggest a role for these genes in gulonate utilisation with

a potential role for the GntR-like *sen1432* product in control. To summarise, it is clear that the *hex* genes are indeed subject to regulatory control by hexonates, and that different hexonates show distinct regulatory responses suggestive of multiple regulatory pathways. Arguments for roles of DgoR, GntR and SEN1432 in mediating many of the hexonate-dependent responses observed have been provided. However, these possibilities need confirmation through further investigation with relevant regulatory mutants.

4.4.2 The role of lysozyme in inducing the *hex* genes in EW

The up and down regulation in expression of several of the *hex* genes are clearly response to the presence of hexonates in the medium. This suggests the possibility that exposure of *S*E to EW results due to release of hexonates that cause the change in expression level of *hex* genes, as observed by Baron *et al*. (2017). However, it is unclear how hexonates or hexuronates could be generated upon exposure of *S*E to EW. Therefore, further investigation was performed to explore how EW causes the large increase in *hex* gene expression for *S*E. The effect of EW on the growth of *S*E was tested at different level (0.05-10%) at hen body temperature (42 ˚C) to confirm the inhibitory effect and to determine appropriate EW levels to employ in subsequent EW expression experiments. The results showed that even a low level of EW has a major inhibitory effect on growth at 42 ˚C, with just 0.05% v/v EW reducing growth rate and culture density (~fivefold difference at 13.5 h). This is in agreement with the well observed antimicrobial activity of EW for many bacterial species (Sahin *et al*., 2003; Wellman-Labadie *et al*., 2009). Growth was observed at 37 ˚C at all EW concentrations tested, but was reduced with respect to the EW-free control. On the other hand, at 30 and 42 ˚C, growth was totally inhibited at relatively low EW levels (2.5%). Such an impact of temperature on the antimicrobial activity of EW has been reported previously by Baron *et al*. (2011).

Initially, the effect of EW on *hex* gene expression was tested in M9 medium at 42 ˚C using different levels of EW (0.0001-10%) in M9 medium at 42 ˚C. *S*E carrying pRS-SEN1436-lacZ (encoding a predicted D-galactonate dehydratase) was selected for further study as a representative *hex* gene that showed good expression in the previous experiments and was the most greatly induced gene in response to EWMM in the previous work of Baron *et al.* (2017). The results showed that *sen1436* expression is induced by 22-61 fold with 0.01-10% EW, compared to the vector control. The induction observed with 10% EW (61-fold) is higher than (33-fold) that reported by Baron *et al*. (2017), and is far greater than that seen above with hexonates, where a maximum 7 fold induction was observed. The experimental conditions applied by Baron *et al*. (2017) showed *hex* gene induction depended on the presence of EW proteins since EW (10 kDa cutoff) filtrate without addition of EW failed to induce the *hex* genes. Therefore, EW filtrate (10 kDa cutoff) was tested in place of EW to confirm that the EW proteins of >10 kDa are indeed responsible for the induction observed for *sen1436*. The results showed the EW filtrate gave only a very weak induction of *sen1436* expression, of just under twofold compared, compared with the expression level in the M9 medium. Therefore, this finding strongly suggests that the EW factor causing induction of *hex* gene expression in *S*E, is likely to be a protein of mass ≥10 kDa. Therefore, a test of egg white proteins individually was initiated to identify the specific factor responsible. The experiment was repeated with three other *hex* gene fusions (*sen1432, dgoR* and *sen2977*) and the results showed that expression of all three fusions was induced by EW by 21-, 21- and 13-fold for *sen1432*, *dgoR* and *sen2977*, respectively using concentrations of EW at 10%. So, individual EW proteins (albumin, conalbumin, ovomucoid, and lysozyme) at three different concentrations (0.01, 0.1 and 1 mg/ml) of each were used to examine their impact on SEN1436-*lacZ* induction. The results showed lysozyme gave a very strong induction effect for SEN1436

expression. The greatest induction (48 fold), with lysozyme, was seen at 7 min with 0.1 mg/ml lysozyme suggesting this protein is primarily responsible for the EWMM-induction of the *hex* genes. The lysozyme impact was confirmed in several ways (different combination of EW proteins, different source of lysozyme, heat inactivation, different pH, iron and temperatures). However, the mechanism of by which lysozyme induces the *hex* genes is unclear.

4.4.4 Conclusion

To conclude, *dgo, uxu/uxa* and SEN1433-6 gene induction during exposure of *S*E to EW suggested that this up regulation is due to hexonate and/or hexuronates. However, the absence of these organic acids in EW, with the recognition of lysozyme as the main inducer, allows a new hypothesis to be proposed whereby the induction observed is caused by the release of an endogenous inducer from *S*E in response to cell envelope damage elicited by lysozyme. A further understanding of the precise mechanisms could help development of new approaches towards the preservation of foods against bacterial infection.

Chapter 5: Role of the *hex* gene regulators, SEN1432 and DgoR

5.1 Introduction

Targeted gene knock out is a key approach in studies on gene function. There are various strategies for gene inactivation in bacteria. For *Salmonella* spp., the R6K-suicide plasmid, the λ Red disruption system, the suicide plasmid combined with the Red system or the temperature-sensitive plasmid carrying a *sacB* gene for negative selection (Geng *et al*., 2011). The λ Red recombineering technology has been used extensively in *Escherichia coli* and *Salmonella typhimurium* for easy PCR-mediated generation of deletion mutants (Murphy and Campellone, 2003).

The most allelic exchange methods require the engineering of a gene disruption on a suitable plasmid, although genes can be directly disrupted in some organisms (e.g. *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*) by transformation with PCR fragments encoding a selectable marker with sufficient flanking homologous DNA. However, not all recipients are readily transformable with linear DNA due to the activity of the intracellular exonucleases that degrade linear DNA. Therefore, Datsenko and Wanner (2000) developed the simple and highly efficient Red Disruption system to directly inactivate chromosomal genes in *E. coli* K-12 using PCR products based on the phage λ-Red recombinase, which is synthesized under the control of an inducible promoter on an easily curable, low copy number plasmid, such as pKD46 or pKD20 (Geng *et al*., 2009).

Here, the λ Red disruption system (Wanner and Datsenko, 2000) was used for single gene knockout in *Salmonella.* This method relies upon the presence of a low-copy, temperature-sensitive 'helper' plasmid encoding components of the homologous recombination system found in bacteriophage λ (pKD46). These components are called Exo (a 5'-3' exonuclease which processes along double-stranded DNA), Bet (a single-stranded DNA-binding protein which is capable of annealing complementary single strands) and Gam to inhibit host exonuclease such RecBCD and SbcCD (Fig. 5.1). Expression of these genes is under the

control of an arabinose-inducible promoter (P_{araBAD}). When cells expressing the plasmid are grown in the presence of arabinose, exogenously applied linear DNA is able to undergo homologous recombination with the bacterial chromosome. In this manner, it is possible to generate an in-frame gene deletion using a PCR product.

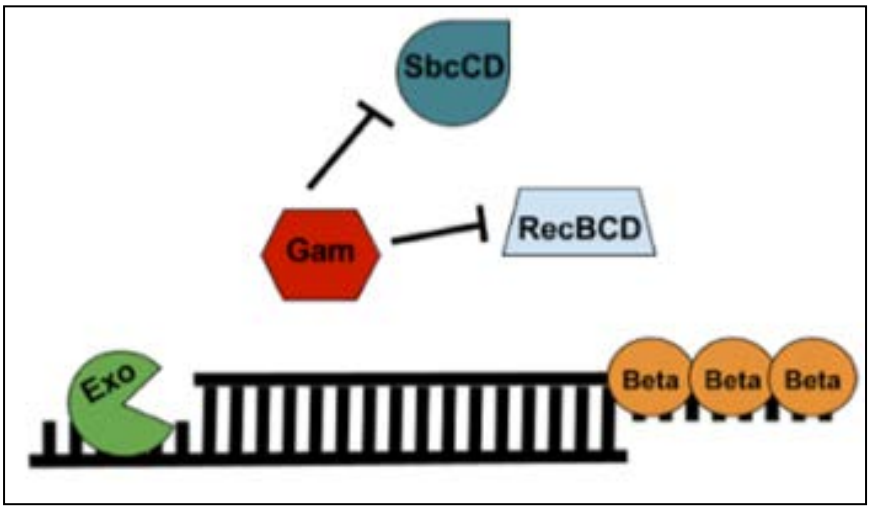


Figure 5.1: The components of the lambda Red recombineering system. Exo (a 5'-3' exonuclease which processes along double-stranded DNA), Bet (a single-stranded DNA-binding protein which is capable of annealing complementary single strands) and Gam to inhibit host exonuclease such RecBCD and SbcCD. From: Beth Kenkel (2016). http://blog.addgene.org/lambda-red-a-homologous-recombination-based-technique-for-genetic-engineering.

To inactivate chromosomal genes, an amplified fragment carrying an antibiotic cassette flanked by a region homologous to the target locus is electroporated into a strain that expresses the λ Red recombination system to replace the target gene with an antibiotic resistance gene,, usually kanamycin or chloramphenicol resistance (Lesic and Rahme, 2008). To generate the PCR fragment, pKD3 is used as a template to amplify a chloramphenicol resistance cassette flanked by FRT sites, which allow the removal of the cassettes once inserted in the bacterial chromosome with an FLP helper plasmid, such pCP20 (Fig. 5.2). Figure 5.3 outlines the generic λ Red recombineering technique.

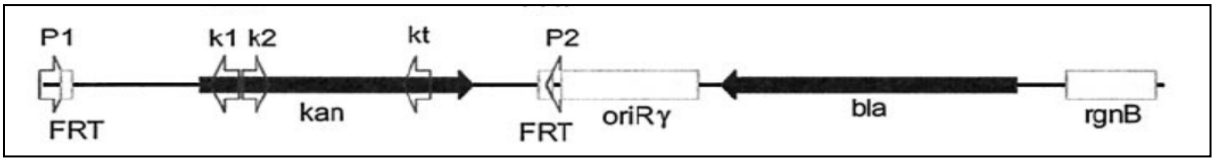


Figure 5.2: The pKD3 plasmid linear templates. Arrowheads show locations and orientations of priming sites. P1 & P2: priming sites, k1, k2, and kt: common test primers, *oriR* and *rgnB* show transcription origin and terminator respectively. Arrows with open arrowheads show the nearly perfect FRT site inverted repeats. The black arrows show antibiotic markers (Wanner and Datsenko, 2000).

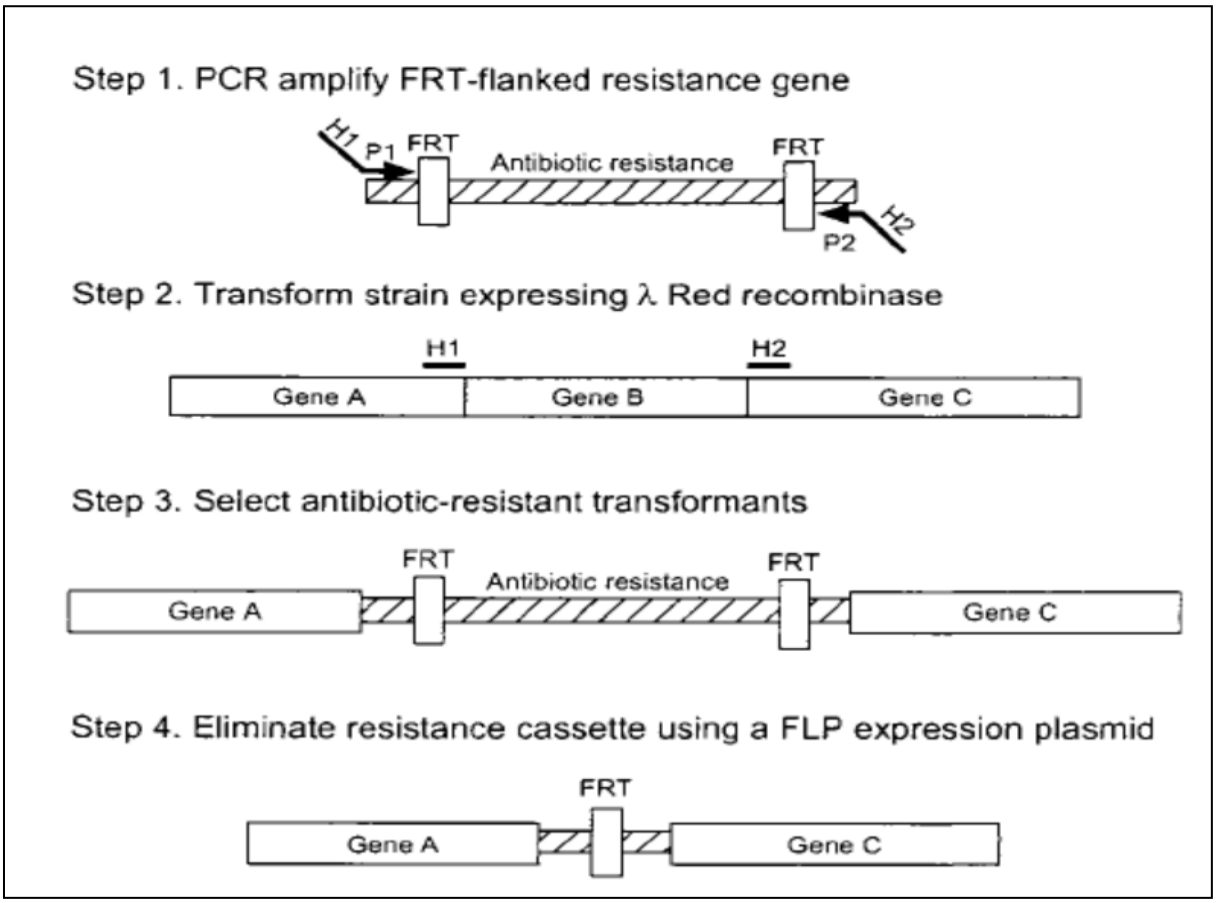


Figure 5.3: Schematic representation of the λ Red recombineering technique. H1 and H2 refer to the homology extensions or regions. P1 and P2 refer to priming sites (Wanner and Datsenko, 2000).

5.1.1 Aim of this chapter

In this chapter, genes related to hexonate utilisation were selected for further analysis through knock out (SEN1432 and *dgoR*) to investigate whether deletion of these genes has any obvious phenotypic effect.

5.2 Generation of *S*E deletion mutant

5.2.1 SEN1432 and *dgoR* gene knock out

In order to determine the roles of the *hex*-gene specific regulators in controlling the response of the Hex genes to EW factors and to hexonates/hexuronates, in this chapter the SEN1432 and *dgoR* genes of *S*E PT4 were targeted for inactivation.

SEN1432 belongs to the GntR subfamily of the FadR family of transcriptional regulators (Haydon and Guest, 1991) which have similar DNA binding N-terminal winged helix-turn-helix domains (located at residues 5-78 for the SEN1432 protein; InterPro database) and a C-terminal effector-binding/oligomerization domain (residues 87-234 for the SEN1432 protein; InterPro database)SEN1432 is located at 1,520,207 to 1,520,926 bp in the *S*E PT4 genome under the entry name B5R537_SALEP and consists of 720 bp encoding a 239 amino acid residue primary translation product (Fig. 5.4). GntR-family transcription factors interact with DNA as dimers where they act as repressors. Binding of an inducer (usually the substrate of the metabolic pathways that the transcription factor regulates; Jain, 2015) appears to trigger a change in confirmation which releases the transcription factor from the DNA (Resch *et al.*, 2010). The SEN1432 inducer is suspected to be a hexonate, such as gulonate (see chapter 4.2.3.5) but this remains to be proven. However, it is highly likely that the SEN1432 product regulates the SEN1435 and/or SEN1436 promoters and this controls the entire SEN1432-36 cluster in response to the cognate catabolite. Although there is no evidence that Hex is present in EW, confirming the control of SEN1432-6 by the SEN1432 product would give a better understanding of how the Hex utilization genes are induced in egg-white and would give a clearer indication of what their role might be. Note that inactivation of SEN1432 is unlikely to cause any downstream polarity effect on the expression of adjacent genes since it lies at the end of the SEN1435-2 operon.

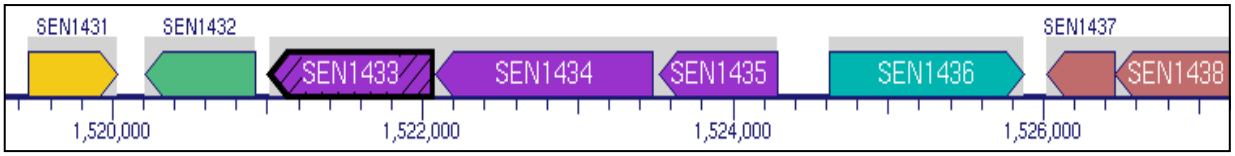


Figure 5.4: Genetic map of the SEN1432 region. From https://biocyc.org/*Salmonella enterica* enterica P125109 NC_011294: SEN_RS07425

The genes of the SEN1432-6 cluster specify three enzymes (two suspected dehydrogenases and one dehydratase), likely to be involved in hexonate utilization, and a proposed hexonate transporter (Baron *et al*., 2017). Studies conducted by Thomson *et al.* (2008) comparing the genomes of *S.* Enteritidis PT4, *S.* Gallinarum 287/91 and *S.* Typhimurium LT2 showed that the 6 kb region called ROD13, carrrying SEN1432–SEN1436 is present in *S.* Gallinarum as well as *S*. Enteritidis but not in *S*. Typhimurium LT2. This suggests that the SEN1432-6 genes may be part of the accessory genome of *Salmonella* spp. and thus subject to variation between strains according to environmental demand and evolutionary pressures (Betancor *et al*., 2012).

dgoR also encodes a GntR-related regulator likely acting as a D-galactonate-responsive transcriptional repressor of the *dgo* operon (Cooper, 1978; Neidhardt, 2005; Zhou & Rudd, 2013). All of the genes, including the regulatory gene *dgoR*, cluster at min 83.40 (Neidhardt, 2005). *dgoR* is located 3,907,912 to 3,908,601 bp in the *S*E PT4 genome under entry name B5QUP2_SALEP (SEN3647) and consist of 690 bp coding a 229 residue polypeptide (Fig. 5.5). According to Baron *et al*. (2017), *dgoR* was induced by up to 28.7 fold by exposure to egg white, whereas SEN1432 (unlike other members of the putative SEN1435-2 operon) was not EW induced, indicating that it may be expressed independently of the SEN1432-5 genes. The *dgoR* gene was also induced strongly by EW (and lysozyme) in chapter 4, and its activation by replacement with a Cm^R cassette would be expected to exert a polar effect on the rest of the *dgo* operon (see Fig. 5.5) which could result in a growth defect on a subset of hexonates.

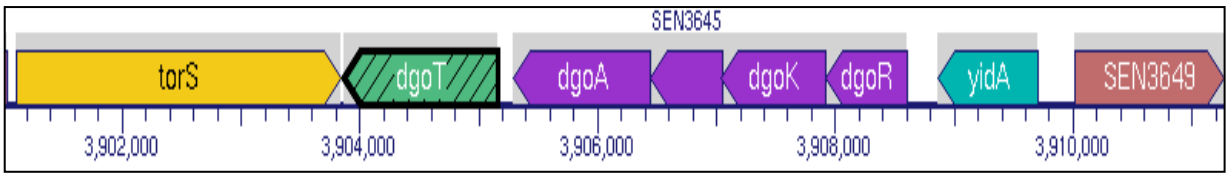


Figure 5.5: Genetic map of the *dgoR* region in the *S*E PT4 genome. https://biocyc.org/*Salmonella enterica* Enterica P125109/SEN_RS18935

The general function of the *dgoRKADT* operon is believed to be in the utilization of D-galactonate with the release of glyceraldehyde 3-phosphate into the glycolytic pathway and pyruvate into the TCA cycle (Neidhardt, 2005). Note that in chapter 4, *S*E grew better on galactonate than on the other three hexonates tested. *dgoT* is inferred to encode a D-galactonate uptake system whereas *dgoA*, *dgoK* and *dgoD* are suggested to code for enzymes required for the conversion of D-galactonate to pyruvate and glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate (Walters *et al*., 2008; Ran *et al*., 2004; Deacon 1977; Cooper 1978).

To recall results obtained in chapter 4, SEN1432-*lacZ* showed relatively moderate expression in *S*E and was only induced by gulonate, suggesting that gulonate may act as an inducer for SEN1432 expression and thus that Sen1436 may utilise gulonate as an effector. *dgoR-lacZ* was also moderately expressed in *S*E but was induced by galactonate by sixfold (whereas SEN1432 was 3.5-fold repressed), but was either unaffected or repressed by the other there hexonates. This result is consistent with a role in mediation of galactonate repression for DgoR, and a role in utilisation of galactonate for the *dgo* gene products.

5.2.1.1 Primers design

Forward and reverse primers were designed to anneal at the 4th and penultimate codon of the target gene, respectively (Table 2.6), allowing generation of an in-frame deletion with minimal downstream effects once the Cm^{R} cassette is removed. The 5′ end of each primer (between 45-48 nucleotides) was homologous to the target gene, whereas the 3′ end of each primer was designed to amplify the chloramphenicol resistance cassette encoded by pKD3 (Fig. 5.6). Figs

5.7 and 5.8 illustrate the position of the primers used for the purposes of generating a PCR product for deletion of the SEN1432 and *dgoR* genes, respectively. In addition, further primers were used to confirm that the desired mutation had occurred; these were designed to primer at the flanking regions of the targeted gene.

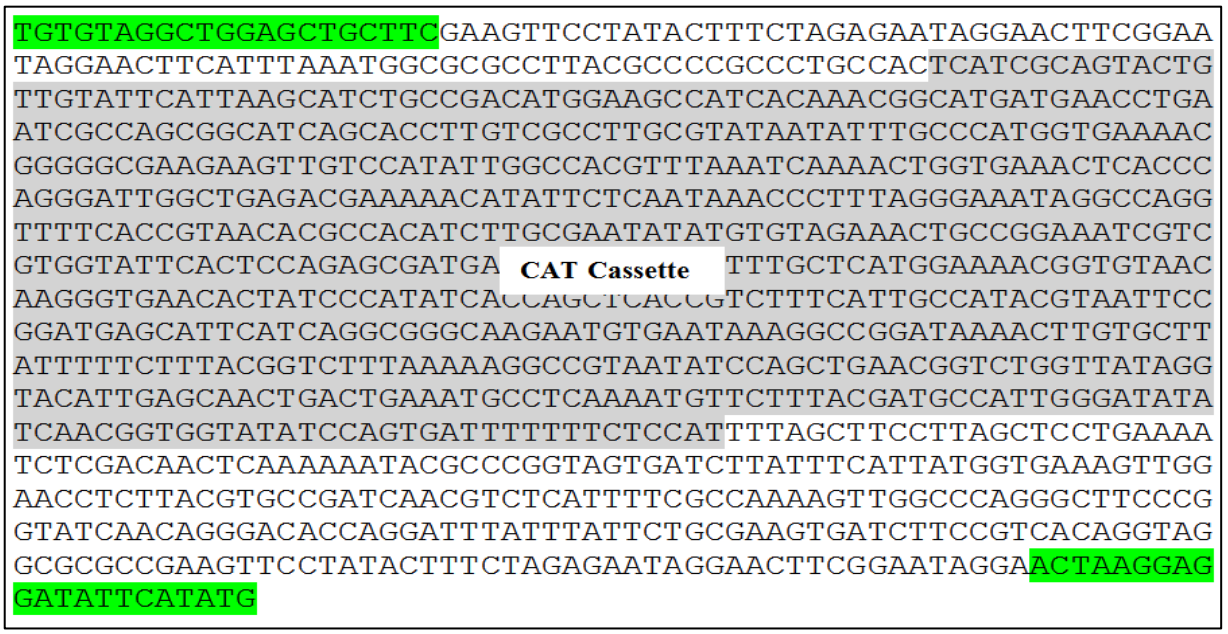


Figure 5.6: Primer locations for amplifying the cat gene of in pKD3. Grey part: target gene; Green part: Primers, expected size ~1015 bp.

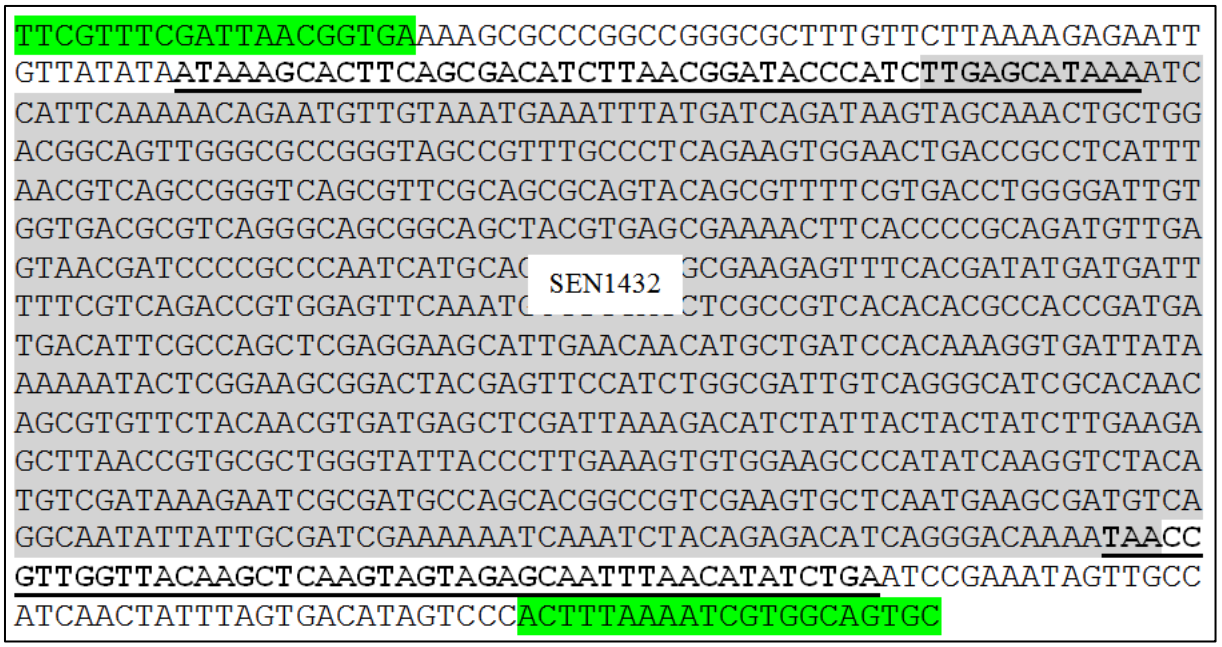


Figure 5.7: Primer locations for inactivation of the SEN1432 gene. Grey part: target gene; Green part: post deletion confirmation primers; Bold & underlined regions, sequence matching the deletion primers.

Figure 5.8: Genetic map of the *dgoR* gene. See Fig. 5.7 for details.

5.2.1.2 Replacement of SEN1436 and *dgoR* in SE PT4 with a Cm^R cassette

The first step in the gene inactivation was the generation of the linear DNA PCR products with the Cm^R cassette flanked by sequence matching the flanks of the target gene. The pKD3 plasmid was isolated and *Nde*I digestion was performed to confirm the size of the linearised plasmid (Fig. 5.9) by agarose gel electrophoresis, which showed a fragment of the expected size.

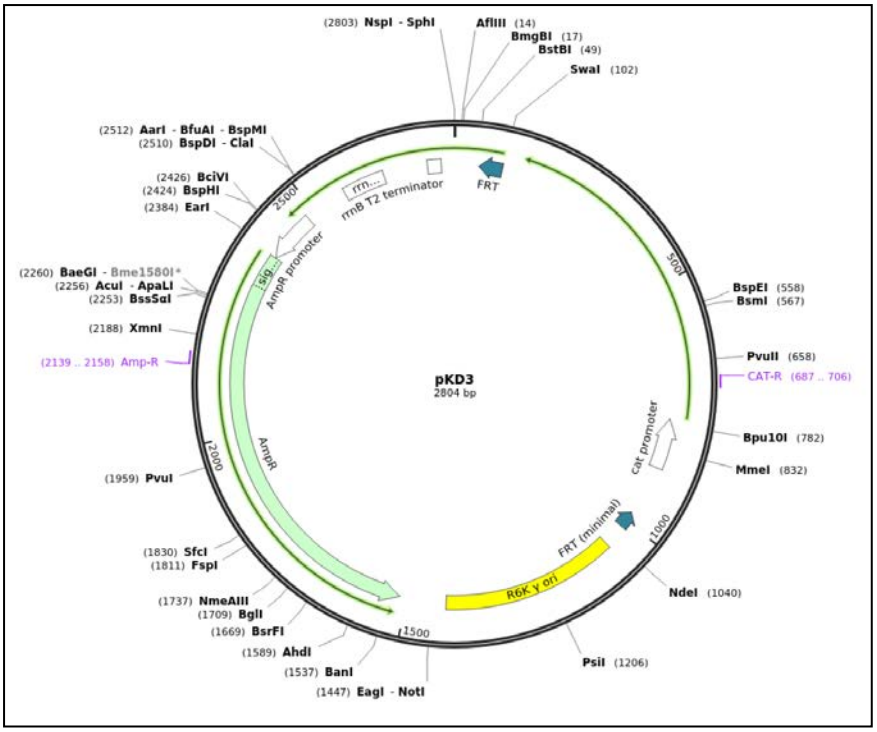


Figure 5.9: Map of the pKD3 vector. Restriction sites and other key features are indicated. https://www.addgene.org/45604/

PCR was carried out as described in section 2.2.9 using primers as in Table 2.6. As shown in Fig. 5.10, the target sequences were amplified successfully to give bands at ~1100 bp which correspond to the sizes of the target fragments. The products were purified using a Thermo Scientific GeneJET™ PCR purification kit (section 2.2.7).

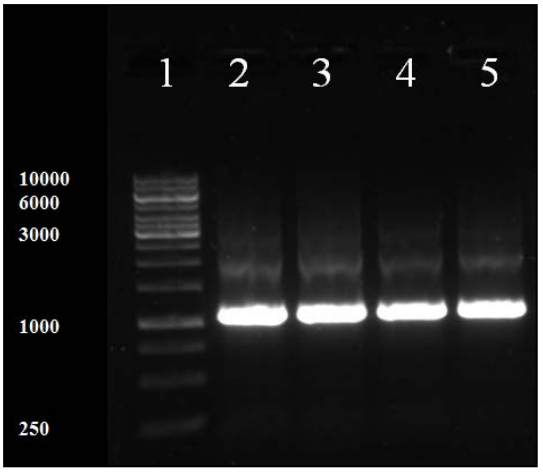


Figure 5.10: Gel electrophoresis of PCR amplification products of the Cm^R cassette of pKD3. Lane 1 GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp). PCR products are as follow: lane 2 & 3, SEN1432 specific Cm^R cassette; lane 3 & 4, *dgoR* specific Cm^R cassette. Electrophoresis was as in Fig. 5.10.

After PCR clean up, the purified PCR products were cloned, using the Thermo Scientific CloneJET PCR Cloning Kit, into the pJET1.2 cloning vector (section 2.2.10). The cloning reaction products were transformed into E. coli TOP10 and Cm^R transformants were selected for plasmid isolation (seven isolates of each). The DNA thus obtained was subject to agarose gel electrophoresis (Fig. 5.11) which showed a decreased mobility for 11 out of the 14 plasmids indicative of the presence of an insert of ~1 kb (Fig 5.11). Subsequent nucleotide sequencing (using primers in Table 2.6) confirmed that desired insert was present, in each case, and was 100% identical as expected (see Appendix 8 for further detail).

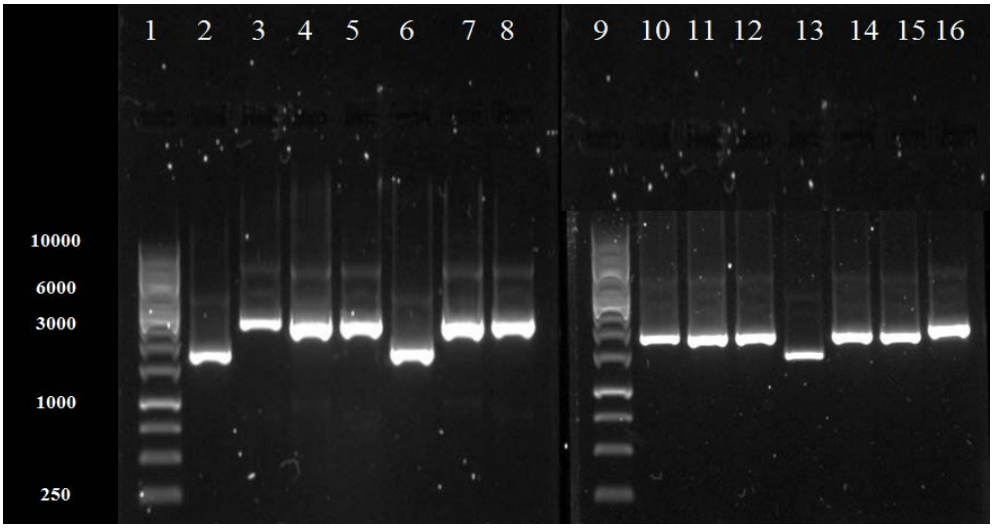


Figure 5.11: Electrophoretic analysis of pJET1.2 clones contains the Cm^R cassette PCR fragments from pKD. Lanes 1 & 9, Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder; lanes 2-8, undigested pJET1.2 clones with SEN1432 specific PCR product; lanes 2-5, undigested pJET1.2 clones with *dgoR* specific PCR product. See Fig. 10 for further detail.

The pKD46 plasmid was transformed into *S*E, as described in section 2.2.13. Before transformation, the identity of pKD46 (6329 bp) was confirmed by single digest with *Bam*HI.

*S*E PT4 carrying the pKD46 plasmid was grown in LB (with ampicillin) and arabinose was added to a final concentration of 10 mM in order to induce expression of the homologous recombination system (section 2.2.15.4). The linear DNA (PCR products derived from pJET1.2 clones) carrying the Cm^R cassette was then electroporated into SE(pKD46) and transformant selected on Cm (8 µg/ ml) at 42 ˚C (the non-permissive temperature for pKD46).

For further work, single colonies (12) were selected and propagated on L-agar plates containing Cm (34 µg/ ml), and their Ap^S status (loss of pKD46) was confirmed.

5.2.1.3 Confirmation of the deletion mutants

The colonies (12 and 12 for SEN1432 and *dgoR*, respectively) obtained above were subject to colony PCR (as described in section 2.4.4; Figs. 5.7 and 5.8). The primers used were designed to anneal to the DNA regions ~100 bp upstream and downstream of the corresponding target gene. As shown in agarose gel electrophoresis analysis (Fig. 5.12), the target sequences were amplified successfully for the wildtype, giving bands at ~900 and 930 bp for *dgoR* and SEN1432 genes respectively, which correspond to the sizes of the target fragments, and indicate that the PCR was successful.

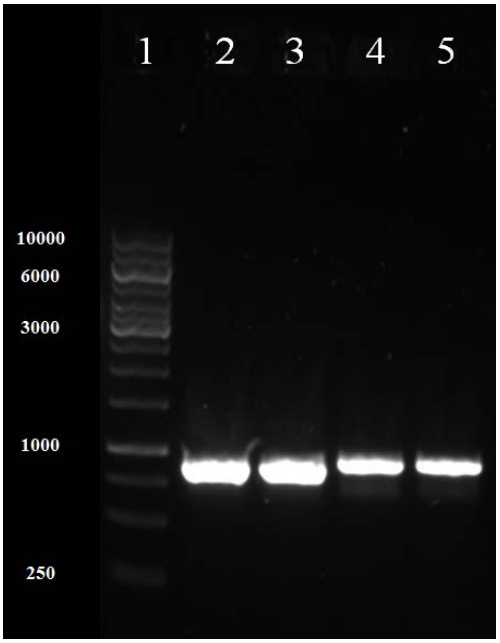


Figure 5.12: Gel electrophoresis of PCR confirmation products of SEN1432 and *dgoR* genes using wildtype chromosomal DNA as template. Lane 1 GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp). PCR products are as follow: lanes 2 & 3, *dgoR* (expected size 900 bp); lanes 4 & 5, SEN1432 (expected size 930 bp). Electrophoresis was as in Fig. 5.10.

Figures 5.13 and 5.14 show the confirmation of the (ΔSEN1432)::*cat* and (Δ*dgoR*)::*cat* genotypes by PCR. The presence of DNA bands of the expected size in the mutants (~1200 bp) compared to DNA bands of expected size in wild type *S*E (900-930 bp) indicates that the

Cm^R-cassette replacement had occurred. Isolates 2, 3 and 4 for the *dgoR* inactivation did not yield any PCR product and so were discarded, and isolates 10-13 gave products matching that of the wildtype. Thus, isolates #7 and #8 were used for further work as they gave the expected PCR product. For SEN1432 mutation, all 12 isolates gave the expected PCR product.

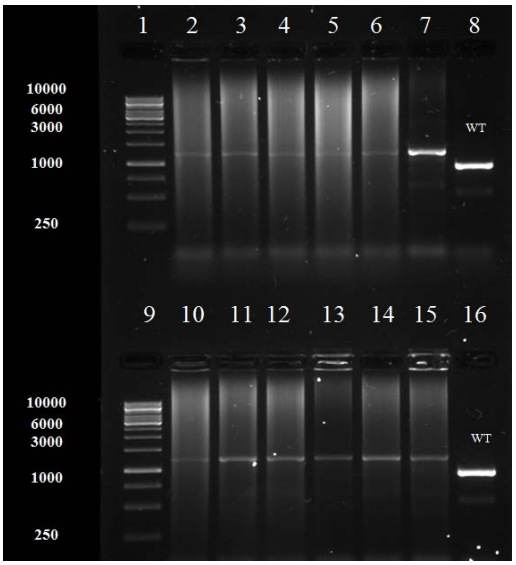


Figure 5.13: Colony PCR to confirm the (ΔSEN1432)::*cat* mutation. Lanes 1 & 9 GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp). PCR products are as follow: lanes 8 & 16 wildtype (expected size 930 bp); lanes 2-7 & 10-15 (ΔSEN1432)::*cat* candidates (expected size ~1200 bp). Electrophoresis was performed as in Fig. 5.10.

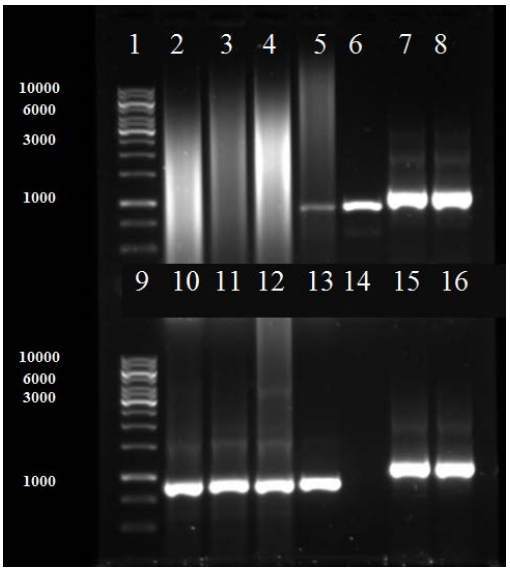


Figure 5.14: Colony PCR to confirm of the (Δ*dgoR*)::*cat* mutation. Lanes 1 & 9, GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp). PCR products are as follow: lane 10, wild type (expected size 900 bp); lanes 1-8 & 11-16 (Δ*dgoR*)::*cat* (expected size ~1200 bp) candidates. Electrophoresis was as in Fig. 5.10.

5.2.1.4 Removal of the Cm^R cassette from the single-gene knockout strains

In this step, the chloramphenicol resistance genes were removed from the single-gene knockout strains generated above, as described in section 2.2.15.6. This is optional to some extent, but is important when additional Cm^R mutations are required and eliminates any complications associated with the presence of the *cat* gene, such as polarity effects on downstream genes. Therefore, the Cm^R cassette present in the mutant strains was removed. This was achieved by transformation with pCP20 plasmid into #7 and #8 isolates for SEN1432 and *dgoR* respectively; this is an Ap^R plasmid that exhibits Ts replication and thermal induction of FLP synthesis. The Flippase recognition target (*frt*) sites enable site-specific recombination at such sites and the subsequent loss of the Cm^R cassette.

pCP20 transformants were selected for resistance to ampicillin. Several Ap^R transformants were grown on non-selective medium at 44 °C for 48 h and then tested for loss of all antibiotic resistance. The deletion of the Cm^R gene was confirmed by colony PCR (2.2.5) and using primers indicated in Table 2.6. Fig. 5.15 illustrated the sizes of the PCR products obtained for both the putative ΔSEN1432 and Δ*dgoR* mutants. Fragments of the expected sizes were obtained (~300 bp) thus confirming the loss of the Cm^R cassette in all 11 isolates tested mutants. Isolates 6 and 5 for the ΔSEN1432 and Δ*dgoR* mutants were thus designated *S.* EnteritidisΔSEN1432 and *S.* EnteritidisΔ*dgoR*, respectively.

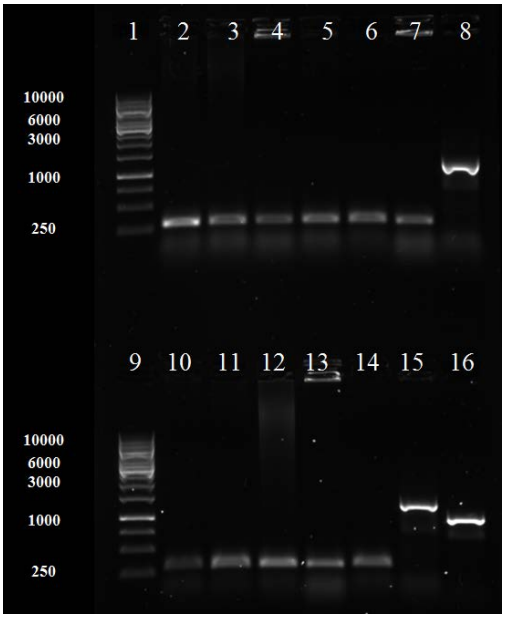


Figure 5.15: Colony PCR to confirm the loss of the Cm^R cassette from the SEN1432 and *dgoR* mutants. Lanes 1 & 9 GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp). PCR products are as follow: lanes 2-7, putative ΔSEN1432 isolates; lane 8 (ΔSEN1432)::*cat* strain; lanes 10-14, putative Δ*dgoR* isolates; lane 15 (Δ*dgoR*)::*cat* strain; lane 16 wildtype (expected size 900 bp). Electrophoresis was performed on 1% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min. Lanes 2-8, SEN1432 PCR; lanes 10-16, *dgoR* PCR.

5.2.2 Phenotypic analysis of *S*E mutants

Following removal of the Cm^R cassette from mutants, the resulting strains (*S*. EnteritidisΔSEN1432 and *S*. EnteritidisΔ*dgoR*) were used for further phenotypic analysis. To do this, the corresponding fusions pRS-SEN1436-*lacZ*, pRS-SEN1432-*lacZ* and pRS-*dgoR*-*lacZ* were introduced into the respective *S*E mutants and the wildtype (section 2.2.13 and 2.2.14). The expression levels of the *lacZ* fusions were then tested in both the wildtype and mutant strains to investigate the effects of the loss of the regulators on EW and lysozyme induction.

As observed from Fig. 5.16, SEN1432 deletion showed a significant impact on the expression level of SEN1432 and SEN1436 with an approximately twofold increase in expression observed in the presence of either EW or lysozyme when the regulator was absent. A similar effect was seen for SEN1432 in M9 medium or with EWF, although such an effect was not seen for SEN1436, possibly because expression levels were relatively low in addition to the of

impact of using a plasmid based promoter to determine the effect of a chromosomal knock out of a repressor on the efficiency of repression. Thus, the results are consistent with SEN1432 acting as a repressor for both SEN1432 and SEN1436. The absence of SEN1432 had no major effect on EW or lysozyme induction of SEN1432 and SEN1436. Thus, it seems unlikely that SEN1432 regulates the SEN1432-6 genes in response to the lysozyme of EW.

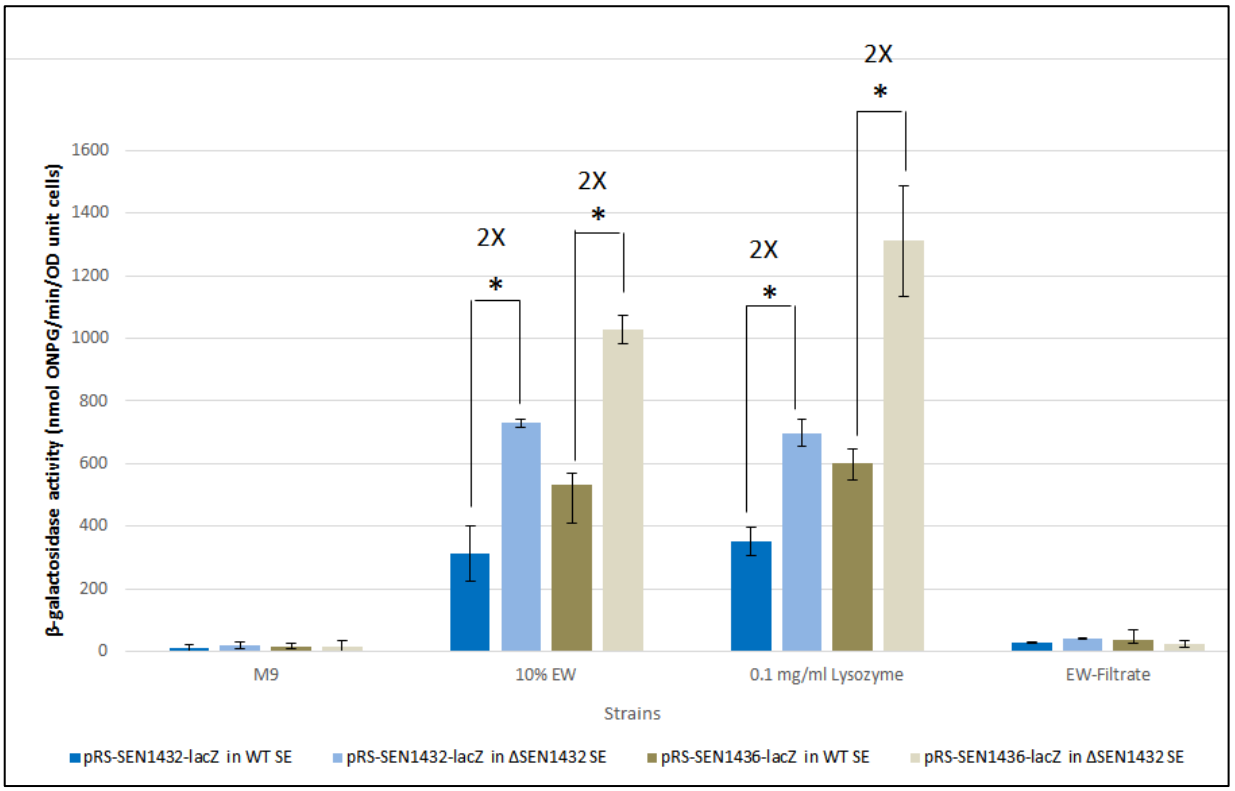


Figure 5.16: Comparison of the expression of SEN1432 and SEN1436 in the wildtype and ΔSEN1432 strain in response to the of presence egg white, lysozyme and egg white filtrate. Growth was aerobic and carried out at 42 °C with continuous shaking. Lysozyme was from hen egg, and was at 0.1 mg/ml. Growth medium used was 0.4% glycerol in M9 medium and strains were introduced to the same medium with 10% EW or 1 mg/ml lysozyme, fresh glycerol M9 medium (control) or to 100% EWF. Samples were harvested for β-galactosidase activity measurement at 45 min. P value ≤ 0.5 indicated with asterisks.

Figure 5.17 show that *dgoR* deletion also caused a significant impact on the expression level of the *dgo-lacZ* fusion. The results show a ~3 fold increase in *dgoR-lacZ* expression caused by lack of DgoR. This effect was observed with EW and with lysozyme, and was also seen in M9 medium as well as in EWF, although effect was less intense in EWF (~twofold). Thus, the data are consistent with DgoR acting as a repressor for the *dgoRKAD* operon. However, the degree

of induction by EW and lysozyme was not affected by the lack of DgoR which in both the wild type and mutant show a threefold induction which clearly indicates that DgoR does not mediate the *hex* gene induction effect observed with EW lysozyme. Thus, it appears likely that another regulator, outside of the set of *hex* genes considered here, is responsible for the observed lysozyme induction.

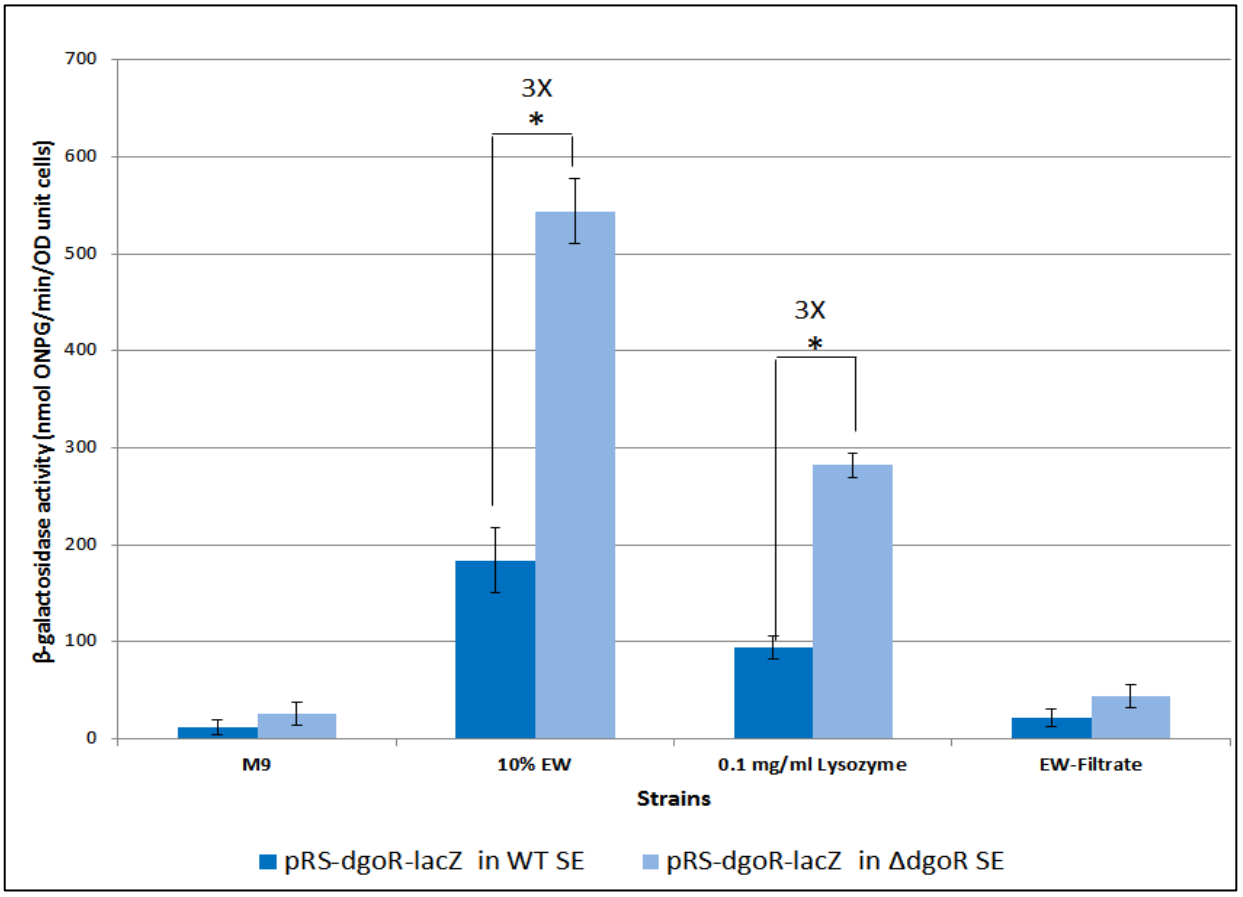


Figure 5.17: Comparison of the expression of *dgoR* in the wildtype and Δ*dgoR* strain in response to the presence of egg white, lysozyme and egg white filtrate. Details are as in Fig. 5.17.

5.2.3 Complementation of the SEN1432 and *dgoR* mutants.

To confirm that the SEN1432 and *dgoR* gene deletions are indeed responsible the increased gene expression observed above, it was necessary to generate complementing plasmids carrying the SEN1432 and *dgoR* genes. Therefore, specific primers were used to amplify the SEN1432 and *dgoR* genes. The forward primers were designed to include at least 100 bp

upstream of the start codon so that the promoter of each gene (as included in the *lacZ* fusion constructs) would be expected to be present within the amplified region (see section 2.2.4).

Agarose gel electrophoresis (Fig. 5.18) showed that the target sequences were amplified successfully with bands of the expected sizes generated: 1276 and 1082 bp for *dgoR* and SEN1432, respectively.

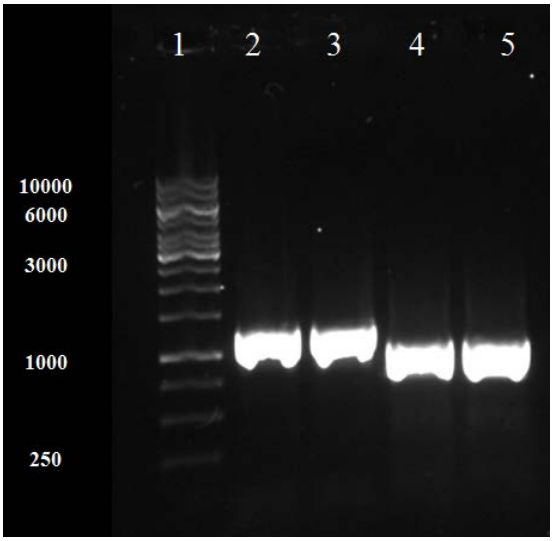


Figure 5.18: Gel electrophoresis of PCR amplification products of the *dgoR* and SEN1432 genes. Lanes 1 GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp). PCR products are as follow: lanes 2 & 3, *dgoR* gene (expected size 1276 bp); lanes 4 & 5, SEN1432 gene (expected size 1082 bp). Electrophoresis was as in Fig. 5.10.

The resulting PCR products were subjected to double digestion with *Bam*HI and *Eco*RI (section 2.2.8) and were then purified by extraction from the gel (section 2.2.9). The purified fragments were then ligated with the medium-copy vector, pSU18 (2300 bp, Cm^R, see Fig. 5.19), which was also double digested with same enzymes, according to section 2.2.10 (Fig. 5.22). The pSU18 plasmid has the pACYC184 *oriV* with the *lac* promoter directing transcription across the multiple cloning sites (Bartolome *et al*., 1991, see Fig. 5.21); this plasmid is compatible with the pRS1274 vector.

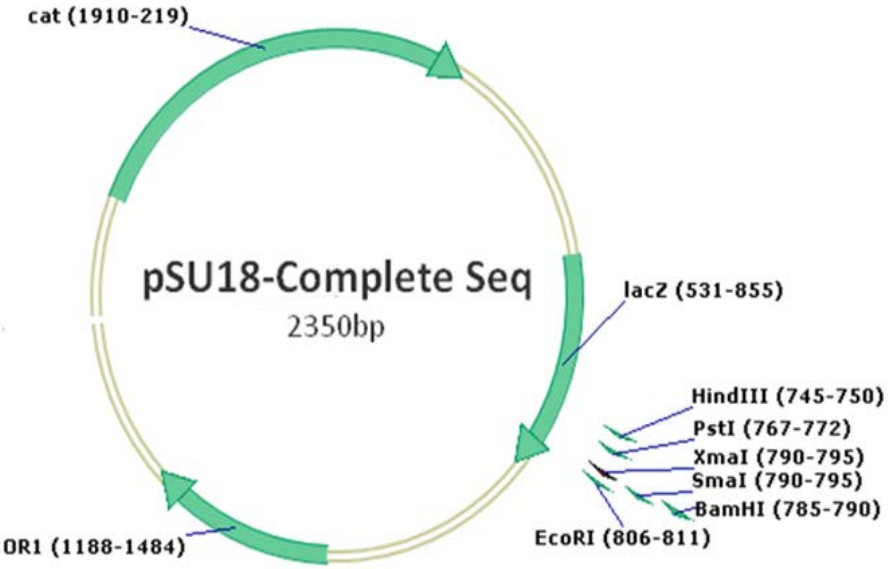


Figure 5.19: Restriction map of pSU18. Modified from Bartolone (1991).

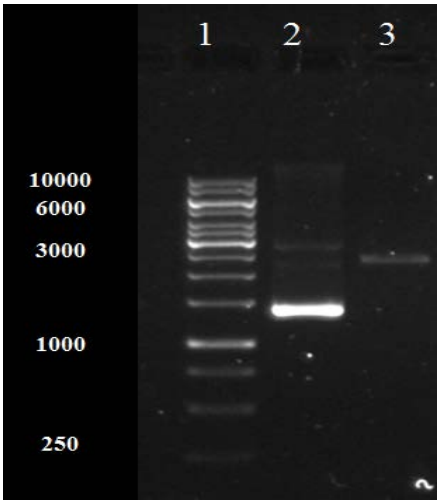


Figure 5.20: Electrophoretic analysis of pSU18 plasmid following double digestion with *Bam*HI *and Eco*RI. Lane 1**,** Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder. Lane 2, undigested pSU18 vector; lanes 3, digested pSU18 vector. Electrophoresis was as in Fig. 5.10.

The ligation products were used to transform *E. coli* TOP10 and Cm^R transformants isolated. Plasmid DNA was then isolated and examined by (Fig. 5.21). Of the eight plasmids isolated, six had mobilities indicative of the presence of an insert, however, plasmids 5 and 6 showed mobilities consistent with no insert. Subsequent nucleotide sequencing with the forward and

reverse primers showed that all plasmids (two of each type) submitted carry the expected inserts and that the nucleotide sequences exhibit a 100% match to SEN1432 and *dgoR*.

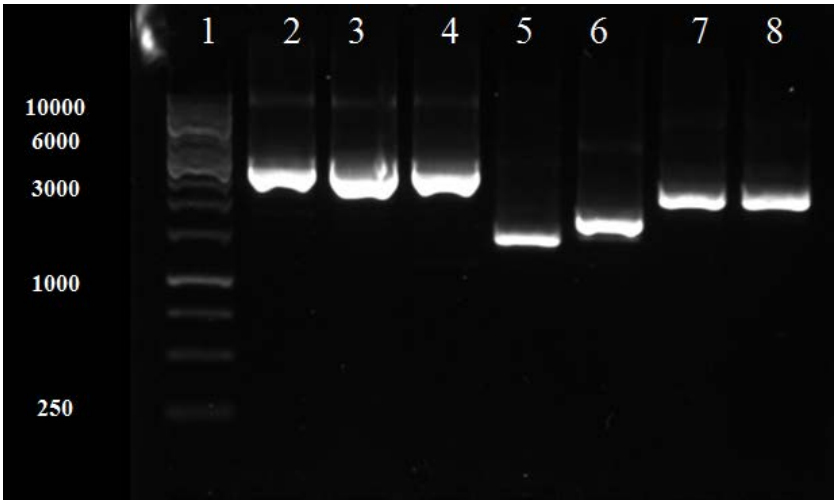


Figure 5.21: Electrophoretic analysis of pSU18 clones suspected to carry *dgoR* and SEN1432 PCR fragments. Lane 1, Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder. Lanes 2-5 undigested pUS18-*dgoR* candidates; lanes 6-8, undigested pSU18-SEN1432 candidates. Electrophoresis was as in Fig. 5.10.

The plasmids were extracted from each SE transformants colonies and then analysed by double restriction digestion using *Bam*HI and *Eco*RI as described in section 2.2.8. As shown in agarose gel electrophoresis analysis (Figure 5.22), except for plasmids 5 and 6, all others showed the expected size of inserted fragment (~1.1 and 1.3 kb).

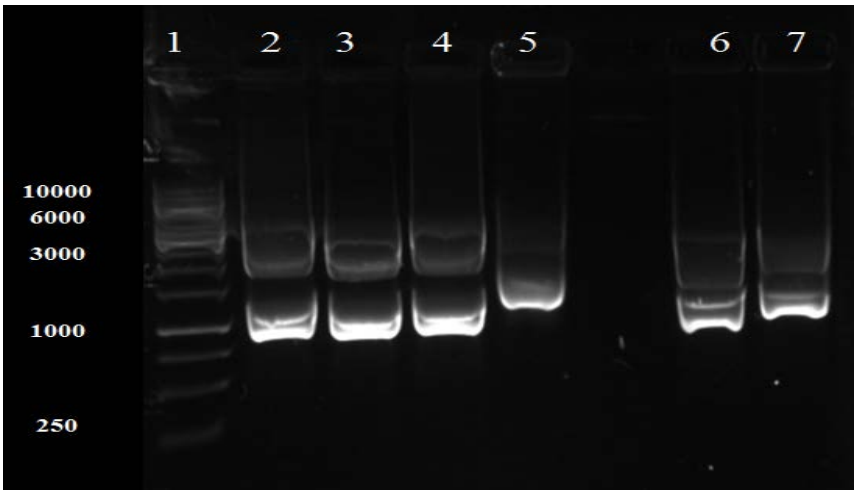


Figure 5.22: Electrophoretic analysis of double-digested (*Bam*HI/*Eco*RI) pSU18-*dgoR* and -SEN1432 candidates. Lane 1, Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder. Lanes 2-5, digested pSU18-*dgoR* candidates; lanes 6-7, digested pSU18-SEN1432 candidates. Electrophoresis was as in Fig. 5.10.

The resulting complementation plasmids (pSUSEN1432 and pSU*dgoR*) were transformed into *SE* strains carrying pRS-SEN1432-*lacZ* and pRS-*dgoR-lacZ* to generate double transformants. Expression studies were then performed, as before, in 0.4% glycerol M9 medium, with EW or lysozyme, in order to determine whether the complementation plasmids can reverse the raised *dgoR* and SEN1432 expression effects seen previously. From Fig. 5.23, expression of SEN1432 and *dgoR* fusions were again ~two and threefold increased by the corresponding SEN1432 and *dgoR* mutations, respectively. However, the inclusion of the appropriate complementation plasmids largely reversed this effect with expression levels returning to levels just above those observed in the wildtype: for *dgoR* expression, the 3.1-fold increase caused by the *dgoR* mutation was reduced to 1.25-1.5 fold by complementation; for SEN1432, the 2.1-2.4 fold increase in expression was lowered to 1.3-1.4 fold by complementation.

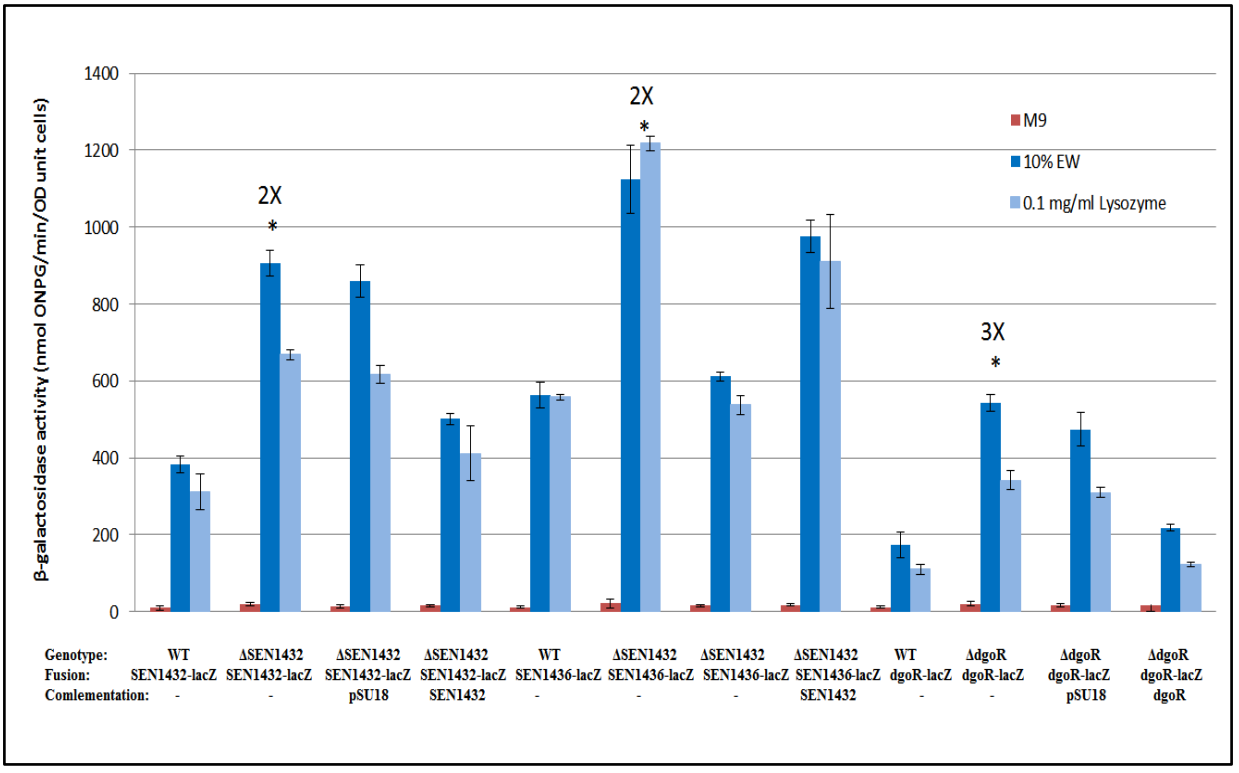


Figure 5.23: Effect of complementation of the *dgoR* and SEN1432 mutations on SEN1432-*lacZ* and *dgoR-lacZ* expression. Conditions were as described in Fig. 5.17 & 5.18, except for the inclusion of the complementing plasmids, pSU*dgoR* or pSUSEN1432, as indicated. This experiment was repeated twice and similar results were obtained.

5.3. Discussion

To summarise the findings above, deletion of the SEN1432 or *dgoR* genes caused a moderate increase in the expression of the SEN1432- and SEN1436-, and *dgoR-lacZ* fusions, of ~two and threefold, respectively, indicating a role for their GntR-like products in repression of the corresponding genes. Complementation with plasmid-borne versions of the SEN1432 and *dgoR* genes largely reversed the increased expression caused by the mutations. The regulatory mutations (SEN1432 and *dgoR*) did not affect induction by EW lysozyme, indicating that neither DgoR nor SEN1432 are involved in the induction of the *hex* genes by EW lysozyme.

Both SEN1432 and DgoR are GntR-like transcriptional repressors (Fig. 5.24) with common structural organisations. Coward *et al*. (2012) investigated the role of hexonate uptake and catabolism in *S*E colonization of the chicken reproductive tract, the results show the deletion of the genomic island locus (SEN1432–SEN1436) decreased the bacterial load in the spleen by 14 days post infection suggesting a minor role in systemic colonization for this cluster, although its precise purpose remains unclear. Comparison of the *S*. Enteritidis PT4 and *S*. Typhimurium LT2 genomes (Thomson *et al*., 2008) showed a PT4 specific region ('ROD13') corresponding to the SEN1432–SEN1436 (6 kb) locus. Although absent in the LT2 strain, this locus is present in the chicken pathogen, *S.* Gallinarum. The reason for the absence of this locus in LT2 is unclear, but the results of Coward *et al.* (2012) suggest the possibility of a specific role in chicken reproductive tract (and, by inference, egg) colonisation. However, the SEN1432–36 genes show sequence similarity as well as synteny to the genes of the *gntII* locus of *E. coli*, which are absent in *S*E PT4 (Fig. 4.5). The GntII system is involved in L-idonate catabolism (Bausch *et al*. 1998) suggesting a similar function for the SEN1432-36 genes. Another study showed that several genes are upregulated (2.5-3.5 fold) in operons involved in the transport and metabolism of D-galactonate (*dgo*), D-gluconate (*gntU, kdgT, and kduD*), and L-idonate (*idn*) in *S*E in softened leaf tissue in cilantro and lettuce soft rot lesions; this finding was

considered indicative of the catabolism of these hexonate substrates within these leaf tissue environments (Goudeau *et al*., 2013).

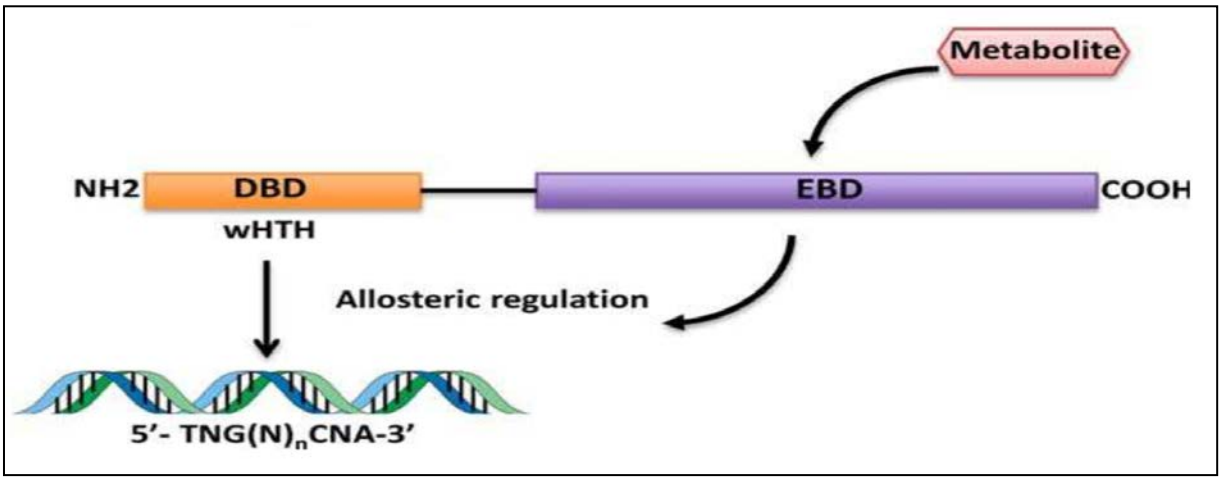


Figure 5.24: Schematic of GntR family protein domains. DBD, DNA binding domain; EBD, effector binding domain or 'FadR-like C-terminal Domain' (FCD). wHTH, winged helix-turn-helix domain which interacts with a consensus sequence in the operator (*N* is any nucleotide and *n* is any number) (Jain, 2015).

Any further work should analyse the effects on the remaining *hex* gene *lacZ* fusions in each of the mutants to investigate more completely the regulatory influences of the GntR-like regulators. In addition, experiments with mutations in other relevant regulatory genes (e.g. *gntR*, *idnR*) should be included and analysis of the effects of the various hexonates on *hex* gene expression with each regulatory mutant should be performed to investigate how the impact of these hexonate on *hex* gene expression is affected by absence of these regulators. In this way, it should be possible to define the effectors that each responds to. Studies on the effect on *hex* gene expression of multiple deletions of the genes encoding the regulators of relevance would contribute to further understand the regulatory processes governing the expression of the *hex* genes. Isolation of the DgoR and SEN1432 proteins would enable direct DNA and ligand binding experiments to proceed which would extend and support the work with the *lacZ* fusions. Further, the use of a wider range of hexonates, and use of hexuronates, would allow a more comprehensive understanding of substrate specificities of the various Hex systems of *S*E.

Chapter 6: The Role of the Two-Component Regulators, PmrAB and PhoPQ, in mediating the *hex* gene response to lysozyme

6.1 Introduction

In addition to the known enzymatic hydrolysis activity of lysozyme against the peptidoglycan layer of Gram-positive bacteria, lysozyme also shows the ability to disrupt the bacterial membranes of Gram-negative bacteria, to inhibit the synthesis of DNA or RNA and to induce autolysin production. Therefore, lysozyme can affect Gram-negative bacteria and is able to permeate both the outer and inner membranes of *E. coli*, depolarize the cytoplasmic membrane and cause cytosol leakage (Derde *et al*., 2015).

In egg white, the lysozyme is considered to be more effective against bacteria due to the synergistic activity of other EW components. Such synergist components potentially include the chelating activity of ovotransferrin to remove metals associated with the lipopolysaccharide moieties of the outer membrane of Gram-negative bacteria which could disrupt this membrane and allow lysozyme access to the peptidoglycan layer (Baron *et al*., 2015).

The expression data of Baron *et al.* (2017) were consistent with a considerable membrane-stress response imposed by EW on *S*E, a stress that is likely to be caused by lysozyme, in part at least. The genes thus up-regulated, that are related to membrane-stress, include *degP* (a periplasmic/membrane-associated serine endoprotease that degrades abnormal proteins), Tol-Pal system genes (involved in the maintenance of cell-envelope integrity) and *ompC* (encoding an outer-membrane porin). Raspoet *et al.* (2014) indicate a role for DegP in the survival of *S*. Enteritidis in EW at high temperatures, further suggesting that EW induces membrane stress in *S*E. In addition, several peptidoglycan hydrolase genes (*dacC, dacD amiC, mltA*, *mltD*, *emtA*, *yfhD*) were induced by EW exposure, which provides another indication for an envelope-stress response. Gantois *et al*. (2008) suggest that maintenance of cell-envelope integrity is a significant feature of resistance to EW, with cell wall disruption and progressive cell lysis

reported as the major mechanisms of EW-mediated bactericidal action at 45 °C for *E. coli* (Jan *et al*., 2013; Baron *et al*., 2017); a similar effect can be anticipated for *S*E.

A typical Gram-negative bacterial envelope consists of the three main layers (plasma membrane, peptidoglycan and the outer membrane) (Fig. 6.1a) and general Structure of Salmonella LPS (Fig. 6.1b). The outer membrane is anchored to the peptidoglycan layer through a set of lipoprotein molecules consisting of two layers, a phospholipid layer on the inner side and a lipopolysaccharide (LPS) layer towards the outer side. This LPS comprises side chains anchored to a core LPS. The side chains are made up of repeating oligosaccharide units. The LPS layer is also known as endotoxin and serves as a major virulence factor and PAMP (pathogen-associated molecular pattern). The outer membrane is selectively permeable owing to the presence of specialized membrane proteins called porins. The second layer is the periplasmic space (containing one or two layers of peptidoglycan), which separates the outer membrane from the third layer (cytoplasmic/plasma membrane).

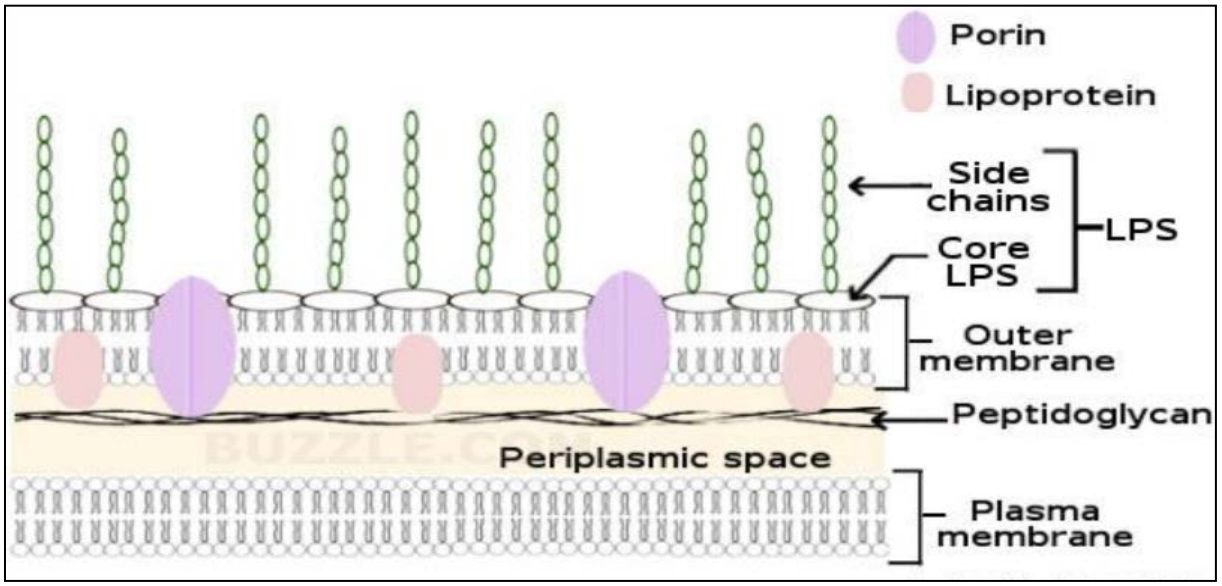


Figure 6.1a: A typical Gram-negative bacterial envelope components. https://biologywise.com/gram-negative-bacteria. Illustrated by Kalyani Dhake.

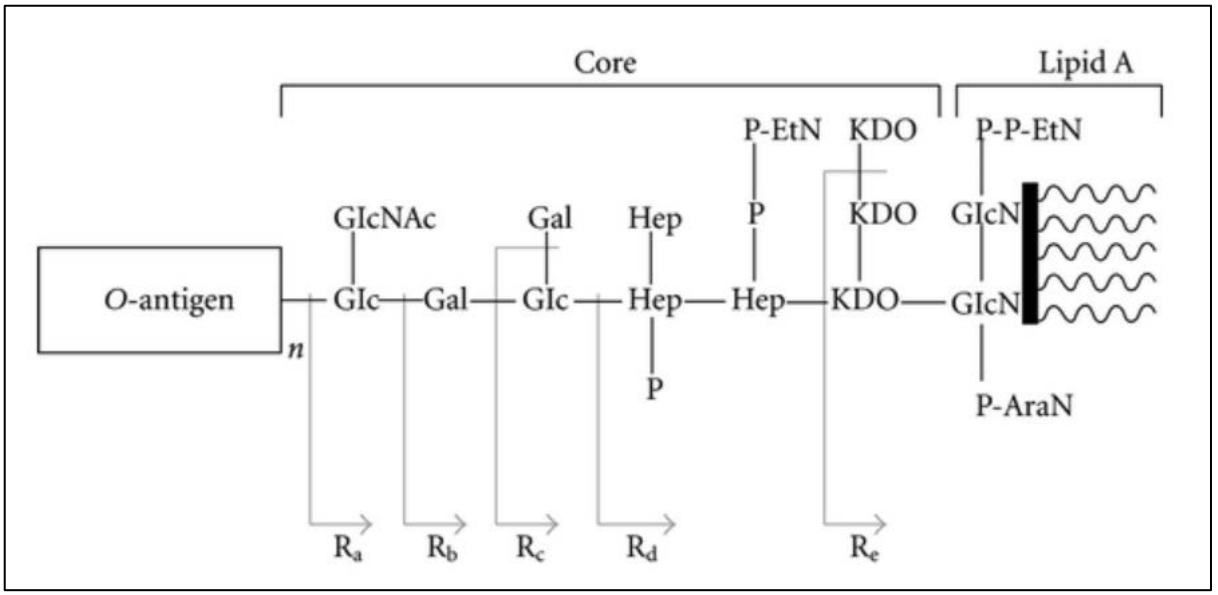


Figure 6.1b. General Structure of *Salmonella* LPS. Glc = glucose; GlcNac = N-acetyl- glucosamine; Gal = galactose; Hep = heptose; P = phosphate; Etn = ethanolamine; AraN= 4-amino-4-deoxyarabinose; KDO = keto-deoxyoctulosonate. Ra to Re indicate incomplete forms of LPS.
https://www.hindawi.com/journals/jl/2012/475153/tab1/

Studies reported in chapter 4 show that lysozyme causes strong induction of the *hex* genes upon exposure of *S*E to EW; the most likely reason for the lysozyme-dependent induction observed would appear to be the release of an endogenous inducer/signal generated by *S*E in response to cell-envelope damage. Previous work has shown that two two-component regulatory systems (PhoP-PhoQ and PmrA-PmrB), that are activated *in vivo*, are necessary for resistance to antimicrobial peptides (Fig. 6.2a & b). These regulators control the introduction of modifications to the LPS that decrease antimicrobial-peptide binding to the envelope and reduce membrane permeability (Gunn, 2008). A set of PmrAB-regulated genes has been identified, and partly characterised, that provide antimicrobial-peptide resistance and induce the resulting LPS modifications. Roland *et al*. (1993) identified PmrAB from a mutant strain associated with resistance to polymyxin B (PMB). The *pmrCAB* operon encoding this two-component sensor-regulator (TCS) produces three protein products: a phosphoethanolamine (pEtN) phosphotransferase (PmrC) (also known as EptA or YjdB), a response regulator (PmrA or BasR) and a sensor kinase (PmrB or BasS). PmrAB regulates over 20 confirmed genes (and

possibly up to 100 genes in total) in *Salmonella*, as determined by microarray, mutagenesis and in silico analyses (Marchal *et al*., 2004; Tamayo *et al*., 2005).

Bacterial two-component regulatory systems (TCSs) are key factors in the ability of microorganisms to sense and respond to changing environmental conditions (Gunn, 2008). Direct PmrAB activation is thought to be mediated by PmrB which is associated with the inner-membrane through two transmembrane helices and contains a short periplasmic segment of just 30 residues that might mediate its sensory activity. Known activating signals for PmrAB in *Salmonella* are extracellular ferric iron and aluminium (Al^{3+}), and low extracellular pH (e.g. pH 5.5) (Zhou, 1999). PmrAB can also be indirectly activated through the PhoPQ TCS (Gunn and Miller, 1996). PhoPQ activates the expression of *pmrD* which produces a 9.6 kDa product that regulates PmrA activity at a post-transcriptional level, as PmrD binds to and stabilizes PmrA in its phosphorylated form (Kato and Groisman, 2004). *S.* Typhimurium, PmrA-PmrB activates gene expression in response to antimicrobial peptides (AP) (including PMB) that are encountered, for instance, in the phagosomes of professional macrophages and at the surface of the intestinal mucosa, to enhance AP resistance through LPS modification (Gunn *et al*., 2000; Tamayo *et al.*, 2002).

Activation of PmrA-PmrB provides resistance to *S*T against different type of AP including polymyxin. In addition, specific conditions in eukaryotic cell vacuoles or phagosomes like low Mg and acidic pH can activate the PmrA-PmrB regulon in *Salmonella* (Wosten *et al*., 2000; Tamayo *et al*., 2002).

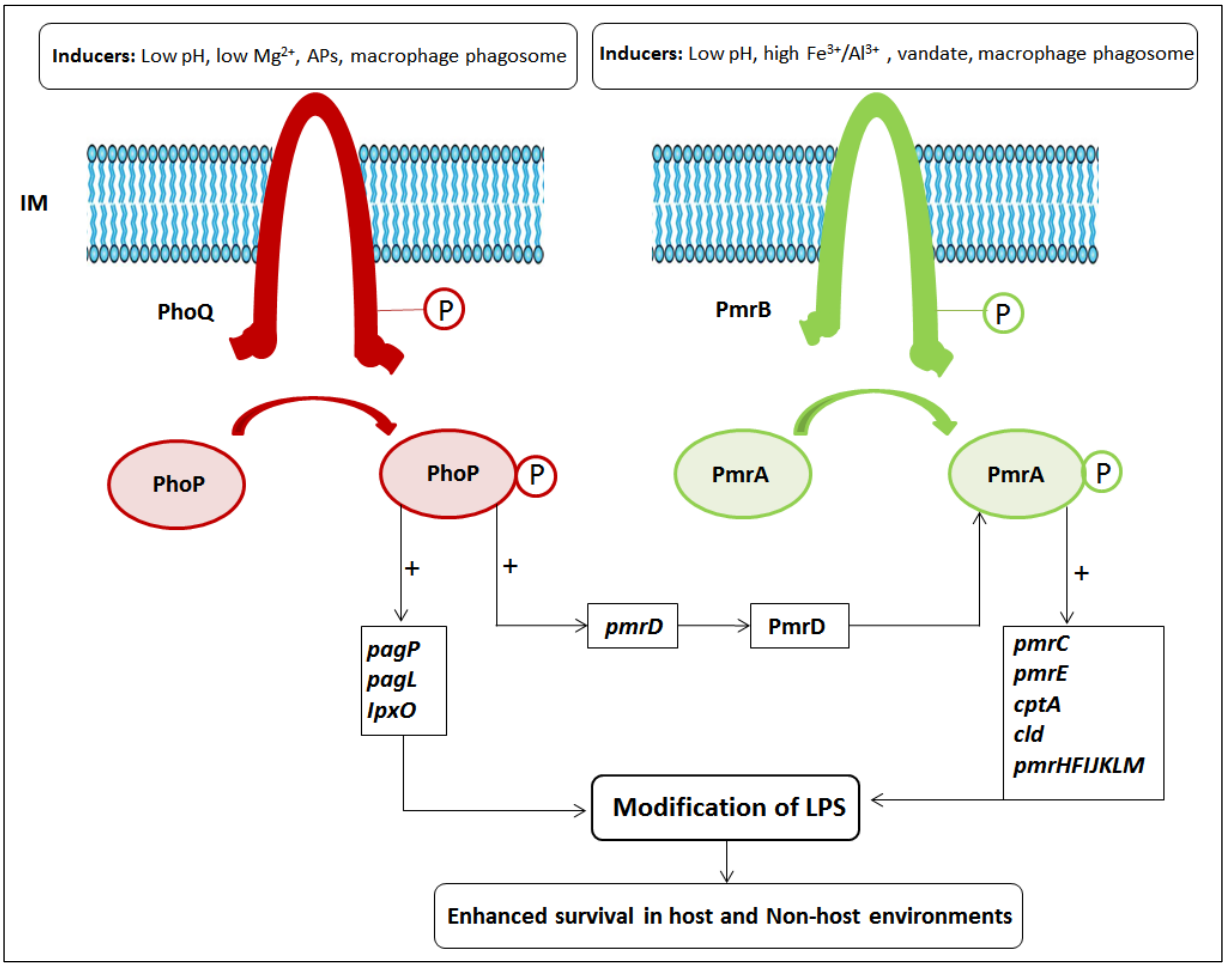


Figure 6.2a: A model of the activation and interaction of the PhoPQ and PmrAB TCSs in *Salmonella* spp. From Gunn (2008). The arrow with '+', whose product binds to and stabilizes PmrA in its phosphorylated state. IM, inner membrane. Note that PmrAB is known as BasRS in *E. coli*.

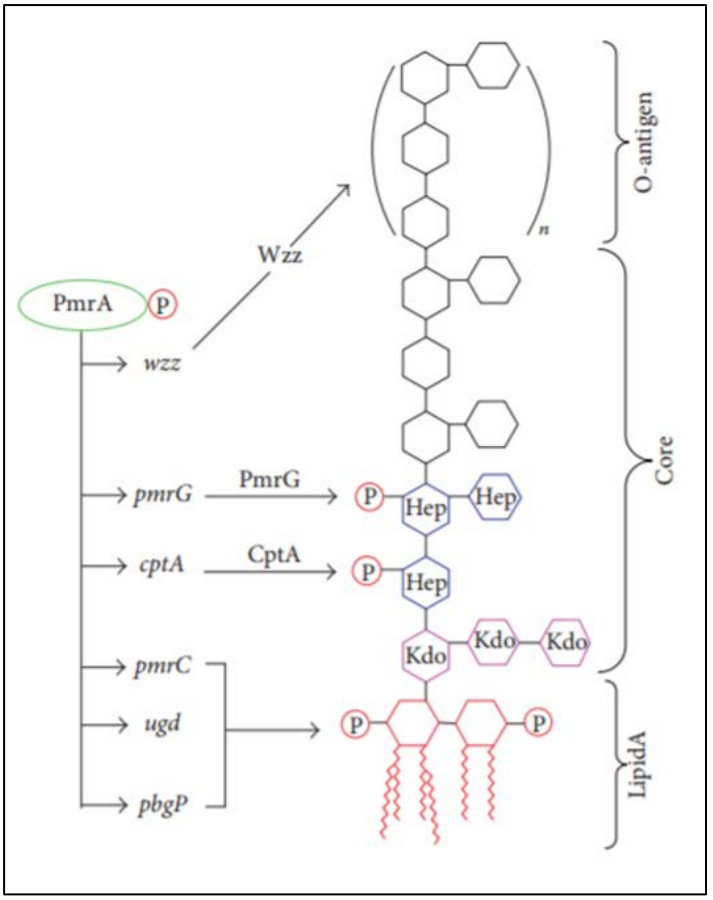


Figure 6.2b: Structure of SE LPS and targets for modification mediating resistance to PM. PmrA-P activates transcription of LPS modification loci (i.e. Wzz, PmrG, CptA, *ugd*, *pbgP*, and *pmrC*). The O-antigen synthesis is controlled by products of the *wzz* gene. The PmrG and CptA proteins are responsible for the phosphorylation modification of heptose (I) and heptose (II) (blue segments), respectively. Lipid A (red part) can be phosphorylated with phosphoethanolamine (pEtN) trough the activity of PmrC or L-4-aminoarabinose (L-Ara4N) through the action of Ugd and PbgP. P: phosphorylated (from Yu *et al*., 2015).

One of the primary roles of PmrAB activation is LPS modification. These modifications mask phosphate groups with positively charged moieties, affecting the electrostatic interaction of certain cationic APs (e.g. polymyxin) with the bacterial cell surface dramatically (Gunn, 1998). It should be noted that the pI of lysozyme (N-acetylmuramoylhydrolase) from chicken EW is unusually high at 11.35 (Wetter & Deutsch, 1951) with an optimal activity at pH 9.2 (matching the pH of egg white after laying) (Davies *et al*., 1969). Thus, lysozyme is highly cationic and as such the PmrAB response might be expected to lessen lysozyme association with the outer membrane.

Polymyxins are a type of non-ribosomal cyclic, lipopeptide, cationic, antibiotic produced by certain Gram-positive bacteria. They were originally discovered in 1947 and since 1959 polymyxin E has been used for the treatment of Gram-negative bacterial infection (Yu *et al*., 2015). They bind to the to the outer membrane LPS of Gram-negative bacteria disrupting both inner and outer membranes, probably via a 'detergent-like' action. There are three antibacterial pathways for polymyxin activity (Fig 6.3); membrane lysis causing death, vesicle-vesicle contact and hydroxyl radical death (Yu *et al*., 2015).

The first pathway involves the selective binding of polymyxin to LPS causing loss of integrity of the phospholipid bilayer of the cytoplasmic membrane (CM) through membrane thinning, by straddling the interface of the hydrophilic head-groups and fatty-acyl chains, leading to CM lysis and cell death (Yu *et al*., 2015). The alternative 'vesicle-vesicle' pathway is believed to occur when polymyxin binds to both the anionic phospholipid vesicles, namely the inner phospholipid leaflets of the OM and CM, promoting the exchange of phospholipids between vesicles causing the loss of specificity of phospholipid composition (Yu *et al*., 2015). The third pathway is 'hydroxyl radical death' through the accumulation of hydroxyl radicals causing oxidative stress due to polymyxin induced formation of reactive oxygen species (Yu *et al*., 2015).

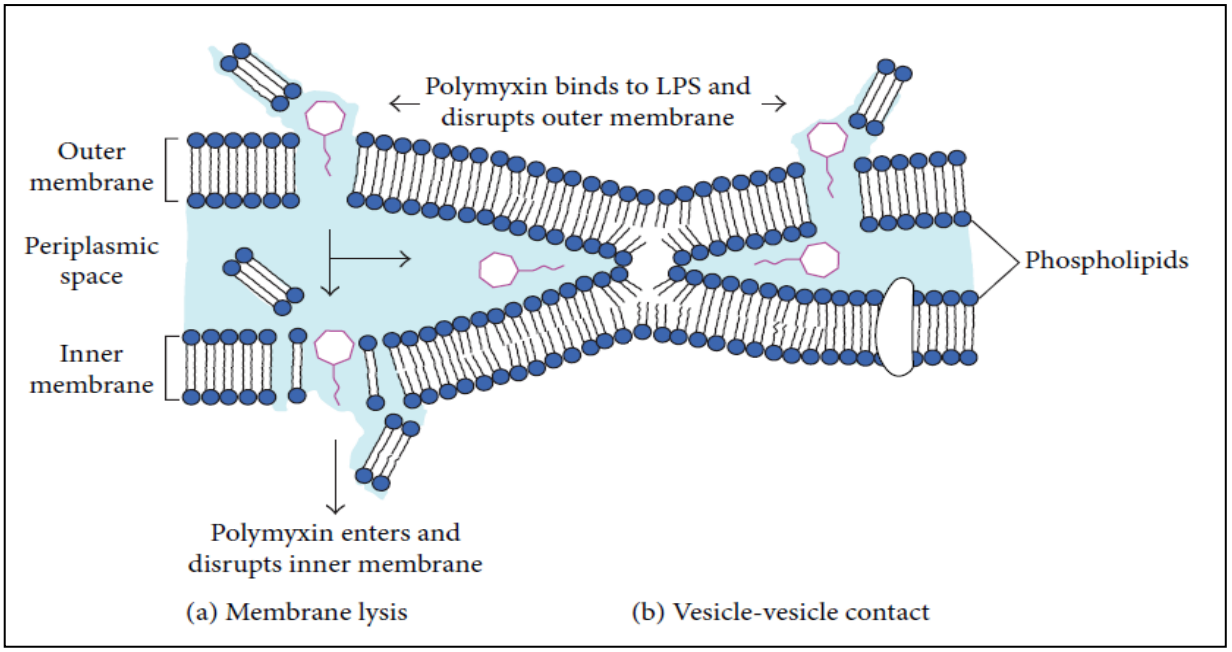


Figure 6.3: Antibacterial mechanisms of polymyxin: (a) classic mechanism of membrane lysis; (b) alternative mechanism of vesicle-vesicle contact (Yu *et al*., 2015). The polymyxin is coloured as magenta. LPS: lipopolysaccharide.

According to a random transposon mutagenesis study (Tamayo *et al*., 2002), there are three different phenotypic classes of genes regulated by PmrA-PmrB and/or PMB: those necessary for PMB resistance and regulated by PmrA; those necessary for PMB resistance and not regulated by PmrA; and PmrA-regulated genes not required for PMB resistance. PmrA-regulated loci so far identified include *dgoA* (a *hex* gene) and *yibD* (or *waaH*, encoding a LPS (HepIII)-glucuronic acid glycosyl transferase; Klein *et al*., 2013), which demonstrated a 500- and 2,500-fold activation by PmrA, respectively (Tamayo *et al*., 2002). However, according to Tamayo *et al*. (2002), both *dgoA* and *yibD* showed no effect on PM resistance, and no effect on resistance to high iron concentrations or virulence in the mouse model. *dgoA* showed no role in PmrA-regulated resistance to high iron concentrations, PMB and or in virulence in mice. For further characterization of the PmrA-regulated gene mutants, the promoter region of *dgoA* was analysed for the presence of a putative PmrA-binding site, but no consensus PmrA-binding sequence was identified for *dgoA*, either within the putative promoter region upstream of *dgoA* nor within the putative promoter upstream of the predicted *dgoKAT* operon. Therefore, it is

suggested that regulation of *dgoA* by PmrA may be indirect. Note that none of the other '*hex* genes' were shown to be PMB/PmrAB regulated (Tamayo *et al*., 2002).

The above observations thus suggest that the *hex* genes induced in *S*E during exposure to EW in response to lysozyme might be under PmrAB control, which could in turn be PhoPQ dependent (Fig. 6.3).

6.1.1 Aims of this chapter

In this chapter, the impact of *pmrAB* and *phoPQ* mutation on *hex* gene EW/lysozyme induction in *Salmonella* was determined.

6.2 Transformation *hex-lacZ* fusions into *Salmonella phoP* and *pmrA* mutant strains

The first objective was to transform the transcriptional fusions created in chapter 3 into the *S*. Typhimurium (*S*T) *phoP* and *pmrA* mutant strains (see Table 2.2 for strain details). Six fusions were selected (SEN2977-, SEN2978-, SEN1432-, SEN1435-, SEN1436- and *dgoR-lacZ*). Previous results (chapter 4) showed that these genes are strongly (SEN1436, 1250 U; SEN2977, 1360 U), weakly (SEN2978, 350 U; *dgoR*,190 U, SEN1435, 200 U) and moderately (SEN1432, 740 U) expressed, and that SEN1436, SEN1432, SEN2977, and *dgoR* possess promoters that are EW induced about 60-, 21-, 13- and 21-fold, respectively. In addition, the microarray results indicated that four are induced by EW (not SEN2978 or SEN1432).

These fusions were electrotransformed (as described in section 2.2.13-14) into three strains:

wild-type *S*T ATCC 14028s (JSG210);

*S*T *pmrA*::Tn*10*d-Tc^R (JSG421); and

*S*T *phoP*::Tn*10*d-Tc^R (JSG425).

The wildtype and two mutants were prepared as a competent cells for electroporation as described in section 2.2.13.

Note that as the *pmrA* and *phoP* genes are upstream of the co-operonic *pmrB* and *phoQ* genes, respectively, it is expected that the corresponding downstream genes would not be well

expressed. The plasmid DNA was extracted from transformants (section 2.2.2.1) to confirm their identity by agarose gel electrophoresis; DNA of the expected mobility was observed as shown in representative samples from each strain (Fig. 6.4).

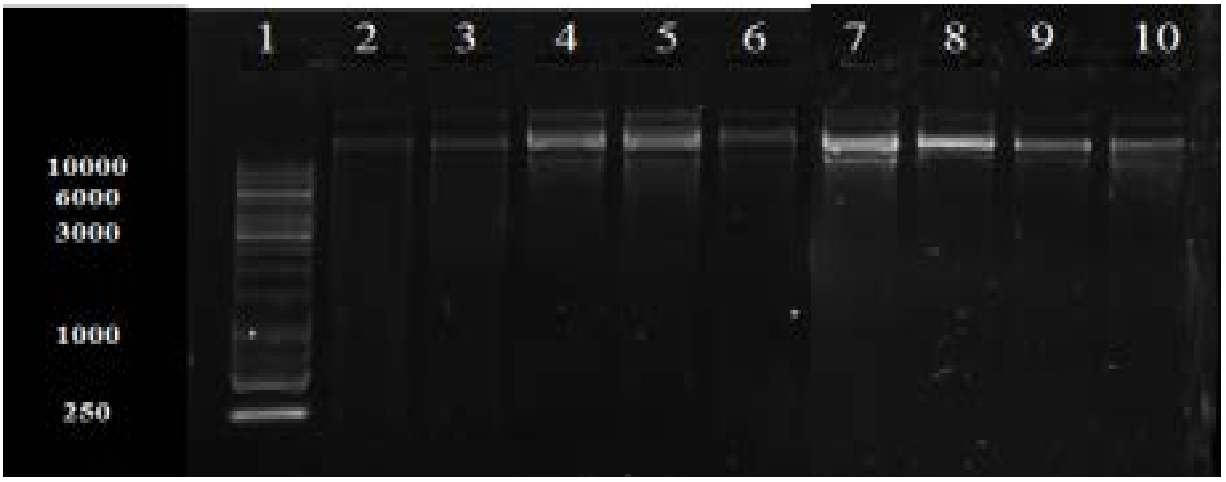


Figure 6.4: Electrophoretic analysis of pRS1274 *hex* gene fusions in *S*T. Lane 1, Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder; lanes 2-4, SEN1436-lacZ fusions in wild-type; lanes 5-7, SEN2977-lacZ fusions in JSG421; lanes 8-10, dgoR-lacZ fusions in JSG425. Electrophoresis was performed using a 1% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min.

6.3 Phenotypic analysis of *S*T transformants

The expression levels of the *lacZ* fusions were tested in both the wildtype and mutant strains to investigate the effect of *pmrA* and *phoP* deletion. Expression was measured with and without 0.1 mg/ml lysozyme (from chicken EW) and 50 µg/µl polymyxin B.

As observed from Fig. 6.5, SEN1435 showed little response to the *pmrA* and *phoP* mutations, and was only weakly induced by PMB and lysozyme (2 and 3 fold, respectively). Indeed, none of the fusions showed any notable response to the *pmrA* and *phoP* mutations in the absence of PMB or lysozyme. However, five of the six (not SEN1435) showed strong PMB as well as lysozyme induction in the wildtype: SEN1432, SEN1436, SEN2977, SEN2978 and *dgoR* by 2.5-, 18-, 23-, 5- and 9-fold, respectively (Fig. 6.5). However, in all cases induction by lysozyme was greater than that by PMB in the wildtype, by an average of ~twofold.

Absence of PmrA resulted in loss of PMB induction for SEN1436, SEN2977 and SEN2978, and reduced PMB induction for SEN1432 and *dgoR* by ~twofold. Loss of PhoP also resulted in loss of PMB induction for SEN1436 and 2977 (but, unlike PmrA had no effect on SEN2978), a complete loss of PMB induction for SEN1432 (where lack of PmrA gave a partial loss), and a partial loss of PMB induction for *dgoR*. These results are thus consistent with roles for the PmrAB and PhoPQ systems in inducing expression of the *hex* genes in response to PMB. Given that the effects of the *pmrA* and *phoP* mutations on PMB induction are largely similar, this indicates that the induction effect is mediated through direct regulation by PmrAB in response to PhoPQ (acting as the primary sensor for PMB-induced membrane disturbance).

For lysozyme-dependent induction of the *hex* genes, the loss of PmrA or PhoP had a less dramatic effect, with on average only an ~twofold reduction in induction seen. SEN1432 showed a slightly lower lysozyme induction (2 fold) in the *phoQ* mutant, but no effect in the *pmrA* mutant, suggesting a partial dependence on PhoPQ, but not PmrAB. SEN1436 showed a major reduction in lysozyme induction (by 6.4-fold) in the absence of PmrA, but little effect when PhoP was absent. This indicates direct control of SEN1436 expression by PmrAB in response to lysozyme with little contribution by PhoPQ. This is in contrast to the response to PMB which appears to be directly PmrAB dependent, but also requires PhoPQ (presumably as the initial PMB sensor). For SEN2977, the response to lysozyme resembles its response to PMB in that loss of either PmrA or PhoP resulted in a similarly-diminished lysozyme induction (reduced by ~twofold); this indicates that PmrAB is acting as the direct regulator, as for the PMB effect, with PhopPQ likely acting as the direct sensor. SEN2978 showed a slightly reduced lysozyme induction (reduced by ~twofold) in the *phoP* mutant, but there was no effect on the lysozyme-induction response caused by absence of PmrA. For *dgoR*, loss of PmrA and PhoP gave similar reductions is lysozyme induction (3 and 2 fold reductions, respectively), which resembles the effect observed for PMB where both PhoPQ and PmrAB appeared to

contribute to PMB induction. Thus, both PhoPQ and PmrAB appear to contribute to lysozyme induction of *dgoR*, but at least one other factor must also contribute. Testing both mutant together contribute in further confirmation for results.

In summary, the *hex* gene fusions are clearly subject to strong induction by PMB, which is dependent on the PhoPQ-PmrAB system. However, in general the response to lysozyme is only moderately controlled by these factors (around twofold) and thus the lysozyme response of the *hex* genes appears to be largely controlled by an additional, unknown regulatory pathway.

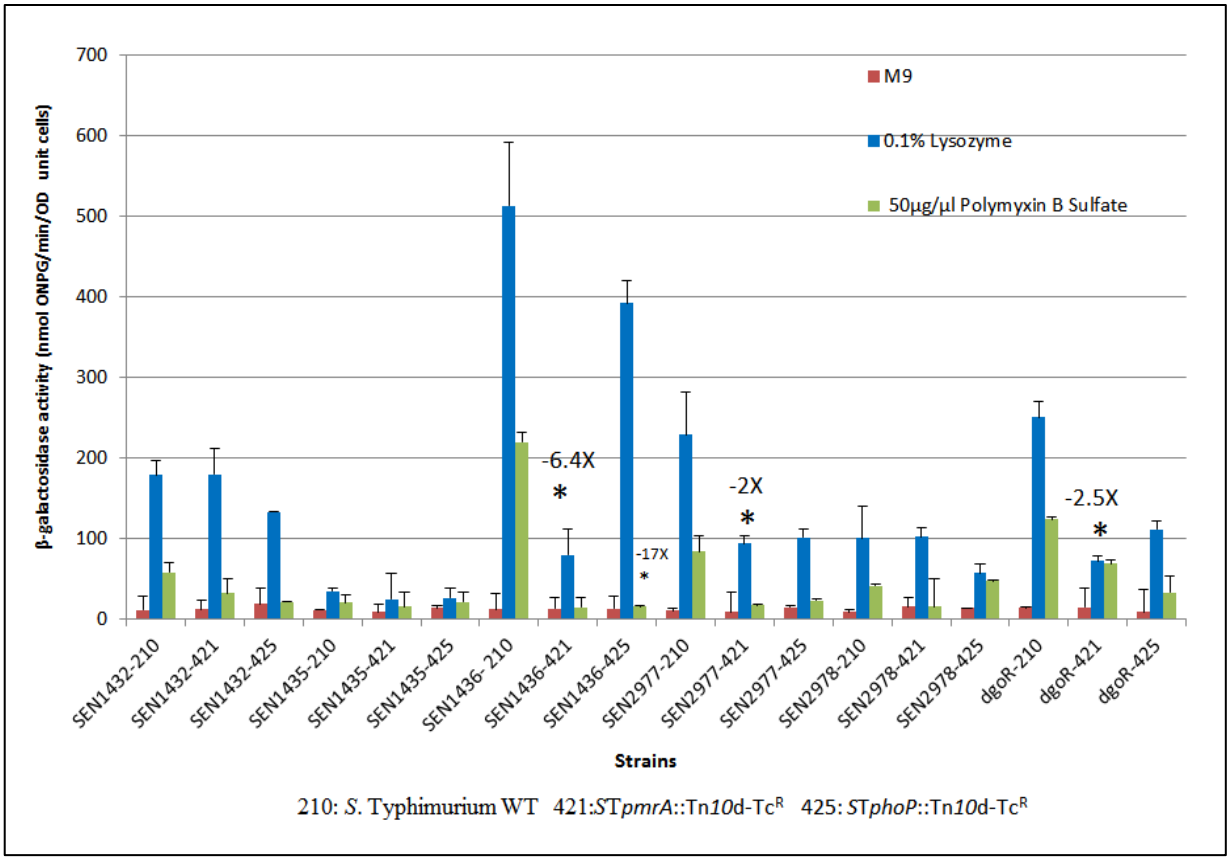


Figure 6.5: Graph showing expression of *hex* genes in *phoP* and *pmrA* mutants in response to lysozyme and polymyxin. Expression was measured as before (2.2.12) after 45 min incubation at 42 °C in *S*T. 210, wild-type; 421, *pmrA* mutant; 425, *phoP* mutant.

6.4 Is the effect of the *pmrA* mutation on *hex* gene expression reversed by *pmrAB* complementation?

In this section, the impact of *pmrA* mutation on *hex* gene expression was confrimed through construction abd utilisation of a complementing plasmid carrying the deleted *pmrAB* genes in the medium-copy vector pSU18.

6.4.1 Primer design and the amplification of *pmrAB*.

To confirm the role of PmrA on *hex* gene induction by PMB (and by lysozyme), the *pmrAB* locus was cloned in order to enable complementation of the *pmrA* mutant. Specific primers were used to amplify an appropriate fragment to incorporate the *pmrAB* coding regions as well as the upstream promoter (section 2.8). Primers were designed to anneal at least 150 bp upstream of the start codon of the upstream *yjdB/eptA* gene, and 150 bp downstream of *pmrB* (*basS*) so that the *eptA-pmrAB* operon would be present within the amplified region (Fig. 6.6) (see Appendix 9 for details) together with the promoter. PCR was as described in section 2.2.4. The genomic DNA of wild-type *S*T (JSG210) was used as a template.

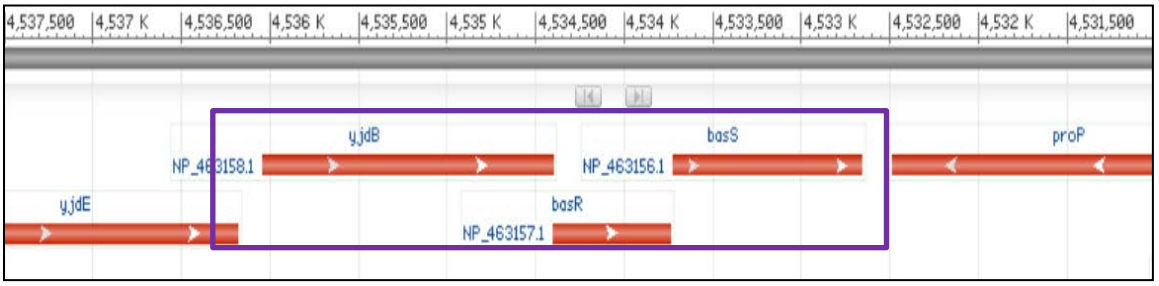


Figure 6.6: Schematic representation of the *pmrAB* (*basRS*) genes of *S*T JSG210. *basR* is referred to as *pmrA*, and *basS* is referred to as *pmrB*. The target region for amplification is indicated inside the purple rectangle. https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/gene/1255818.

As shown by agarose gel electrophoresis (Fig. 6.7), the target sequences were amplified successfully with a band at approximately ~3712 bp for the *eptA-pmrAB* operon apparent, which corresponded to the sizes of the target fragment. This was purified using Thermo Scientific GeneJET™ PCR purification kits to remove any contaminants (section 2.2.7).

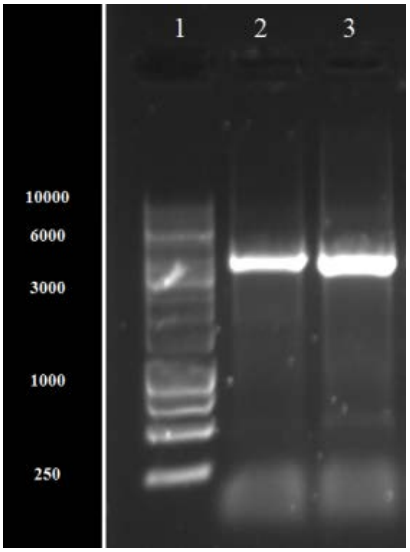


Figure 6.7: Gel electrophoresis of PCR amplification products of the *eptA-pmrAB* genes. Lane 1, GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp); lane 2 & 3, *eptA-pmrAB* PCR product (expected size 3712 bp). Electrophoresis was performed in a 1% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min.

6.4.2 Cloning of *eptA-pmrAB* into pSU18

In order to create sticky ends for cloning the PCR fragment, the purified PCR product was ligated with the intermediate vector (pJET1.2) as described in section 2.2.10, and the ligations products were transformed into *E. coli* TOP10 (section 2.2.1). Five resulting colonies from the transformation plate were selected for plasmid DNA extraction (section 2.2.2.1). As shown in Fig. 6.8, bands were observed at ~3 kb; to confirm the presence of the inserted fragment, one isolate was digested with single restriction enzymes (section 2.2.8) which resulted in a linear fragment of the expected size (~6 kb). This plasmid was designated pJET-*pmrAB.* Its identity was further confirmed by sequencing (with T7-F and pJET1.2 reverse primer) and no errors were observed within the sequenced regions.

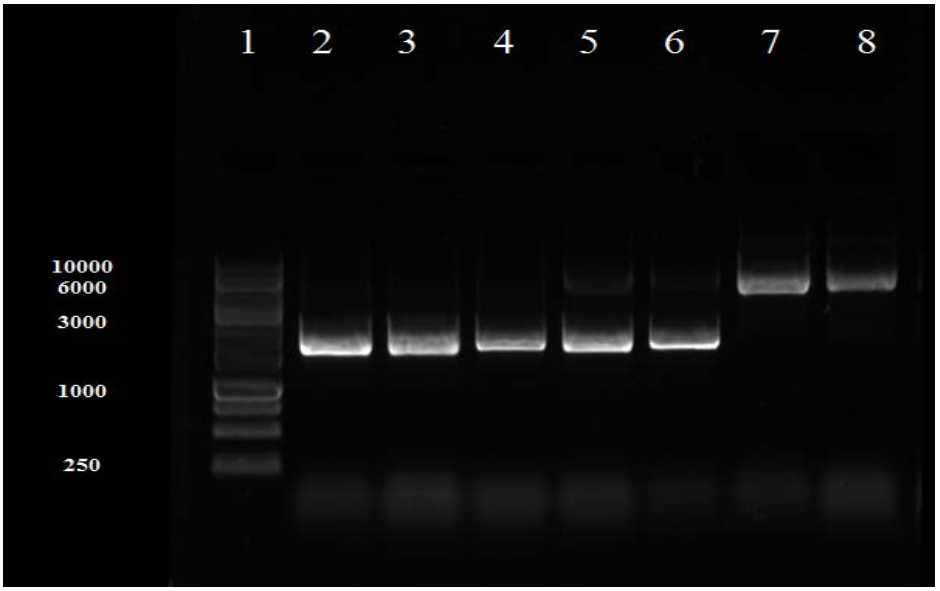


Figure 6.8: Gel electrophoresis of pJET-*pmrAB*. Lanes 1, GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp); lanes 2-6, pJET-*pmrAB* isolates; lane 7, pJET-*pmrAB* single digest with *Bam*HI; lane 8, pJET-*pmrAB* single digests with *Eco*RI. Electrophoresis was performed as above.

The product insert was released from pJET-*pmrAB* by double digestion with *Bam*HI and *Eco*RI as described in section 2.2.8, purified by gel extraction (section 2.2.9) and then introduced into the medium-copy vector pSU18 (Cm^R), which was also double digested with same enzymes (*Bam*HI and *Eco*RI) (see section 2.2.10). The resulting ligations reactions were used to transform competent cells and a selection of the Cm^R colonies thus obtained were subjected to plasmid DNA isolation (section 2.2.2.1). These were analysed by agarose gel electrophoresis which indicated a mobility consistent with the presence of the ~3.7 kb insert (Fig. 6.9). The plasmids were then analysed by double restriction digestion using *Bam*HI and *Eco*RI, as described in section 2.2.8. As shown in Fig. 6.10, all plasmids showed bands of the expected size: a 3.7 kb insert and a 2.3 kb vector fragment. Subsequent nucleotide sequencing confirmed their identity. The plasmid was designated pSU18-*eptA-pmrAB*. Two step cloning shows efficiency higher than one step.

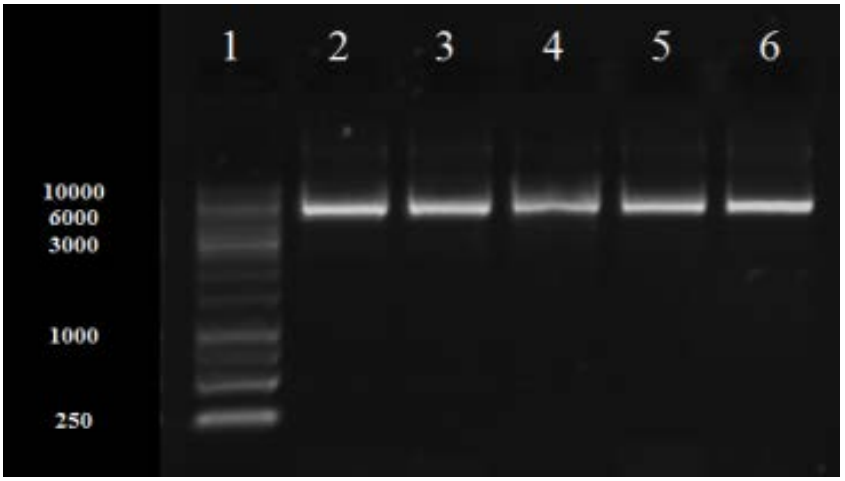


Figure 6.9: Electrophoretic analysis of putative pSU18-*eptA-pmrAB* clones. Lane 1, Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder; lanes 2-6, undigested putative pSU18-*eptA-pmrAB* DNA. Electrophoresis was performed in a 1% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min.

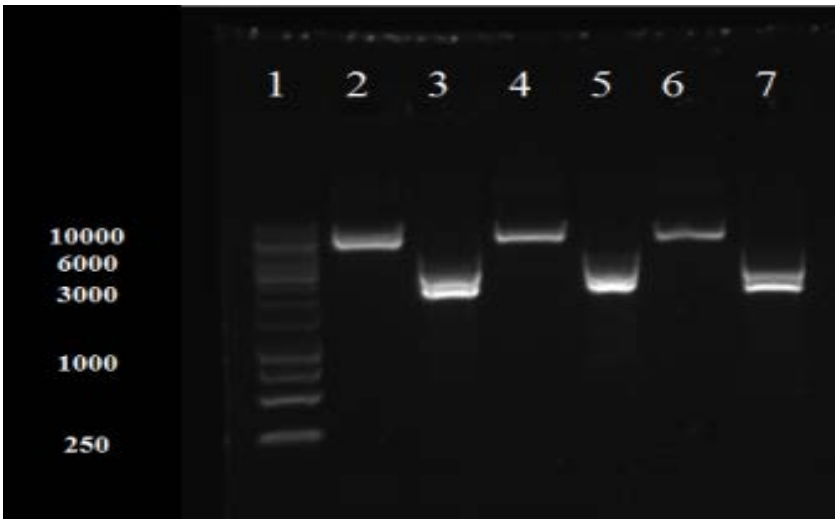


Figure 6.10: Electrophoretic analysis of putative pSU18-*eptA-pmrAB* clones double digested with *Bam*HI and *Eco*RI. Lane 1, Fermentas GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder; lanes 2, 4 and 6 undigested plasmid DNA from isolates 1, 2 & 3, respectively; lanes 3, 5 and 7, double digested plasmid DNA from isolates 1, 2 & 3, respectively. Electrophoresis was performed on 1% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min.

6.4.3 Effect of complementation of the *S*T *pmrA* and *phoP* mutant, with pSU18-*eptA-pmrAB*, on *hex* gene induction by lysozyme and PMB

The pSU-*eptA-pmrAB* plasmid or vector control (pSU18) were transformed into the *S*T wildtype, *pmrA* and *phoP* strains carrying the SEN2977-, SEN1436- and *dgoR-lacZ* fusions (as described in section 2.2.14). The transformants were then tested for the effect of lysozyme and PMB on the expression of the three *hex* gene fusions, to determine whether the pSU18-encoded

pmrAB (pSU18::*pmrAB*) could reverse the impact of the *pmrA* (or *phoP*) mutations on *hex* gene induction.

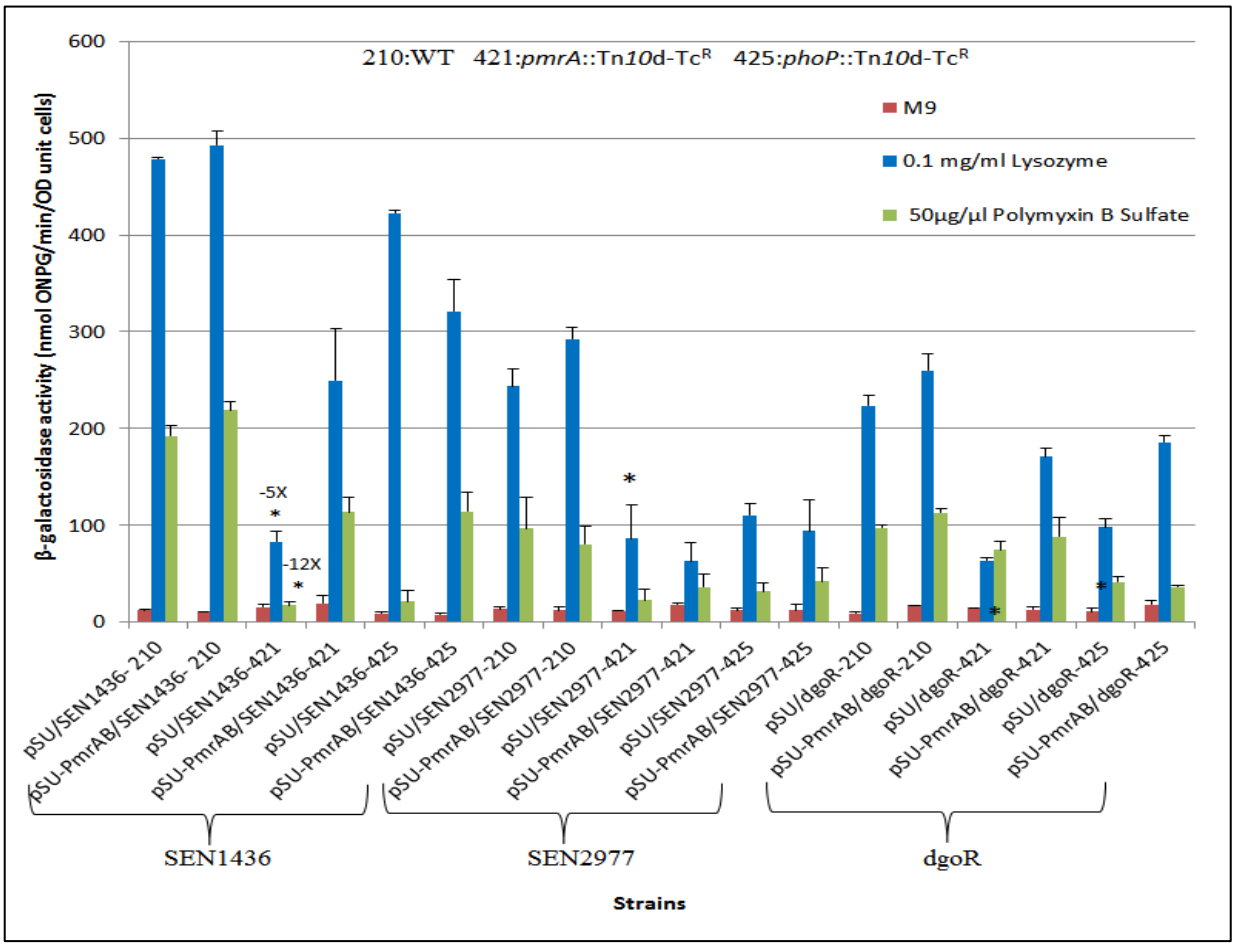


Figure 6.11: Graph showing effect of *pmrAB* complementation on the expression of three *hex* genes in *phoP* and *pmrA* mutant backgrounds, in response to lysozyme and polymyxin. The strains carry the corresponding *lacZ* fusion plasmids and either pSU-*eptA-pmrAB* or pSU18, as indicated. See Fig. 6.5 for details.

As observed in Fig. 6.11, the presence or absence of the complementing plasmid had very little impact on *hex* gene expression in the wildtype, with expression levels remaining similar in the vector control and *pmrAB*-complemented wildtype in all cases, with and without PMB or lysozyme. For SEN1436 expression in the *pmrA* mutant (using pSU-SEN1436-421), there was a clear reduction in the degree of PMB and lysozyme induction (by 6 and 12 fold, respectively) in comparison to levels seen in the wildtype. However, the provision of *pmrAB* in multicopy largely reversed this reduced PMB and lysozyme induction, such that induction levels were only ~twofold lower than seen in the wildtype. Thus, the *pmrAB* plasmid successfully

complemented the reduced expression seen in the *pmrA* mutant for this gene. In the *phoP* mutant, levels of SEN1436 induction by lysozyme were little affected. However, there was a ~9 fold reduction in induction caused by PMB (as seen previously; Fig. 6.5) cf, the wildtype vector control. This low PMB induction, caused by lack of *phoP* (425), was largely reversed by multicopy *pmrAB*, such that expression was only ~1.8 fold lower than seen in the wildtype control. This strongly suggests that the weak PMB induction of SEN1436 observed in the *phoP* mutant is caused by weak PmrAB activity. Thus, PmrAB is likely to be the direct regulator for SEN1436 in response to PMB. Given the modest impact of the *phoP* mutation of the lysozyme induction of SEN1436, in comparison to the relatively strong effect seen for the *pmrA* mutation, it is likely that PmrAB responds directly the lysozyme signal, but indirectly to the PMB signal (through PhoPQ).

For SEN2977, the effect of the *pmrAB* complementation was relatively modest (Fig. 6.11). The *pmrA* mutation resulted in a reduced induction by PMB and lysozyme by 4.5- and 3-fold, respectively, but, surprisingly, complementation by *pmrAB* little affected this reduced induction, with the only notable effect being an ~twofold increase in induction by PMB. The reason for this failure of the mutlicopy *pmrBA* to reverse the effect of the *pmrA* mutation is unclear, but could be related to artefacts caused by the multicopy nature of the complementation that might result in, for instance alter expression of other regulatory factors influencing SEN2977 expression. In the case of the *phoP* mutant, there was a ~twofold lowered PMB and lysozyme induction and this reduction was unaffected by multicopy *pmrAB*, thus suggesting that the effect observed is directly mediated by PhoPQ.

For *dgoR*, there was a 3-4 fold reduction in lysozyme induction caused by the pmrA mutation that was largely reversed by multicopy *pmrAB* (Fig. 6.11). The *pmrA* mutation little impacted PMB induction, as did addition of multicopy *pmrAB* to the *pmrA* mutant. In the *phoA* mutant, the degree of *dgoR* induction by PMS and lysozyme was reduced by ~twofold (Fig. 6.11).

This reduced lysozyme induction in the *phoP* mutant was largely reversed by multicopy *pmrAB*, but the lowered PMB induction was unaffected by multicopy *pmrAB*. The relatively low expression level of *dgoR* in the *phoA* strain in the presence of PMB, and the failure of multicopy *pmrAB* to reverse this effect suggests that PhoPQ directly induced *dgoR* in response to PMB.

It is again notable, that the lysozyme induction effect is only partly mediated by PmrAB and/or PhoPQ. The major regulatory effect described above are summarised in the model below. A greater degree of understanding the relatively complicated regulatory influences revealed here will require further experimentation, which should include identification of PhoP and PmrA binding interactions with *hex* gene targets.

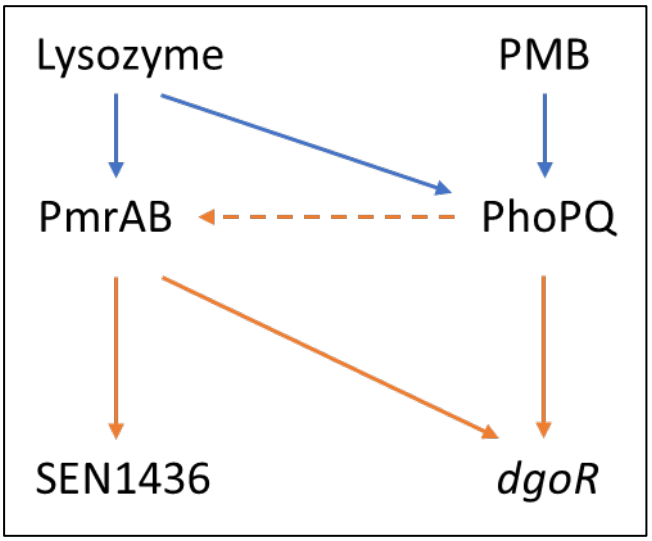


Figure 6.12. Summary of the major regulatory effect exerted by PMB and lysozyme through PmrAB and PhoPQ. Model derived from data in Fig. 6.11. Arrows indicate activation/stimulation effects, blue arrows indicate an environmental signal, solid orange arrows indicate a direct transcriptional induction, and broken orange arrow indicates an enhanced activity effect.

6.5 Discussion

In this chapter, the polymyxin B and lysozyme induction of *hex* gene fusions was investigated in the presence and absence of two 2-component transcriptional regulators (PmrA and PhoP) that might have a role in mediating the *hex* gene response in EW. The PmrAB and PhoPQ systems coordinate the expression of genes that enhance survival under conditions where membrane integrity is threatened, through inducing modifications of the LPS that decrease AMP (anti-microbial peptide) binding and bacterial cell entry (Gunn, 2008). PmrAB was shown to induce *dgoA* by 500 fold (Tamayo *et al*., 2002); this finding led to the studies described in this chapter. The PmrAB system responds (directly or indirectly) to high extracellular levels of ferric iron or Al^{3+} and acidity, as well as AMPs like PMB (Zhou, 1999; Ryan *et al*., 2015; Tamayo *et al*., 2002). Interestingly, the *yibD* (*waaH*) gene is also greatly (2,500-fold) induced by PmrAB in response to PMB (Tamayo *et al*., 2002) and this gene specifies an enzyme (LPS(HepIII)-glucuronic acid glycosyltransferase) that incorporates glucoronate (a hexuronate) into LPS to improve resistance to SDS and other factors (e.g. PMB) that damage the outer membrane (Klein *et al*., 2013). This suggests the possibility that the reason for the induction of the *hex* genes by lysozyme (and PMB) might be to generate hexonate/hexuronates for addition to LPS in order to raise membrane resistance.

In this chapter *Salmonella* serovar Typhimurium (JSG210) and two isogenic mutants, *pmrA* (JSG421) and *phoP* (JSG425) were utilised, with six *hex* gene *lacZ* fusions in lysozyme and PMB assay. In general, the six *hex* genes studied showed strong induction by PMB, and this induction was (generally) markedly reduced or eliminated by loss of either PmrA or PhoP (Fig. 6.5). This strongly indicates that the *hex* genes have a role in protection against outer-membrane damage as elicited by exposure to PMB, and that their PMB induction depends on both PhoPQ and PmrAB. As indicated in Fig. 6.12, it is likely that PhoPQ acts as the direct sensor for PMB activity, and then activates PmrA through PmrD, resulting in PMB-induction

of the *hex* genes. The loss of either PmrA or PhoP, in general, only slightly reduced hex gene induction by lysozyme (by around twofold). Thus, it is clear that the response to lysozyme is distinct to that for PMB. In addition, the strong residual *hex*-gene response to lysozyme in the absence of PmrA or PhoP indicates that some other factor is mainly responsible to lysozyme induction. Candidates include RpoE and CpxAR since these regulators respond to envelope damage and there was strong evidence of their role in the regulatory response of *S*E to EW (Baron *et al*., 2017). Another possibility is that the lysozyme response is controlled directly by both PhoPQ and PmrAB, such that absence of one or other system only weakly affects the induction observed. Thus, *pmrA phoP* double mutants should be employed in any future work to test for this possibility. It is interesting to note that PmrB has no extensive, recognisable sensory domain (just a short 30 residue segment in the periplasm) whereas PhoQ has a large periplasmic domain (~130 residues) that is presumed to respond to the various extracellular (periplasmic) signals that induce the PhoPQ regulon.

To confirm that the *pmrA* deletion was indeed responsible for the corresponding *hex*-gene regulatory effects, pSU-*eptA-pmrAB* complementing plasmid was generated and deployed. Subsequent expression analysis showed that provision of *eptA-pmrAB* in *trans* reversed the lack of induction by lysozyme and PMB of SEN1436 in the *pmrA* mutant, clearly supporting the direct control of this gene by PmrAB (Fig. 6.11 & 6.12). The results are also consistent with a direct response of the PmrAB system to lysozyme, and an indirect response to PMB via PhoPQ-mediated control (Fig. 6.12). For *dgoR*, the results suggested direct regulatory control by PhoPQ in response to PMB, and a degree of direct regulatory control by PmrAB in response to lysozyme. Thus, the control of the hex genes by the PmrAB and PhoPQ systems is complex, and involves additional factors. Such additional factors previously identified include Crp and the various GntR-related repressors responding to Hex compounds (Robert-Baudouy & Stoeber, 1973; Portalier *et al*., 1980; Blanco *et al*., 1986; Zeng *et al*., 2001; see Fig. 4.5).

In summary, the results in this chapter clearly show that the *hex* genes are subject to PMB induction and that this is largely controlled by PmrAB-PhoPQ. However, the response to lysozyme is only partly controlled by these factors indicating the involvement of another regulator. The results are consistent with a role for the observed *hex* gene induction by lysozyme in preserving the integrity of the cell envelope. Further work is required using a mixtures of lysozyme and PMB to determine whether these factors induce gene expression in an additive fashion, which would confirm the use of distinct regulatory pathways for the response to these factors. Further, a double *pmrAB-phoPQ* mutant should be used to test the possibility that in the absence of one system, the other provides a compensatory activity for lysozyme-dependent induction. In addition, the possible role of CpxAR and RpoE in the observed lysozyme induction should be tested, particularly as both these systems were predicted to be activated in response to EW exposure (Baron *et al*., 2017) and a potential CpxR site was identified in the promoter region of one *hex* gene by BPROM. It would be particularly interesting to perform a transcriptomic analysis of the effect of lysozyme on global expression in *S*E.

Chapter 7: Attempted overexpression of SEN1432 and *dgoD*

Two of the *hex* genes (SEN1432 and *dgoD*, encoding a predicted transcription factor and D-galactonate dehydratase, respectively) were targeted for overexpression to enable isolation of the corresponding proteins for generation of antibodies to allow western blot analysis of expression, as a second approach for monitoring expression effects. Also, the isolated proteins could be studied for their biochemical/regulatory activities, encode a regulator and an enzyme respectively. The vector pET21a was used to overexpress the native and His-tagged version of the proteins from *E. coli* BL21/λDE3. Next, the His-tagged proteins was to be purified using Ni-affinity chromatography for further work (e.g. raising antisera), as indicated above. The native proteins were also to be purified using alternative chromatographic approaches.

7.1 Amplification of *S*E genes of interest.

One forward and two reverse primers were designed to amplify each gene (Table 2.9). The primers were designed to add restriction sites, *Nde*I and *Hin*dIII, which allows subsequent cloning into the overexpression vector pET21a (Appendix 10). SEN1432 uses the start codon TTG which is rarely used by *E. coli* (~1%) and has a translation efficiency 2-3x lower than ATG (Makrides, 1996). Therefore, the start codon was changed in the forwardprimer to ATG using as part of the generation of an *Nde*I restriction site to avoid this problem. The first reverse (21R) is used to produce the native protein His-tagged protein. The stop codon has been removed from the end of the gene such that to allowed translation is allowed to continue into pET21a during overexpression, which contains the 6x His (CAC) codons containing region of the vector, such that so a C-terminal His-tagged protein is produced.

While the second primer (28R), two stop codons (TAA) were are added to the end of the gene to terminate translation and produce the native protein during overexpression. Figure Table 7.1 shows the primerss names and combination used to amplify the target genes.

Table 7.1: The primers combination used to amplify each gene and the gene product during overexpression.

Gene	Primer combination used in PCR	PCR product	The protein produced during overexpression
SEN1432	SEN1432-FOR / SEN1432-21R	SEN1432-21R	His-tagged SEN1432
	SEN1432-FOR / SEN1432-28R	SEN1432-28R	Native SEN1432
dgoD	dgoD-FOR / dgoD-21R	dgoD-21R	His-tagged dgoD
	dgoD-FOR / dgoD-28R	dgoD-28R	Native dgoD

PCR was carried out to amplify the genes of interest (section 2.2.4) using genomic DNA of *S*E as a template. As shown in figure Fig. 7.1, successful amplification was observed by gel electrophoresis of where the PCR products of the expected sizes (were ~720 bp and ~1149 bp for SEN1432 and *dgoD*, respectively).

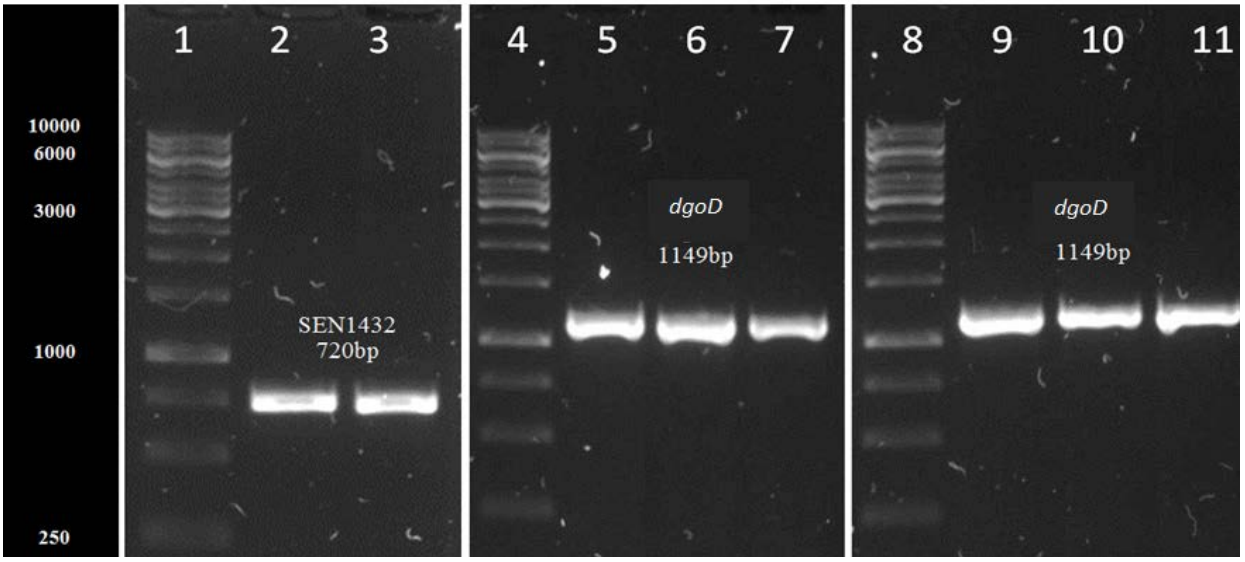


Figure 7.1: Gel electrophoresis of PCR amplification products of SEN1432 and *dgoD* genes. Lanes 1, 4 and 8,: GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp); Lane lane 2: , SEN1432-21R (expected size 720 bp); lane 3: SEN1432-28R (expected size 720 bp); lanes 5-8:, *dgoD*-21R (expected size 1149 bp); lanes 9-11, *dgoD*-28R (expected size 1149 bp). Electrophoresis was performed on 1% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min.

All PCR products (*dgoD*-21R, *dgoD*-28R, SEN1432-21R & SEN1432R-28R) were purified to remove contaminants (section 2.2.7).

7.2 Cloning amplified genes into the intermediate vector pJET1.2./blunt.

In order to create sticky ends for easy cloning of the PCR fragments, the purified PCR products were cloned cloning into an intermediate vector (pJET1.2) as described in section 2.2.10 and transformed into *E. coli* TOP10 (section 2.2.1). This step is also useful for confirming the fragments sequence through nucleotide sequencing service.

Three colonies from each transformation plate were selected for plasmid DNA extraction (section 2.2.2.1). As shown in figure Fig. 7.2, bands were observed at ~3 kb, corresponding to the expected size of pJET were present as expected size carrying the inserted fragments.

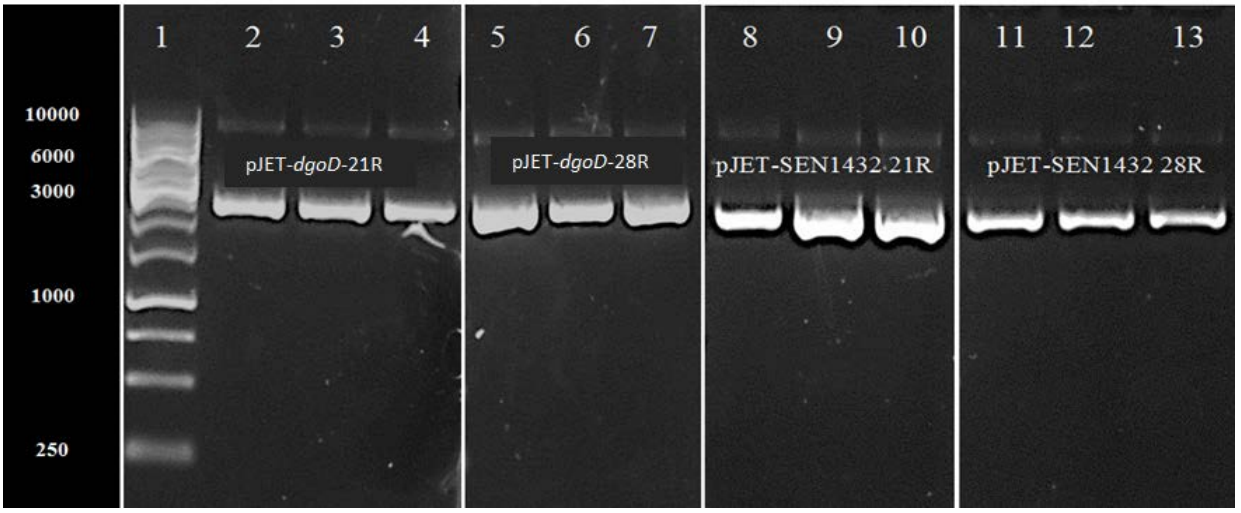


Figure 7.2: Gel electrophoresis of purified pJET-*dgoD*21R & 28R and pJET-SEN1432-21R & 28R. Lanes 1,: GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp); lanes 2-4, pJET-*dgoD*21R; lanes 6-8: , pJET-*dgoD*28R. Lanes lanes 8-10:, pJET-SEN1432-21R; lanes 11-13: , pJET-SEN1432-28R. Electrophoresis was performed on 1% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min.

To confirm the presence of the inserted fragments, 12 isolates were then digested with restriction enzymes *Hin*dIII and *Nde*I (section 2.2.8) and electrophoresed in order to confirm the presence of the inserts. Three bands were expected for each sample: pJET has a *Hin*dIII restriction site 253bp downstream of the MCS, so bands of ~3 kb and ~250bp were expected, plus a band at either ~720bp (SEN1432) or ~1200bp (*dgoD*), depending on the insert.

In figure Fig 8.3, the electrophoresis of the double digested of the constructed pJET1.2 plasmid DNA shows the expected sizes of bands confirming that SEN1432-21R & 28R had been successfully cloned into all pJET isolates. While the figure Fig. 8.4 shows bands of the expected size for pJET fragments, plus two unexpected bands (A) ~800bp and (B) ~500bp. The bands in lanes 8 & 9 are faint, probably due to low sample concentration. There were no bands at ~1200 bp, the expected size of *dgoD*. This is due to the presence of additional internal restriction sites of *Hin*dIII & and *Nde*I in the *dgoD* sequence. These sites were not recognised during *in-silico* analysis which may be a technical error in the software program, and this caused problems extracting the insert from pJET for subcloning to pET21a. Partial digestion was attempted in order to release the insert without cutting it, but due to time constraints, this was not achieved.

Isolate #1 of each construct SEN1432-21R and SEN143-28R were also sent for sequencing in order to confirm the identity of the inserts. Mutations can occur during PCR amplification which may prevent the protein being translated correctly during overexpression, so it was important to confirm the identity of the inserts before proceeding. The sequences of our constructs were aligned with the sequences of the genes of interest showing a 100% match (no conflicts) between the insert sequence and the expected sequence of target genes (see Appendix 11).

Bands at ~720 bp corresponding to the expected size of SEN1432 (Fig. 7.3, indicates inside rectangles) were extracted from the gel as described in section 2.2.9 for cloning into pET21a overexpression vector.

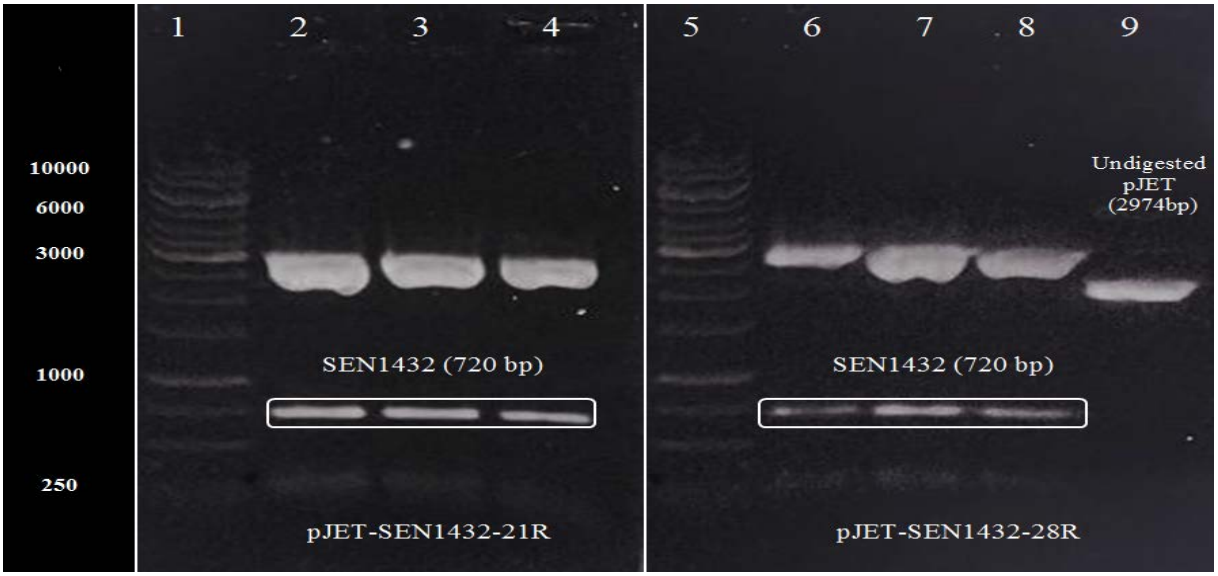


Figure 7.3: Gel electrophoresis of pJET-SEN1432-21R & 28R digested with *Hin*dIII & *Nde*I. Lanes 1 & 5,: GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp); lanes 2-4, pJET-SEN143-21R; lane 9 undigested pJET, lanes 6-8, pJET-SEN1432-28R. Electrophoresis was performed on 1% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min.

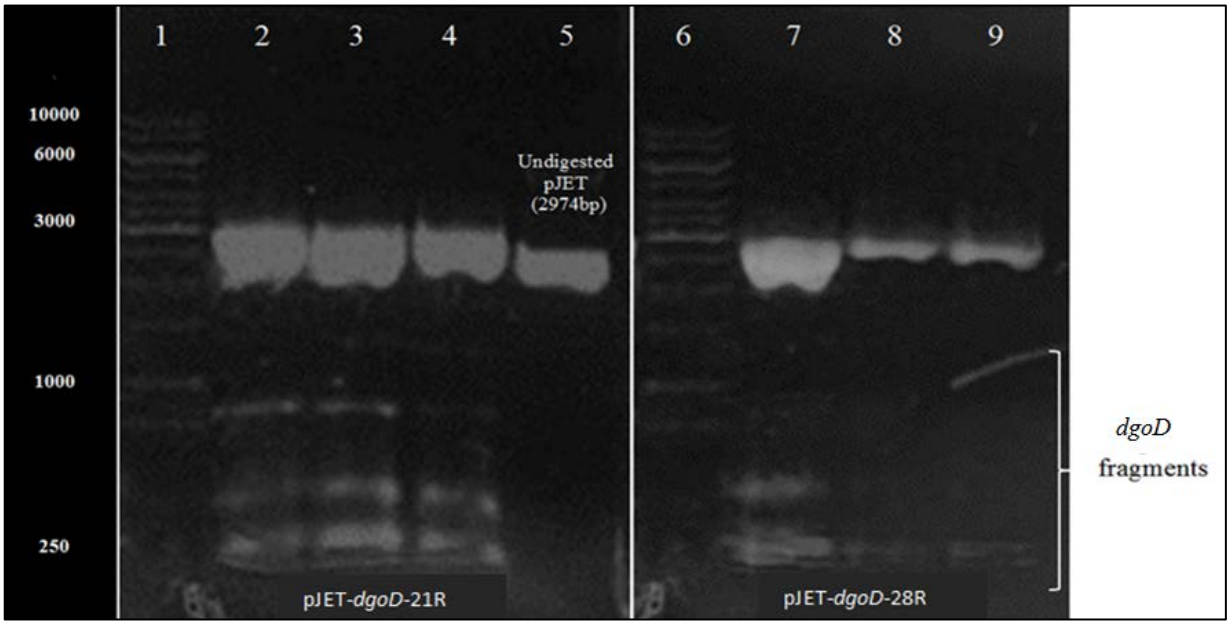


Figure 7.4: Gel electrophoresis of pJET- *dgoD*-21R & 28R digested with *Hin*dIII & *Nde*I. Lanes 1 & 6,: GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp); lanes 2-4, pJET- *dgoD* -21R; lane 5 undigested pJET, lanes 7-9, pJET- *dgoD* -28R. Electrophoresis was performed on 1% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min.

7.3 Cloning amplified genes into overexpression vector pET21a

In order to construct the overexpression plasmids vector, the purified fragments of SEN1432-21R and & 28R, which possess *Hind*III & *Nde*I ends, were cloned ligated with into digested pET21a (amp^R) overexpression vector as described in section 2.2.10. Then, the constructed plasmids were transformed into competent *E. coli* TOP10 as described in section 2.2.1. Before transformation use in cloning, the identity of the prepared pET21a DNA (5443 bp) was confirmed using by single digest using restriction mapping with *Xho*I digestion and by double digest using *Hin*dIII & *Nde*I (Fig. 7.5).

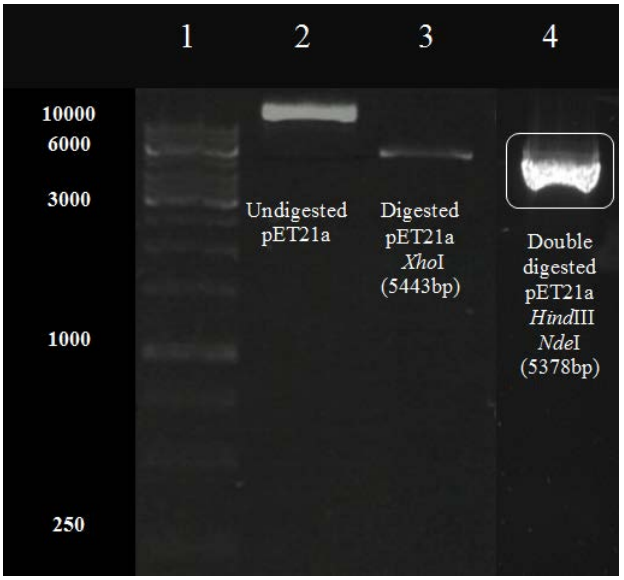


Figure 7.5: Gel electrophoresis of pET21a digested with *Xho*I, or *Hin*dIII & *Nde*I. Lane 1, GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp); lane 2, undigested pET21a; lane 3, single digested pET21a with *Xho*I; lane 4, double digested pET21a with *Hin*dIII & *Nde*I. Electrophoresis was performed on 1% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min.

As shown in figure Fig. 8.6, the expected size of pET21a bands in different treatments was obtained. The double digested form was extracted from the gel, as described in section 2.2.9, in preparation forming to use it in cloning. The inserts isolated above were then cloned ligated into with the purified and digested pET21a DNA (section 2.2.10), and the reaction products were then transformed into competent *E. coli* XL1-blue, as described in section 2.2.1). XL1-blue

was chosen in order to propagate the plasmids and it is *endA* deficient so it should provide high quality plasmid DNA (Stratagene, 2004).

Five transformants isolates for each form cloning of vector 21R and 28R were selected for double digestion with *Hin*dIII & and *Nde*I (section 2.2.8), followed by analysis by DNA electrophoresis (figure Fig. 7.6) to confirm that they contained the insert. Bands of ~5.5 kb and 0.72 kb0bp were expected, corresponding to pET21a and SEN1432 respectively. However, not all showed transformants show the insert which might be due to the additional restriction site and this could also explain why there were no bands of ~750 bp in lanes 3, 6, 9, 11, 12 & 13 12.(lanes 2, 4, 5 and 10).

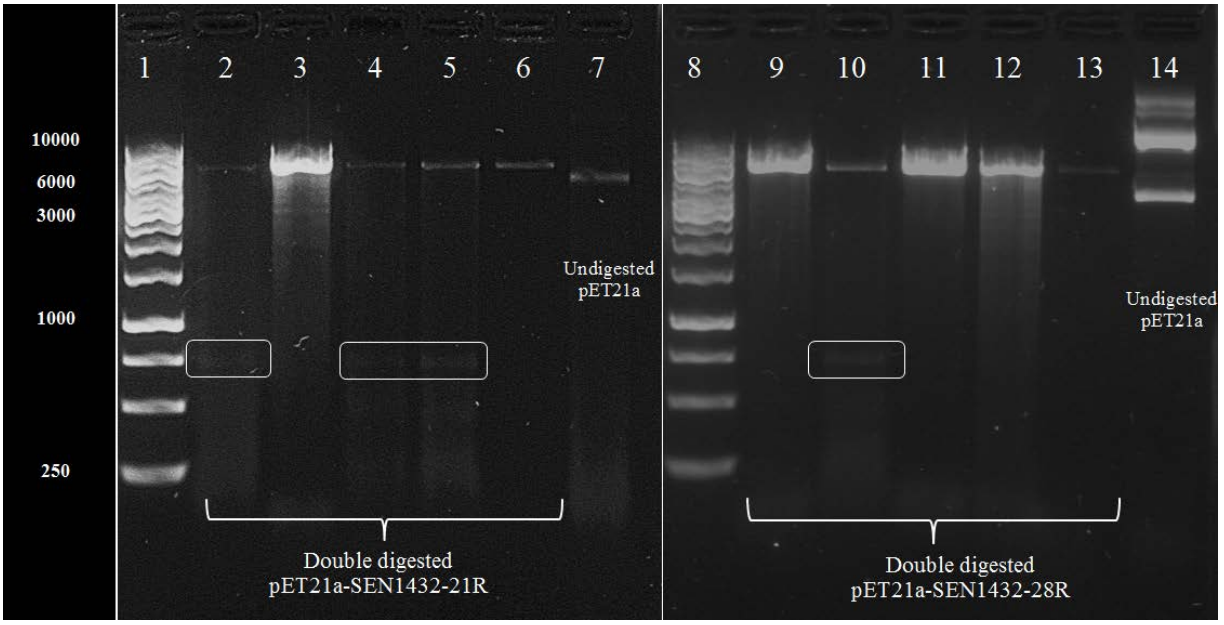


Figure 7.6: Gel electrophoresis of potential pET21a-SEN1432-21R & and pET21a-SEN1432-28R isolates digested with *Hin*dIII & *Nde*I. Lanes 1 & 8,: GeneRuler™ 1kb ladder (250-10,000 bp); lanes 2-6, digested pET21a-SEN1432-21R; lane 7, undigested pET21a-SEN1432-21R; lanes 9-13, digested pET21a-SEN1432-28R; lane 14, undigested pET21a-SEN1432-28R. Electrophoresis was performed on 1% agarose gel and at 60 V for 70 min.

The plasmids constructs those showing the presence of the insert were sent submitted to Eurofins Genomics for sequencing. Sequence alignment was carried out (see Appendix 11), which. The identity of the insert was confirmed the correct sequence for 28R#10 to give a predicted as the sequence matched the template. It's found to be missing the double stop codon

at the end of the gene which would result in the His-tagged protein being produced during upon overexpression. Two of 21R constructs (#2 & #4) showed unexpected mutations in sequences, which are suspected to be errors during sequencing, as the concentration of the samples was lower than recommended (avg. conc. 23ng/µl), but because the identity could not be confirmed, these samples were not used. However, for #5 was confirmed the sequence matched that of the template (see Appendix 11). Thus, the pET21a-SEN1432-28R#10 and -21R #5 constructs were used to the next step through to transforming them into *E. coli* BL21 (λDE3) as described in section 2.2.1. The transformants colonies obtained were confirmed to contain pET21a using by plasmid DNA extraction (2.2.2.1).

7.4 Small-scale overexpression of SEN1432.

Small-scale overexpression of SEN1432 was carried out using overexpression strain in *E. coli* BL21(λDE3). *E. coli* BL21 (λDE3) has a T7 RNA polymerase gene under control of a *lac* promoter which is induced by 1 mM IPTG, allowing. When BL21(DE3) is transformed with a recombinant pET21a vector and grown in media with added IPTG, induction of the T7 polymerase promoter drives expression of the target gene from pET21a.

The pET21a-SEN1432-28R#10 and -21R #5 transformants of *E. coli* BL21 (λDE3) were streaked out on ampicillin LA plates and grown overnight at 37 °C. Single colonies were selected, and following propagated in a small-scale overexpression experiment (section 2.2.17.8), and SDS-PAGE was used to analyse the samples (0.5 OD units) obtained for protein overexpression content which 0.5 ODs of lysed cells taken (section 2.2.17.6). The bands between 25.0 and 35.0 kDa were expected, as the size of the His-tagged SEN1432 polypeptide was calculated expected to be 28.7 kDa.

As shown in Figs. 7.7 and 7.8 for the 28R#10 and 21R #5 transformants respectively, the expected band does was not appear apparent indicating that overexpression did not work was unsuccessful. The protocol results obtained were compared to those achieved with a negative

was verified by using negative (empty vector, BL21(DE3) with- pET21a) and positive control (BL21(DE3) with- pET21a-N-term-*mbfA*) which showed good production of MbfA at the expected mass, and no notable difference between the negative control and the pET21a-SEN1432 samples (data not shown). In an attempt to enable overexpression, two recipient other host strains were used. Rosetta® (Novagen, 2011DE3) (Novagen, 2010) which provides tRNAs for 6 rare codons: (AUA, AGG, AGA, CUA, CCC, and GGA) and BL21(DE3)Star® (Invitrogen, 2010) which increases mRNA stability due to being deficiency in RNAseE. However, negative and no bands were no corresponding to the expected size of SEN1432use of these strains failed to improve expression (data not shown).

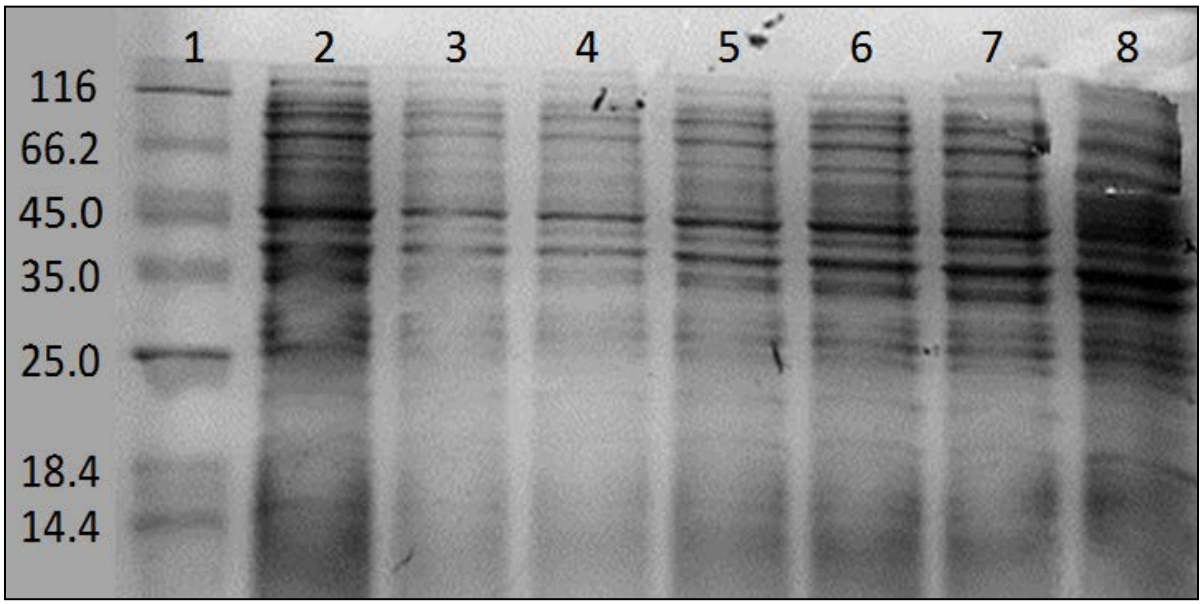


Figure 7.7: SDS-PAGE analysis SEN1432 overexpression from of BL21/DE3-(pET21a-SEN1432-21R) (#5**) following overexpression.** Lane 1, Fermentas unstained protein ladder; lane 2, before adding IPTG induction; lane 3-8 - 1, 2, 3, 4, 6 & 16 h post induction. Electrophoresis was carried out in a 15% polyacrylamide gel at 60 mA for 80 min.

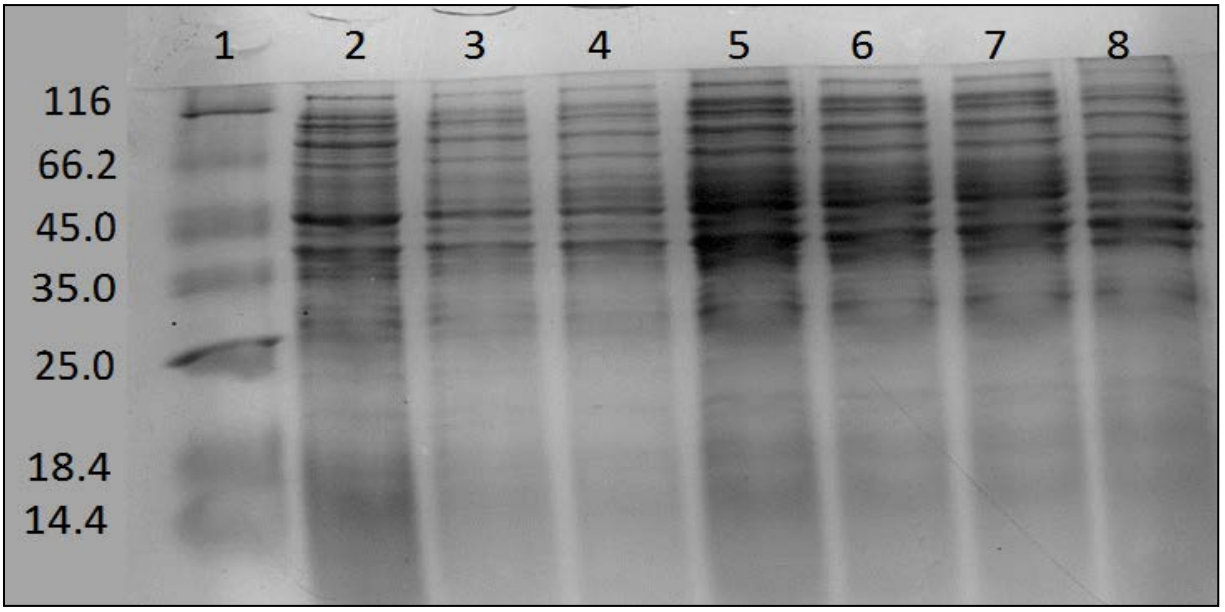


Figure 7.8: SDS-PAGE analysis SEN1432 overexpression from of BL21/DE3 (pET21a-SEN1432-28R). Lane 1, Fermentas unstained protein ladder; lane 2, before induction; lanes 3-8 - 1, 2, 3, 4, 6 & 16 h post induction. Electrophoresis was carried out in 15 % polyacrylamide gel at 60mA for 80 min. See Fig. 8.7 for details.

Further analysis of SEN1432 shows that codon usage bias could be behind explains the failed overexpression. It contains of the 37 rarely used (<10%) codons that are used <10% of the time by *E. coli*, of which only seven supported with by that RNAs by Rosetta strain. The presence of rare codons in mRNA can cause transcription to terminate prematurely, which negatively affects protein expression. There is a correlation between gene expression levels and codon bias (Gouy and Gautier, 1982). Codon usage analysis using GenScript confirmed that SEN1432 contains a relatively high number of rare codons, compared to a gene that is highly expressed by *E. coli* (*ompC*) (figure Fig. 7.9). The SEN1432 encodes as is a regulator which is likely to target only a few operators, its normal expression level is predicted to be expected to be low, and it was therefore suspected to contain rare codons. Fig. 8.9A & C show the relative codon usage frequency along the gene for SEN1432 and *ompC*, respectively. Fig. 7.9B & D show the distribution of codons in the 'codon quality groups', where codons with values lower than 30 are likely to negatively affect protein expression. Thus, the failure to achieve overexpression of SEN1432 likely relates to its poor codon usage; this problem could be

corrected by codon optimisation in any future work. In addition to the GC content of the gene as <30% or >70% will negatively affect transcription and translation efficiency.

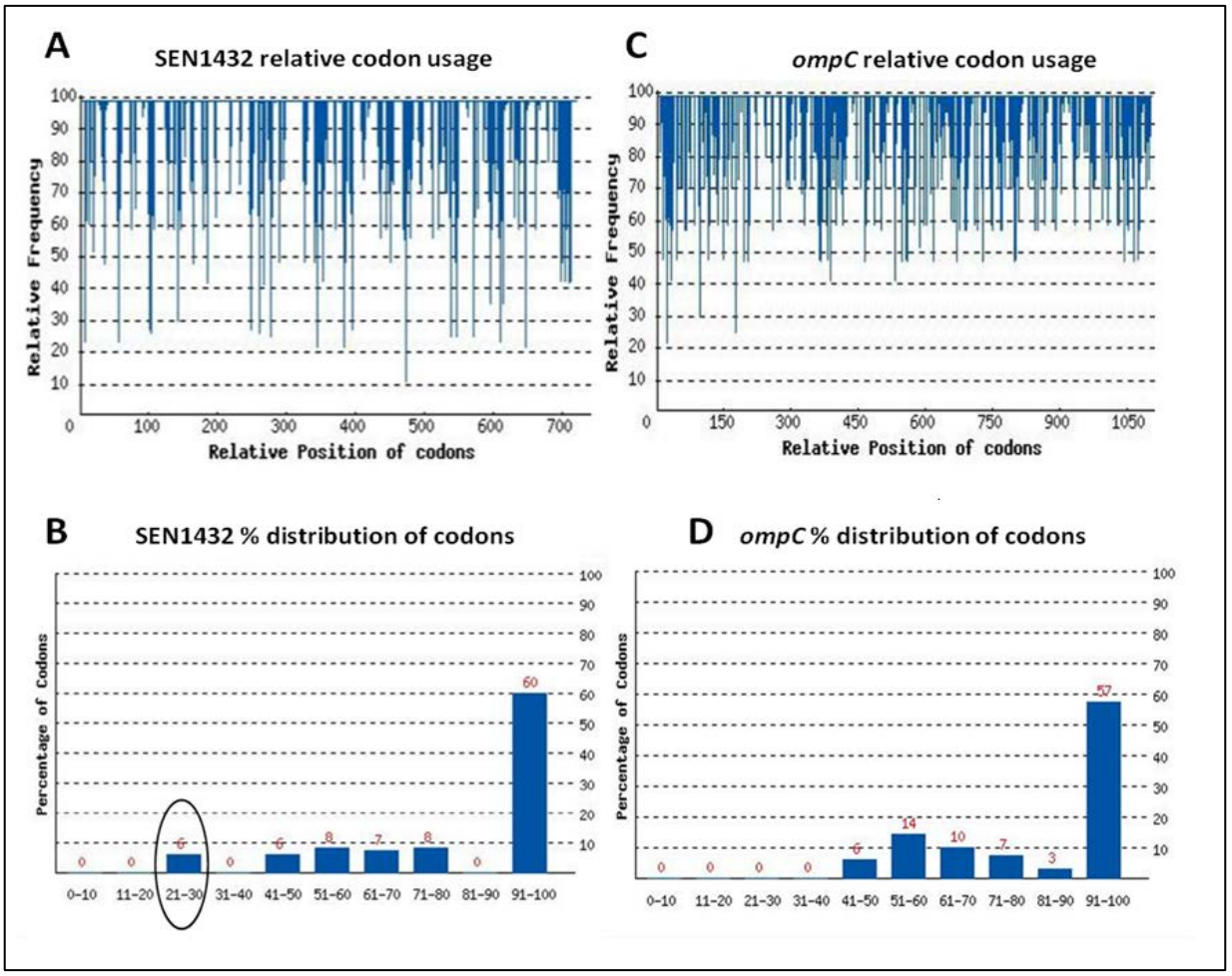


Figure 7.9: Codon usage analysis of SEN1432 and *ompC* generated by GenScript. Figures A & C show the relative codon usage frequency along the gene. Figures B & D show the % distribution of codons in the codon quality groups.

7.5 Discussion.

The aim was to overexpress two *S*E *hex* genes, SEN1432 and *dgoD*, in order to discover more about their function. The genes chosen were: *dgoD*, which encodes D-galactonate dehydratase, and SEN1432, which encodes a suspected regulator of the SEN1432-6 cluster. In order to create constructs for overexpression of native and His-tagged versions of the proteins, the genes of interest were amplified and cloned into an intermediate vector, pJET1.2. The presence of *Hin*dIII & *Nde*I restriction sites within *dgoD* meant that the gene was digested during release of the insert from pJET1.2 for subcloning into pET21a, and so it was not possible to clone the gene into pET21a. SEN1432 was subcloned into pET21a successfully, however, the overexpression of SEN1432 from *E. coli* BL21(DE3) in both its native and His-tagged from failed. Sequencing showed that the correct gene sequence was present in the constructs, in the correct cloning context, it is thus assumed that the transcript was produced but that translation was poor. Several problems could affect translation. During initiation of translation the Shine-Delgarno (SD) sequence recruits the ribosome to the mRNA and aligns it with the start codon – in *E. coli* the consensus sequence is UAAGGAGGUGA and it is spaced -2 to -15 bp from the start codon AUG (optimum -8) (McCarthy and Tuite, 2013). Translation can be negatively affected if the SD sequence is spaced too close or too far from the start codon, however, sequencing of our constructs shows that the SD sequence of pET21a is located at -9 bp from the start codon of the SEN1432 gene, so this should not be a problem. During elongation, the formation of secondary structures (stem-loop structures) can also affect translation, as it interrupts the activity of the ribosome (Hall *et al.*, 1982). Higher translation efficiency has been linked to high A/T content downstream of the start codon, as high G/C content is associated with secondary structures (Qing *et al.*, 2003). The SEN1432 gene has a relatively low G/C content at the start of the gene (see Appendix 12) so secondary structures should not be causing a problem with translation. Likewise, the second codon has been shown to affect translation in

E. coli, but the second codon of SEN1432 (AGC) is not associated with poor translation (Looman *et al.*, 1987). Therefore, as suggested above, it is probable that translation is impaired by suboptimal codon usage. Codon optimization should correct this problem, so this should be considered for future work. This can be achieved by gene synthesis, which can also be used to eliminate undesired restriction sites. Further analysis in future work, the availability of the purified, over-expressed SEN1432 protein would allow direct DNA binding studies to progress along with effector interaction investigations, using techniques such as gel retardation and DNase I foot printing.

SEN1432 belongs to the GntR/FadR family (Haydon and Guest, 1991), with GntR first recognised as a gluconate operon repressor from *Bacillus subtilis* (Rigali *et al.*, 2002; Suvorova *et al.*, 2015). According to the Pfam database (PF00392), there are 49,014 sequences of proteins belonging to this family nearly entirely within the Bacteria, mostly the Proteobacteria, Actinobacteria and Firmicute phyla. This type of transcriptional regulator controls transcription through allosteric structural alteration upon binding to metabolite effector molecule. The members of the GntR family consist of a DNA binding N-terminal helix-turn-helix domain (a winged helix structure consisting of a three-helix bundle and a small β-sheet) and a varied C-terminal effector-binding/oligomerization domain designated as a 'FadR C-terminal Domain' (FCD), which is α-helical (http://pfam.xfam.org/family/PF00392; Haydon and Guest, 1991; Van Aalten *et al.*, 2000). These proteins interact with DNA as homodimers, where they act as repressors. Binding of an inducer (usually the substrate of the metabolic pathways that the transcription factor regulates; Jain, 2015) appears to trigger a change in conformation which releases the transcription factor from the DNA (Resch *et al.*, 2010). SEN1432 is suspected to utilise a gluconate-like metabolite as its coeffector, and evidence provided here suggests that it represses the SEN1432-6 gene cluster, presumably through direct interaction with the corresponding promoter regions.

Chapter 8: General discussion

8.1. Introduction

Salmonella Enteritidis is one of the most common issues threating humans worldwide due its responsibility for about 90% of foodborne infections via consumption of poultry products (EFSA BIOHAZ Panel, 2014). This serovar presents a particular capacity to survive encounter with the extreme conditions of EW (Gantois *et al*., 2008). The most common vehicle associated with *S*E outbreaks are animal origin products such as egg, poultry, pork, beef and raw dairy products (Peris et al., 2010). Thus, *S*E is often used as a model pathogen to analyse the mechanisms by pathogens survival within EW (Cogan *et al*., 2004). Avian albumen provides efficient physical and chemical barriers for protecting the embryo from contamination (Van Dijk *et al*., 2008). Molecular genetic studies provide various explanations for the survival of *S*E upon exposure to the antimicrobial effects of EW (Gantois *et al*., 2008). In order to further understand *S*E behaviour towards the bactericidal mechanisms of the EW, Baron *et al.* (2017) conducted a global transcriptional response study of the effect of *S*E during exposure to EW for 7-45 min at 45 ˚C using microarrays. This study revealed a large-scale global shift in transcription (18.7% of genes affected) in involving many genes related to stress-response, energy metabolism and micronutrient provision. Of particular interest, was the high degree of induction of hexonate/hexuronate (Hex) utilization genes: the *dgoRKADT* operon (13.6- to 31.1-fold), the *uxuAB-uxaC* operon (10.7- to 28.2-fold) and the SEN1433-6 genes (5.17- to 33.4-fold). Yet, there was no previous evidence indicating the presence of hexonates/hexurnates in EW.

Therefore, this study aimed to determine the role of the hexonate/hexuronate utilisation genes in EW survival, and to discover whether these genes are subject to induction by a common regulatory pathway within egg white and if so to characterise the regulatory mechanism and identify the environmental inducing signal within EW. It was anticipated that such information

would contribute new overall understanding of the mechanisms applied by pathogenic bacteria to encounter host defence, particularly with regard to EW.

8.2 Exploring the potential promoter regions of *hex* genes.

First objective was to determine the patterns of transcriptional regulation of the genes of interest that located in the three distinct *hex* gene clusters: the *dgoRKADT* operon, the *uxuAB-uxaC* (SEN2978-SEN2980) operon and the SEN1432-6 locus. To achieve this, transcriptional fusions were generated using the promoterless pRS1274 *lacZYA* transcriptional fusion vector. The transcriptional fusion data in *E. coli* TOP10 indicated that seven of the fusions had activity markedly above that of the vector control, but two (*dgoT-lacZ;* SEN2979-*lacZ*) had weak activity only slightly higher than the vector suggesting no promoter is present, although the in-silico analysis for *dgoT* showed a strongly predicted promoter. The other fusions could be divided into three groups on the basis of their relative expression levels during the rapid growth phase in L-broth. The group with strong activity (SEN1436-*lacZ,* 1250 U; SEN2977-*lacZ,* 1350 U) consisted of genes that are divergently arranged with respect to adjacent operons (SEN2978-80 and SEN1435-33). The moderate activity group (SEN1432-*lacZ,* 740 U), is consisted of a single gene encoding a putative transcriptional regulator that likely has an independent proximal promoter. The encoded regulator could control the SEN1435 and SEN1435-33 genes through interaction with divergent putative promoters at the SEN1436-35 intergenic region. The weakly expressed group (SEN1435-, SEN2978-, *dgoR*- and *ybhC-lacZ*) gave relatively weak log-phase activities (maximum of 180-350 U) suggesting that these genes are repressed under the conditions employed in this work (LB medium, with *E. coli* as host). Two fusions (*dgoT*- and SEN2979-*lacZ*) gave very weak activity that was only slightly above that of the vector control (Fig. 3.22), as indicated above.

A previous study showed that several genes are up regulated (2.5-3.5 fold) in operons involved in the transport and metabolism of D-galactonate (*dgo*), D-gluconate (*gntU*, *kdgT*, and *kduD*), and L-idonate (*idn*) in *S*E that are indicative of its metabolism in macerated leaf tissue in cilantro and lettuce soft rot lesions (Goudeau *et al*., 2013). However, the precise environmental factor inducing their expression was not clear. Interestingly, genes involved in the utilisation of gluconate and related hexonates (*gntT*, STM3134, *dgoT*, *dgoK* and *dgoA*) were up-regulated in *S.* Typhimurium upon macrophage colonisation , as were Entner–Douderoff pathway genes involved in the interconversion of these sugars to pyruvate and glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate (Eriksson *et al*. 2003). The reason for this is unclear but it was suggested that hexonates may be an important source of carbon for intracellular bacteria (Eriksson *et al*. 2003). The promoter finder program, BPROM, was used to recognize promoters for the *hex* genes as well as potential transcription factor binding sites (section 3.4); these remain to be proven as valid. To summarise the effect of hexonates on control of the *hex* genes, a range of relatively-moderate regulatory responses was observed suggesting no common mode of control with respect to hexonate availability. This suggests that the induction of the *hex* genes by EW is unlikely to be Hex mediated.

8.3 EW factors influencing expression of *SE hex* genes

The inducers responsible for the up-regulation of the *hex* genes in EW have not been identified. Further, there is no evidence available for the presence of hexonates or hexuronates within EW (Guérin-Dubiard *et al*., 2010). Thus, an important aim was to confirm the proposed induction of the *hex* genes in EW and to investigate of the relevant environmental factors affecting this increase in expression. Initially, the role of Hex compounds was explored, and subsequently the role of WE components was investigated.

8.3.1 Utilisation the hexonates as energy/carbon sources and the effect of hexonates on expression

The ability of *S*E to grow using different hexonates as carbon sources was tested. In addition, the effect of these substrates on *hex* gene expression was examined, using the *lacZ* fusions generated in chapter 3. Firstly, two factors were tested (standard carbon sources and temperature) to establish control conditions for comparison with growth tests with the Hex compounds. Thus, glucose was selected as it is present in EW at 0.4-0.5% (Guérin-Dubiard *et al*., 2010), and glycerol was used as an example of a non-fermentable carbon source that does not induce catabolite repression. Mammal and hen body temperatures (37 and 42 ˚C; Raspoet *et al*., 2014; Baron *et al*., 2017) were tested. *S*E grew well at 42 ˚C with glycerol or glucose at 0.4%, and increasing glucose concentration showed a quantitative increase in growth, although growth was weaker than that obtained at 37 ˚C. The ability of *S*E to utilise four available hexonates (D-galactonic acid; D-mannono-1,4-Lactone; L-(+)-gulonic acid γ-lactone and gluconate) was tested at 0.1-1.6% w/v. All Hex compounds acted as good sole carbon/energy sources and supported the growth of *S*E at both 37 and 42 ˚C. However, some differences in the degree of growth supported were apparent. Best growth was achieved with galactonate, followed by gluconate, then mannonate, and finally gulonate (maximum ODs of 1.1, 0.9, 0.8, 0.7, respectively, at 42 ˚C). This finding is supported by previous work showing the ability of *Salmonella* to grow on galactonate and gulonate (Cooper, 1980).

*S*E carries the genes of the GntI system (Parkhill *et al*., 2008). These genes are likely to be subject to catabolite repression (Rodionov *et al*., 2000) and to be induced by gluconate through GntR transcriptional control. The gulonate degradation pathway in *S*E is unclear. However, this pathway is likely to involve one or more of the following: the GntI system, the Dgo pathway or the SEN1433-6 pathway. Galactonate is expected to be catabolised via the Dgo pathway and feed end products into the glycolytic pathway. The Dgo pathway showed induction by D-

galactonate in *E. coli* and is subject to catabolite repression (Deacon & Cooper, 1977; Cooper, 1978). For mannonate, the utilisation pathway in *S*E is expected to be that operated by SEN2977-90 (UxuAB/UxaA) system (Robert-Baudouy & Stoeber, 1973; Portalier *et al*., 1980; Blanco *et al*., 1986; Zeng *et al*., 2001). However, this needs to be proven in *S*E.

To test the effect of hexonates on *hex* gene expression in M9 medium at 42 °C, all four Hex substrates were provided at 0.4% and expression effects were compared with that for 0.4% glycerol. For D-galactonate, the greatest induction (sixfold) effect was seen for *dgoR* and a repression effect was seen for *sen1436*, *sen1432* and *sen2977* by 6-, 3.5- and 20-fold, respectively. This suggested that likely DgoR acts as a repressor for the *dgo* genes. *dgoR* is the first gene in the *dgoRKDA-T* cluster of *S*E. This response was previously reported in *E. coli*, as the *dgoR* gene showed induction by D-galactonate (Neidhardt, 2005). However, the induction level observed does not match that seen in EWMM (up to 28.7 fold; Baron *et al*., 2017) suggesting with that D-galactonate is either not the relevant inducer in EWMM (the medium used by Baron *et al.*, 2017) or that the conditions used here are not sufficiently similar to those used by Baron e*t al.* (2017) to enable the same level of induction to be achieved. Mannonate showed significant induction of SEN2977 (14-fold). However, there was little effect on the expression of the other *hex* genes suggesting a role for the *sen2977-uxuAB-uxaA* genes in utilisation of mannonate and/or related compounds. In contrast, this fusion showed repression by galactonate and gluconate, again consistent with a role in mannonate utilisation. Gluconate showed a repression effect on most of the fusions tested with greatest effect was seen for *sen1436* (17-fold). It is likely that this response is mediated by GlnR (the gluconate-responsive repressor) and reflects the need to repress the *hex* genes whilst inducing the GntI system (gluconate catabolism) when gluconate is provided (see Fig, 4. 5). Gulonate showed a significant induction on three fusions (*sen1435*, *sen1432*, *dgoR*) at twofold or more. No previous data on gulonate-dependent gene control in *S*E or *E. coli* could be found in the

literature so the regulator responsible is not clear. However, three corresponding fusions were induced (*sen1432*, x2.1; *sen1435*, x4; *sen1436*, x1.6) which might suggest a role for these genes in gulonate utilisation with a potential role for the GntR-like *sen1432* product in mediating this regulatory control. To summarise, it is clear that the *hex* genes are indeed subject to regulatory control by hexonates, and that different hexonates show distinct regulatory responses suggestive of multiple regulatory pathways. Arguments for roles of DgoR, GntR and SEN1432 in mediating many of the hexonate-dependent responses observed have been provided. However, these possibilities need confirmation through further investigation with relevant regulatory mutants.

8.3.2 Effect of EW on growth and *hex* gene expression in *S*E

The changes in expression level of several of the *hex* genes due to the presence of hexonates indicate that any hexonates released during exposure of *S*E to EW could induce the change in expression levels of the *hex* genes as observed by Baron *et al*. (2017). However, there is no clear explanation about how Hex compounds could be generated by *S*E exposure to EW, and the degrees of induction observed does not match that seen in EW. Therefore, further investigation was performed to explore the effect of EW on the growth of *S*E and its impact on *hex* gene expression. EW was tested at 0.05-10%, at hen body temperature (42 ˚C), to confirm the growth inhibitory effect and to determine appropriate EW levels to employ in subsequent EW expression experiments. Impaired growth was observed at 37 ˚C at all EW concentrations tested. On the other hand, at 30 and 42 ˚C, growth was totally inhibited at relatively low EW levels (2.5%). Such an impact of temperature on the antimicrobial activity of EW has been reported previously by Baron *et al*. (2011). This effect reflects the well observed antimicrobial activity of EW for many bacterial species (Sahin *et al*., 2003; Wellman-Labadie *et al*., 2009). Adding 20 µM ferric citrate was found to restore the growth of *S*E in 0.1% EW to levels similar to those achieved without EW.

*S*E carrying pRS-SEN1436-*lacZ* (encoding a predicted D-galactonate dehydratase) was selected for further study as a representative *hex* gene that showed good expression in the previous experiments and was the most greatly induced gene in response to EWMM in the previous work of Baron *et al.* (2017). Initially, the effect of EW on *hex* gene expression was tested in M9 medium at 42 ˚C using different levels of EW (0.0001-10%; prepared at lab) in M9 medium at 42 ˚C. In contrast, the EW exposure experiments of Baron *et al.* (2017) employed an 'EW model medium' (EWMM) composed of EW filtrate with 10% EW protein to mimic EW medium as far possible. The results showed that *sen1436* expression is induced by 22-61 fold with 0.01-10% EW. The induction observed with 10% EW (61-fold) is higher than (33-fold) that reported by Baron *et al*. (2017), but is similar in scale, and is far greater than that seen above with hexonates, where a maximum 7 fold induction was observed. The experiment was repeated with three other *hex* gene fusions (*sen1432*, *dgoR* and *sen2977*) and the results showed that expression of all three fusions is induced by EW by 21-, 21- and 13-fold for *sen1432*, *dgoR* and *sen2977*, respectively, using concentrations of EW at 10%. These findings thus support the presence a *hex* gene inducer within EW. The experimental conditions applied by Baron *et al*. (2017) showed *hex* gene induction depended on the presence of EW proteins since EW (10 kDa cutoff) filtrate without addition of EW failed to induce the *hex* genes. Therefore, EW filtrate (10 kDa cutoff) was tested in place of EW to confirm that the EW proteins of >10 kDa are indeed responsible for the induction observed for *sen1436*. The results showed the EW filtrate gave only a very weak induction of *sen1436* expression, of just under twofold compared, compared with the expression level in the M9 medium. This results narrow the suspected inducer to be an EW proteins of >10 kDa.

Further experiments showed that the induction of SEN1436 by EW is not influenced by provision of iron. Thus, it can be assumed that the EW response of the *hex* genes is unrelated to the low iron availability in EW.

8.3.2.1 The role of lysozyme in inducing the *hex* genes in EW

The above finding led to experiments testing the impact of individual EW proteins on SEN1436-*lacZ* induction. Four EW proteins (albumin, conalbumin, ovomucoid, and lysozyme) were tested at three different concentrations (0.01, 0.1 and 1 mg/ml). The results showed lysozyme gave a very strong induction effect for SEN1436 expression. The greatest induction (48 fold), with lysozyme, was seen at 7 min with 0.1 mg/ml lysozyme suggesting this protein is primarily responsible for the EWMM-induction of the *hex* genes. The other three *hex* gene *lacZ* fusions (SEN1432, *dgoR* and SEN2977) tested are also subject to induction by lysozyme. The results showed that the expression of all three fusions was increased, by 19-, 13- and 14-fold (respectively). The roles of lysozyme was confirmed in several ways: different combinations of EW proteins, different sources of lysozyme, heat inactivation, and examination at different pH values, iron levels and temperatures). Thus, the absence of lysozyme clearly lead to lack of any induction with EW supports the suggestion that lysozyme is the key factor in EW induction of *hex* gene expression which is novel found. However, the mechanism of by which lysozyme induces the *hex* genes remained unclear.

In EW, lysozyme is considered to be more effective against bacteria due to the synergistic activity of other EW components. Such synergistic components potentially include the chelating activity of ovotransferrin which removes metals associated with the LPS moieties of the outer membrane of Gram-negative bacteria which could in turn disrupt this membrane and allow lysozyme access to the peptidoglycan layer (Baron *et al*., 2015). The bactericidal activity of lysozyme is reported to involve three main mechanisms (Baron *et al*., 2015). The membrane disruption is reported as one of lysozyme's activities against Gram negative bacteria (Masschalck *et al*., 2003). In addition, induction of pore formation in the outer membrane of *E. coli* has been recognized as another lysozyme activity (Derdre *et al*., 2013). Moreover, lysozyme has a high affinity (presumably due to its very high pI) for the LPS and is able to

insert into the latter as causing reorganization of the LPS monolayer (Derdre *et al*. 2014). Although, there is possibility that *S*E resists the peptidoglycan lytic activity of lysozyme due to the protection provided by the outer membrane and the periplasmic lysozyme inhibitor (PliC), Baron *et al*. (2015) indicated that the particular conditions provide by EW (e.g. high pH, metal-ion limitation) might increase *S*E sensitivity to lysozyme. Various studies have indicated the potential role of genes involved in LPS biosynthesis in EW survival. The *rfaI* mutant, in which an enzyme that catalyzes the early step in LPS biosynthesis is absent, was unable to survive in EW at 42 °C (Raspoet *et al*. 2014). A *murA* gene, encoding an enzyme involved in the synthesis of peptidoglycan, showed an induction in *S*E during hen oviduct colonization and in contaminated eggs suggesting a response to the permeabilization of the peptidoglycan by lysozyme (Gantois *et al*. 2008). The recognition of lysozyme as the main *hex* gene inducer in EW allows a hypothesis to be proposed whereby the induction observed is caused by the release of an endogenous inducer from *S*E in response to cell envelope damage elicited by lysozyme. Characterizing the mechanisms might contribute to improvements in food product preservation against foodborne pathogens infection e.g. by enhancing the impact of lysozyme.

8.4 Role of the *hex* gene regulators, SEN1432 and DgoR

Two *hex* genes (SEN1432 and *dgoR*) were selected for further analysis through knock out to investigate whether deletion of these genes has any obvious phenotypic effect. This technology has been used extensively in *E. coli* and *S.* Typhimurium (Murphy and Campellone, 2003). DgoR and SEN1432 were selected as likely being involved in mediating many of the hexonate-dependent responses identified in this study. The promoter activity measurement showed moderate activity (~740 U) for SEN1432-*lacZ* with 21- and 19-fold of induction towards 10% EW and 0.1 mg/ml lysozyme, respectively, suggests that it has an independent proximal promoter. However, the report by Baron *et al*. (2017) suggests that it is not subject to EW

induction. The *sen1432* gene is separated from the rest of the cluster (SEN1435-33) by ~90 bp and specifies a putative GntR-family regulatory protein. Although the microarray data reported high induction of *dgoR* (27 fold; Baron *et al*., 2017), the promoter activity assay showed relatively low expression (~180-190 U), suggesting that the corresponding operon is repressed under the conditions studied, or that its promoter is weak. However, it showed strong induction of 21- and 13-fold by 10% EW and 0.1 mg/ml lysozyme, respectively. *dgoR* is the first gene in the apparent *dgoRK*-SEN3645-*dgoT* operon, indicating that such control of expression (as exhibited by *dgoR*) would extend to the entire operon.

The deletion of *dgoR* caused a moderate increase in the expression of *dgoR-lacZ,* and likewise, deletion of SEN1432 caused a moderate induction of the SEN1432- and SEN1436-*lacZ* fusions. These results indicated a role for the GntR-like products of DgoR and SEN1432 in repression of the corresponding genes. This effect was reversed when complementary plasmid-borne versions of the SEN1432 and *dgoR* genes were introduced to the mutants. The regulatory mutations did not affect induction by EW or lysozyme, indicating that neither DgoR nor SEN1432 are involved in the induction of the *hex* genes by EW lysozyme. Both SEN1432 and DgoR are GntR-like transcriptional repressors with common structural organisations (Jain, 2015). Previous work showed that the deletion of the entire SEN1432–SEN1436 locus decreased of the bacterial load in the spleen of chickens at 14 days post-infection suggesting a minor role for this system in systemic colonization (Coward *et al*. 2012).

8.5 The two-component sensor-regulators, PmrAB and PhoPQ, mediate the response of the *hex* genes to polymyxin B, and have a minor role in the response to lysozyme/EW

The most likely reason for the lysozyme-dependent induction observed in chapter 4 would appear to be the release of an endogenous inducer/signal generated by *S*E in response to cell-envelope damage. Alternatively, any lysozyme-mediated alteration in the structure/integrity of the envelope might trigger a protective response leading to *hex* gene induction. The expression

data of Baron *et al.* (2017) were consistent with a considerable membrane-stress response imposed by EW on *S*E, a stress that is likely to be caused by lysozyme, to some degree at least. The genes thus up-regulated, that are related to membrane-stress, include *degP* (a periplasmic/membrane-associated serine endoprotease that degrades abnormal proteins), Tol-Pal system genes (involved in the maintenance of cell-envelope integrity) and *ompC* (encoding an outer-membrane porin). Gantois *et al*. (2008) suggest that maintenance of cell-envelope integrity is a significant feature of resistance to EW, with cell-wall disruption and progressive cell lysis reported as the major mechanisms of EW-mediated bactericidal action at 45 °C for *E. coli* (Jan *et al*., 2013; Baron *et al*., 2017); a similar effect can be anticipated for *S*E.

The polymyxin B and lysozyme induction of the *hex* gene fusions was investigated in the presence and absence of two 2-component transcriptional regulators (PmrA and PhoP) that might have a role in mediating the *hex* gene response in EW. The PmrAB and PhoPQ systems coordinate the expression of genes that enhance survival under conditions where membrane integrity is threatened, through inducing modifications of the LPS that decrease AMP (anti-microbial peptide) binding and bacterial-cell entry (Gunn, 2008). PmrAB was shown to induce one of the *hex* genes, *dgoR*, by 500 fold (Tamayo *et al*., 2002); this finding thus leads to the suggestion that all of the *hex* genes might be subject to major regulatory induction by PmrAB in response to membrane damage exerted by lysozyme in EW. The PmrAB system responds (directly or indirectly) to high extracellular levels of ferric iron or Al^{3+}, external acidity and AMPs such as PMB (Zhou, 1999; Ryan *et al*., 2015; Tamayo *et al*., 2002). Interestingly, the *yibD* (*waaH*) gene is also greatly (2,500-fold) induced by PmrAB in response to PMB (Tamayo *et al*., 2002) and this gene specifies an enzyme (LPS(HepIII)-glucuronic acid glycosyltransferase) that incorporates glucoronate (a hexuronate) into LPS to improve resistance to SDS and other factors (e.g. PMB) that damage the outer membrane (Klein *et al*., 2013). This suggests the possibility that the reason for the induction of the *hex* genes by

lysozyme (and PMB) might be to generate hexonate/hexuronates for addition to LPS in order to raise membrane resistance. However, the manner in which such modification might result in lysozyme resistance is unclear. Addition of hexonates would be expected to raise the negative charge of the outer membrane and thus would be expected to promote binding of lysozyme due to the strong positive charge of this enzyme. A possibility to consider is that such modification might trap lysozyme at the surface of the OM since, thus providing resistance to lysozyme damage to peptidoglycan. This suggestion requires further investigation.

To study the role of the PmrAB and PhoPQ systems in *hex* gene expression, *Salmonella* serovar Typhimurium (JSG210) and two isogenic mutants, *pmrA* (JSG421) and *phoP* (JSG425), were utilised with six *hex* gene *lacZ* fusions. In general, the six *hex* genes studied showed strong induction by PMB, and this induction was (generally) markedly reduced or eliminated by loss of either PmrA or PhoP. This strongly indicates that the *hex* genes have a role in protection against outer-membrane damage as elicited by exposure to PMB, and that their PMB induction depends on both PhoPQ and PmrAB. It is likely that PhoPQ acts as the direct sensor for PMB activity, and then activates PmrA through PmrD (the *pmrD* gene is induced by PhoP, and PmrD activates PmrA by inhibiting its dephosphorylation; (Kato *et al*., 2007), resulting in PMB-induction of the *hex* genes. The loss of either PmrA or PhoP, in general, only slightly reduced *hex* gene induction by lysozyme (by around twofold). Thus, it is clear that the response to lysozyme is distinct to that for PMB. In addition, the strong residual *hex*-gene response to lysozyme in the absence of PmrA or PhoP shows that some other factor is mainly responsible to lysozyme induction. Candidates include RpoE and CpxAR since these regulators respond to envelope damage and there was strong evidence of their role in the regulatory response of *S*E to EW (Baron *et al*., 2017). Another possibility is that the lysozyme response is controlled directly by both PhoPQ and PmrAB, such that absence of one or other system only weakly affects the induction observed. Thus, *pmrA phoP* double mutants should

be employed in any future work to test for this possibility. It is interesting to note that PmrB has no extensive, recognisable sensory domain (just a short 30 residue segment in the periplasm) whereas PhoQ has a large periplasmic domain (~130 residues) that is presumed to respond to the various extracellular (periplasmic) signals that induce the PhoPQ regulon.

The pSU-*eptA-pmrAB* complementing plasmid was generated and showed that provision of *eptA-pmrAB* in *trans* reversed the lack of induction by lysozyme and PMB of SEN1436 in the *pmrA* mutant, clearly supporting the direct control of this gene by PmrAB (Fig. 6.11 & 6.12). The results are also consistent with a direct response of the PmrAB system to lysozyme, and an indirect response to PMB via PhoPQ-mediated control. For *dgoR*, the results suggested direct regulatory control by PhoPQ in response to PMB, and a degree of direct regulatory control by PmrAB in response to lysozyme. Thus, the control of the *hex* genes by the PmrAB and PhoPQ systems in response to lysozyme and PMB is complex, and involves additional unidentified factor(s). Such additional regulator factors previously identified include Crp (responding to glucose) and the various GntR-related repressors (e.g. GntR) responding to Hex compounds (Robert-Baudouy & Stoeber, 1973; Portalier *et al*., 1980; Blanco *et al*., 1986; Zeng *et al*., 2001; see Fig. 4.5).

In summary, the results clearly show that the *hex* genes are subject to PMB induction and that this is largely controlled by PmrAB-PhoPQ. However, the response to lysozyme is only partly controlled by these factors indicating the involvement of another regulator. The results are consistent with a role for the observed *hex* gene induction by lysozyme in preserving the integrity of the cell envelope.

8.6 Attempted overexpression of SEN1432 and *dgoD*

Two of the *hex* genes (SEN1432 and *dgoD*, encoding a predicted transcription factor and D-galactonate dehydratase, respectively) were targeted for overexpression and purification, partly to enable antibody production for the monitoring of expression effects by western blotting (providing

a second method to monitor *hex* gene expression). Overexpression vectors were generated for SEN1432 but not for *dgoD* due to the presence of *Hin*dIII and *Nde*I restriction sites within *dgoD* meaning that the gene was digested during release of the insert from pJET1.2 for subcloning into pET21a, and so it was not possible to clone the gene into pET21a. In future work, this problem could be overcome through a gene-synthesis approach or by using cloning by Gibson assembly (Gibson *et al*., 2009).

Subcloning of SEN1432 into pET21a was successful, however the overexpression of SEN1432 from *E. coli* BL21(DE3) in both its native and His-tagged form failed. Sequencing showed that the correct gene sequence was present in the constructs, in the correct cloning context; it is thus assumed that the transcript was produced but that translation was poor. A few reasons for this effect include the formation of a secondary structure (stem-loop structures) interrupting the activity of the ribosome and thus negatively affecting translation (Hall *et al.*, 1982; Qing *et al.*, 2003). The SEN1432 gene has a relatively low G/C content at the start of the gene so secondary structures should not be causing a problem with translation. Likewise, the second codon has been shown to affect translation in *E. coli*, but the second codon of SEN1432 (AGC) is not associated with poor translation (Looman *et al.*, 1987). Therefore, it is probable that translation is impaired by suboptimal codon usage as indicated by the relatively high level of suboptimal codons carried by this gene.

8.7 Suggested future work

In any future work following from that described in this thesis, there are several priorities that should be considered. The effects of the *dgoR* and SEN1432 mutations on the remaining *hex* gene *lacZ* fusions should be investigated such that a more complete indication of the regulatory influences of the corresponding GntR-like regulators can be deduced. Any such additional experiments should also include mutations in relevant regulatory genes (e.g. *gntR*, *idnR*). In addition, the effects of the various hexonates on *hex* gene expression with each regulatory

mutant should be performed to investigate how the regulatory-impact of hexonates on *hex* gene expression is affected by absence of these regulators. In this way, it should be possible to define the effectors that each regulator responds to. It would also be beneficial to include generate multiple deletions in the genes encoding the regulators of relevance and then study the effects of such mutations on hex gene regulation by hexonates. This would further clarify the regulatory processes governing the expression of the *hex* genes. Purification of the DgoR and SEN1432 proteins would enable direct DNA and ligand binding experiments to proceed which would extend and support the work with the *lacZ* fusions. Further work is required on the lysozyme and PMB induction effects observed, using a mixtures of lysozyme and PMB to determine whether these factors induce gene expression in an additive fashion; this would confirm that these two factors induce *hex* gene expression by different pathways. Further, a double *pmrAB-phoPQ* mutant should be used to test the possibility that in the absence of one system, the other provides a compensatory activity for lysozyme-dependent induction. The possible role of CpxAR and RpoE in the observed lysozyme induction should be tested, particularly as both these systems were predicted to be activated in response to EW exposure (Baron *et al*., 2017) and a potential CpxR site was identified upstream of *dgoT*. It would be particularly interesting to perform a global expression analysis of the effect of lysozyme on in *S*E. Codon optimization using programmes such as 'GeneOptimizer' (ThermoFisher) should assist in correcting the overexpression problem, so this should be considered for future work. This can be achieved by gene synthesis, which can also be used to eliminate undesired restriction sites. The availability of the purified, over-expressed SEN1432 and DgoR proteins would allow direct DNA-binding studies to progress along with effector interaction investigations, using techniques such as gel retardation and DNase I foot printing.

9. References

Ahlborn, G. and B. W. Sheldon. 2005. Enzymatic and microbiological inhibitory activity in Egg shell membranes as influenced by layer strains and age and storage variables. *Poultry Science*. **84:**1935-41.

Akiba, M., M. Kusumoto, and I. Iwata. 2011. Rapid identification of *Salmonella* enterica serovars, Typhimurium, Choleraesuis,Infantis, Hadar, Enteritidis, Dublin and Gallinarum, by multiplex PCR. *Journal of Microbiological Methods*. **85:**9-15.

Alabdeh, M., V. Lechevalier, F. Nau, M. Gautier, MF. Cochet, F. Gonnet, S. Jan and F. Baron. 2011. Role of incubation conditions and protein fraction on the antimicrobial activity of egg white against *Salmonella* Enteritidis and *Escherichia coli*. *Journal of Food Protection*. **74:** 24-31.

Alabdeh, M., V. Nau and A. Françoise. 2010. Role of Incubation Conditions and Protein Fraction on the Antimicrobial Activity of Egg White against *Salmonella* Enteritidis and *Escherichia coli*. *Journal of Food Protection*. **74:** 24-31.

Alison W., G. Dolan. M. Philip, A. C. Jenkins. T. Dallman. 2018. Epidemiological analysis of *Salmonella* clusters identified by whole genome sequencing, England and Wales 2014. *Food Microbiology*.**71:**39-45.

Amavisit, P., D. Lightfoot, G, Browning and P. Markham. 2003. Variation between Pathogenic Serovars within *Salmonella* Pathogenicity Islands. *Journal of Bacteriology*. **185:** 3624-3635.

Andrews, S. 1998. Iron storage in bacteria. *Advanced Microbial Physiology*. **40:** 281-351.

Andrews, S., A. Robinson and F. Rodriguez. 2003. Bacterial iron homeostasis. *FEMS Microbiology Research*. **27:**215–237.

Bang I., A. Frye, G. Jonathan, A. McClelland, A. Michael,J. Velayudhan and F.Ferric C.2005. Alternative sigma factor interactions in *Salmonella*: σE and σH promote antioxidant defences by enhancing σS levels. *Molecular Microbiology*. **56:** 1365-2958.

Baron, F, M. Gautier and Brule G. 1997. Factors Involved in the inhibition of growth of *Salmonella* Enteritidis in liquid egg white. *Journal of Food Protection.* **60:** 1318– 1323.

Baron, F. 1998. Etude du comportement de *Salmonella* Enteridis dans le blanc d'oeuf (Thèse de doctorat). France.

Baron, F. and JAN, S. 2011. Egg and egg product microbiology. *Inra Prod.Anim*. **23:** 193-204.

Baron, F. and S. Jan. 2010. Microbiologie de l'œuf. *Productions Animales*. **23**:193-204.

Baron, F., F. Nau, C. Guérin-Dubiard, M. Gautier, S. Bonnassie, M. Gautier, S. Andrews, S. Jan. 2015. Egg white versus Salmonella Enteritidis! A harsh medium meets a resilient pathogen. *Food microbiology*. **53:**82-3.

Baron, F., M. Cochet, W. Ablain, N. Grosset, S. Jan, Sophie and M GAUTIER. 2006. Rapid and cost-effective method for micro-organism enumeration based on miniaturization of the conventional plate-counting technique. *INRA, EDP Sciences.* **86:** 251-257.

Baron, F., S. Bonnassie, M. Alabdeh, F. Cochet, F. Nau, C. Guérin-Dubiard, M. Gautier, S. Andrews, S. Jan. 2017. Global Gene-expression Analysis of the Response of Salmonella Enteritidis to Egg White Exposure Reveals Multiple Egg White-imposed Stress Responses. *Frontiers in Microbiology*. **8**:829.

Bartolomé, B., Y. Jubete, E. Martínez, and F. de la Cruz. 1991. Construction and properties of a family of pACYC184-derived cloning vectors compatible with pBR322 and its derivatives. Gene. 102:75-78.

Bausch, C., N. Peekhaus, C. Utz, T. Blais, E. Murray, T. Lowary and T. Conway. 1998. Sequence analysis of the GntII (subsidiary) system for gluconate metabolism reveals a novel pathway for L-idonic acid catabolism in *Escherichia coli*. *Journal of Bacteriology*. **180:** 3704-10.

Beckett, D. 2007. Biotin sensing: Universal influence of biotin status on transcription. *Annual Review of Genetics*. **41:** 443–464.

Bedrani, L., E. Helloin, N. Guyot, S. Réhault-Godbert and Y. Nys. 2013. Passive maternal exposure to environmental microbes selectively modulates the innate defences of chicken egg white by increasing some of its antibacterial activities. *BMC Microbiology*. **13:**128-131.

Belitz, H. D., W. Grosch and P. Schieberle. 2009. Eggs. *Food Chemistry.* **2:**546-561.

Bera, A., Herbert, S., Jakob, A., Vollmer, W. and F. Gotz. 2005. Why are pathogenic staphylococci so lysozyme resistant? The peptidoglycan O-acetyltransferase OatA is the major determinant for lysozyme resistance of *Staphylococcus aureus*. *Molecular Microbiology*. **55:** 778–787.

Berge, A., J. Adaska and W. Sischo. 2004. Use of Antimicrobiotic Susceptibility Patterns and Pulsed-Field Gel Electrophoresis to compare Historic and Contemporary Isolates of Multi-Drug-Resistant *Salmonella* enterica subsp. Enterica Serovar Newport. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*.**70:** 318-323.

Betancora, L, L. Yima , A., Martíneza, M., Fookesc , S., Sasiasa , F., Schelottob , N., Thomsonc , D., Maskelld and J. Chabalgoitya. 2012. Access Genomic Comparison of the Closely Related *Salmonella enterica* Serovars Enteritidis and Dublin. *The Open Microbiology Journal.* **6:** 5-13.

Bogs, J. and K. Geider .2000. Molecular analysis of sucrose metabolism of Erwinia amylovora and Influence on bacterial virulence. *Journal of Bacteriology*. **182:**5351–5358.

Bouchrif, B., B. Paglietti, M. Murgia, A. Piana, N. Cohen, Ennaji, M., S. Rubino and M. Timinouni. 2009. Prevalence and antibiotic-resistance of *Salmonella* isolated from food in Morocco. *Journal of Infection in Developing Countries.* **28:** 35-40.

Bowden, S., G. Rowley, J. Hinton and A. Thompson. 2009. Glucose and Glycolysis Are Required for the Successful Infection of Macrophages and Mice by Salmonella enterica Serovar Typhimurium. *Infection and Immunity*. 77: 3117–3126.

Boyen, F., F. Haesebrouck, D. Maes, F. Van Immerseel, R. Ducatelle, and F. Pasmans. 2008. Non-typhoidal *Salmonella* infections in pigs: A closer look at epidemiology, pathogenesis and control. *Veterinary Microbiology.* **130:** 1-19.

Brenner, F., R. Villar, F. Angulo, R. Tauxe, and B. Swaminathan. 2000. *Salmonella* Nomenclature. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology*. **38:** 2465–2467.

Carroll, P., R.M. La Ragione, A.R. Sayers and M. J. Woodward, M. J. 2004. The O-antigen of *Salmonella* enterica serotype Enteritidis PT4: a significant factor in gastrointestinal colonisation of young but not newly hatched chicks. *Veterinary Microbiology.* **102:** 73-85.

Callewaert, L., A. Aertsen, D. Deckers, K. Vanoirbeek, J. Van Herreweghe, B. Masschalck, D., Nakimbugwe, J., Robben, and C. Michiels 2008. A new family of lysozyme inhibitors contributing to lysozyme tolerance in gram-negative bacteria. *PLOS Pathogens*. **4:** e1000019.

Castilla, K.S., Moreno, A.M., Nunes, I.A., and A.J.P. Ferreira. 2006. Distribution of virulence genes *sefC, pefA* and *spvC* in *Salmonella* Enteritidis Phage Type 4 strains isolated in Brazil. *Brazilian Journal of Microbiology*. **37:**135-139.

Chang, D., D. Smalley, D. Tucker, M. Leatham, W. Norris, S. Stevenson, A. Anderson, J. Grissom, D. Laux, P. Cohen and T. Conway. 2004. Carbon nutrition of *Escherichia coli* in the mouse intestine. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*.**19:**7427-7432.

Charalampopoulos, D., S. Pandiella and C. Webb. 2002. Growth studies of potentially probiotic lactic acid bacteria in cereal-based substrates Journal of Applied Microbiology. **92:** 851–859.

Chart, H. and B. Rowe. 1993. Iron restriction and the growth of *Salmonella* enteritidis. *Epidemiology and Infection.* **110:** 41-47.

Chen, H. and E. Groisman. 2013. The Biology of the PmrA/PmrB Two-Component System: The Major Regulator of Lipopolysaccharide Modifications. *Annual Review of Microbiology*. **67:**83-112.

Chen, J., H. T. Shallo and W.L. Kerr. 2005. Outgrowth of Salmonellae and the physical property of albumen and vitelline membrane as influenced by egg storage conditions. *Journal of Food Protection*. **68:** 2553–2558.

Chimalizeni, Y., K. Kawaza and E. Molyneux, E. 2010. The epidemiology and management of non-typhoidal *salmonella* infections. *Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology*.**659**: 33-46.

Clavijo, R. I., C. Loui, G. L. Andersen, L. W. Riley, and L. Sangwei. 2006. Identification of genes associated with survival of *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis in chicken egg albumen. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*.**72:**1055–1064.

Clay, C. E., and R. G. Board. 1991. Growth of *Salmonella* Enteritidis in artificially contaminated hen's eggs. *Epidemiology and Infection*. **106:**271–281.

Clifton-Hadley, F. A., M. Breslin, L. M. Venables, K. A. Sprigings, S. W. Cooles, S. Houghton and M. J. Woodward . 2002. A laboratory study of an inactivated bivalent iron restricted *Salmonella* enterica serovars Enteritidis and Typhimurium dual vaccine against Typhimurium challenge in chickens. *Veterinary Microbiology*. **89:** 167-179.

Cogan, T. A., F. Jorgensen, H. M. Lappin-Scott, C. E. Benson, M. J. Woodward, and T. J. Humphrey. 2004. Flagella and curli fimbriae are important for the growth of *Salmonella enterica* serovars in hen eggs. *Microbiology.* **150:**1063–1071.

Cogan, TA. and TJ. Humphrey. 2003. The rise and fall of Salmonella Enteritidis in the UK. *Journal of Applied Microbiology*. **94:** 114S-119S.

Collighan, R. J. and M. J. Woodward. 2001. The SEF14 fimbrial antigen of Salmonella enterica serovar Enteritidis is encoded within a pathogenicity islet. *Veterinary Microbiology*. **80:**235-245.

Connor, B. A. and E. Schwartz, E. 2005. Typhoid and paratyphoid fever in travellers. *The Lancet Infectious Diseases.* **5:** 623-628.

Cooper R. 1980. The pathway for L-gulonate catabolism in Escherichia coli K-12 and Salmonella typhimurium LT-2. *Federation of European Biochemical Societies*. 115:63-7

Cooper, R. A. 1978. The utilisation of D-galactonate and D-2-oxo-3- deoxygalactonate by Escherichia coli K-12. Biochemical and genetical studies. *Archives of Microbiology*. **118**:199–206.

Coward, C., L. Sait, L. Williams, T. J. Humphrey, T. Cogan and D. J. Maskell**.** 2012. Investigation into the role of five Salmonella enterica serovar Enteritidis genomic islands in colonization of the chicken reproductive tract and other organs following oral challenge. *FEMS Microbiology Letters*. **336:** 73–78.

Cox, J. M. and A. Pavic. 2010. Advances in entero pathogen control in poultry production. *Journal of Applied Microbiology*. **108:** 745-755.

Crouch, M. V., M. Castor, J. E. Karlinsey, T. Kalhorn and F. C. Fang. 2008. Biosynthesis and IroC-dependent export of the siderophore salmochelin are essential for virulence of *Salmonella* enterica serovar Typhimurium. *Molecular Microbiology*. **67:** 971–983.

Danese P.N., B. Snyder, L. Cosma, J. Davis and J. Silhavy. 1995 The Cpx two-component signal transduction pathway of Escherichia coli regulates transcription of the gene specifying the stress-inducible periplasmic protease, DegP. *Genes* . **9:**387-398.

Datsenko, K. and B. Wanner. 2000. One-step inactivation of chromosomal genes in Escherichia coli K-12 using PCR products. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*. **97:** 6640–6645.

Davies, R., A. Neuberger and B. Wilson.1969. The dependence of lysozyme activity on pH and ionic strength. *Biochim Biophys Acta*. **178:** 294-305.

De Reu K, K. Grijspeerdt, W. Messens, A. Heyndrickx, M. Uyttendaele, J. Debevere and L. Herman. 2006. Eggshell factors influencing eggshell penetration and whole egg contamination by different bacteria, including *Salmonella* enteritidis. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*. **112:**253–260.

De Vylder, J., R. Raspoet, J. Dewulf, F. Haesebrouck, R. Ducatelle, and F. Van Immerseel. 2013. *Salmonella* Enteritidis is superior in egg white survival compared with other *Salmonella* serotypes. *Poultry Science.* **92:**842–845.

Deacon, J. and R. Cooper. 1977. D-galactonate utilisation by enteric bacteria The catabolic pathway in Escherichia coli. *FEBS letters Federation of European Biochemical Societies*. **77:**201-2015.

Deacon, J., RA. Cooper. 1977. D-Galactonate utilisation by enteric bacteria. The catabolic pathway in *Escherichia coli*. *Federation of European Biochemical Societies Letters*. **15:**201-5.

Derde, M., F. Nau, C. Guérin-Dubiard, V. Lechevalier, G. Paboeuf, S. Jan, F. Baron, M. Gautier and V. Vié. 2015. Native and dry-heated lysozyme interactions with membrane lipidmonolayers:

Lipid packing modifications of a phospholipid mixture, model of the *Escherichia coli* cytoplasmic membrane. *Biochimica et Biophysica Acta*. **1848:**1065-1073.

Derde, M., V. Lechevalier, C. Guérin-Dubiard, M. Cochet, S. Jan, F. Baron, M. Gautier, V. Vié, and F. Nau. 2013. Hen egg white lysozyme permeabilizes *Escherichia coli* outer and inner membranes. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry*. **61:** 9922-9929.

Desin,T.S., P. Lam, B. Koch, C. Claudia Mickael, E. Emil Berberov, A. Wisner, G.H., Townsend, A.A. Potter, and W. Koster. 2009. *Salmonella enterica* Serovar Enteritidis Pathogenicity Island 1 Is Not Essential for but Facilitates Rapid Systemic Spread in Chickens. *Infection and Immunity*.**77:** 2866-2875.

EFSA BIOHAZ Panel (European Food Safety Autority Panel on Biological Hazards) 2014. Scientific Opinion on the public health risks of table eggs due to deterioration and development of pathogens. *EFSA J European food safety authority*. 3782, 1–147.

Eisenberg, R. and W. Dobrogosz. 1967. Gluconate metabolism in Escherichia coli. *Journal of Bacteriology*. **93:** 941-9.

Eriksson, S., S. Lucchini, A. Thompson, M. Rhen and J. C. Hinton. 2003. Unravelling the biology of macrophage infection by gene expression profiling of intracellular *Salmonella enterica*. *Molecular Microbiology*. **47:** 103–118.

Escolar, L., J. Perez-Martin and V. de Lorenzo. 1999. Opening the iron box: transcriptional metallo regulation by the Fur protein. *Journal of Bacteriology*. **181:** 6223–6229.

European Food Safety Authority (EFSA). 2012. The European Union summary report on trends and sources of zoonoses, zoonotic agents and food-borne outbreaks in 2010. *European Food Safety Authority*. **10:**1- 442.

Flint, JA., YT. Van Duynhoven and FJ. Angulo. 2005. Estimating the burden of acute gastroenteritis, foodborne disease, and pathogens commonly transmitted by food: an international review. *Clinical Infectious Diseases*. **41:**698-704.

Fong, L., A. Lerman, I. Lam, B. Palsson and P. Charusanti. 2013. Reconciling a Salmonella enterica metabolic model with experimental data confirms that overexpression of the glyoxylate shunt can rescue a lethal ppc deletion mutant. *FEMS Microbiology Letters*. 342: 62–69.

Gantois, I., R. Ducatelle, F. Pasmans, F. Haesebrouck and F. Van Immerseel. 2008. *Salmonella enterica* Serovar Enteritidis Genes Induced during Oviduct Colonization and Egg Contamination in Laying Hens. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*.**74:** 6616–6622.

Gantois, I., R. Ducatelle, F. Pasmans, F. Haesebrouck, F. Van Immerseel. 2009. The *Salmonella* Enteritidis lipopolysaccharide biosynthesis gene rfbH is required for survival in egg albumen. *Zoonoses Public Health*. **56:** 145-149.

Gantois, I., R. Ducatelle, F. Pasmans, F. Haesebrouck, R. Gast, TJ. Humphrey and F. Van Immerseel. 2009. Mechanisms of egg contamination by *salmonella* enteritidis. *FEMS Microbiology Reviews*. **33:** 718-738.

Gast, RK. and PS. Holt. 2000. Influence of the level and location of contamination on the multiplication of *Salmonella enteritidis* at different storage temperatures in experimentally inoculated eggs. *Poultry Science*.**79:**559–563.

Gaul, S. B., S. Wedel, M. M. Erdman, D. L. Harris, I. T. Harris, K. E. Ferris, and L. Hoffman. 2007. Use of pulsed-field gel electrophoresis of conserved XbaI fragments for identification of swine *Salmonella* serotypes. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology*. **45:**472-476.

Geng, S, X, Jiao, Z. Pan, Q. Fang, Z. Wen and X. Chen. 2011. A simpler method for the efficient and precise deletion of genes in Salmonella sp. *Journal of Animal and Veterinary Advances*. **10:** 2090-2094.

Geng, S., X. Jiao, Z. Pan, X. Chen, X. Zhang, and X. Chen. 2009. Methodology Report An Improved Method to Knock Out the asd Gene of Salmonella enterica Serovar Pullorum. *Journal of Biomedicine and Biotechnology*. 8.

George, S., I. Salas González, L. Lorca, and M. Teplitskia. 2016. Contribution of the *Salmonella enterica* KdgR Regulon to Persistence of the Pathogen in Vegetable Soft Rots. *Applied and environmental Microbiology*. **82**: 1353–1360.

Gillespie, I. and R. Elson. 2005. Successful reduction of human *Salmonella* Enteritidis infection in England and Wales. *Eurosurveillance*. **10**: 2834.

Gillespie, IA., SJ. O'Brien, GK. Adak, LR. Ward and HR. Smith. 2005. Foodborne general outbreaks of Salmonella Enteritidis phage type 4 infection, England and Wales, 1992-2002: where are the risks? *Epidemiology and Infection*. **133**: 795-801.

Gibson, D., L. Young, R. Chuang, J. Venter, C. Hutchison and H. Smith. 2009. "Enzymatic assembly of DNA molecules up to several hundred kilobases". *Nature Methods.* **6:**343-345

Gómez, K., A. Rodríguez, Y. Rodriguez and A. Ramírez . 2011. The subsidiary GntII system for gluconate metabolism in Escherichia coli: alternative induction of the gntV gene. *Biological Research.* **44:**269-275.

Gormley,FJ., CL. Little, N. Rawal, IA. Gillespie, S. Lebaigue and GK.Adak. 2011. A17-year review of foodborne outbreaks: describing the continuing decline in England and Wales (1992-2008). *Epidemiology and Infection*. **139:**688-699.

Goto, R., T. Miki, N. Nakamura, M. Fujimoto and N. Okada. 2017. *Salmonella* Typhimurium PagP- and UgtL-dependent resistance to antimicrobial peptides contributes to the gut colonization. *PLoS ONE*. **12:** e0190095.

Goudeaua, D. M., C. T. Parker, Y. Zhou, S. Sela, Y. Kroupitski and M. T. Brandl. 2013. The Salmonella Transcriptome in Lettuce and Cilantro Soft Rot Reveals a Niche Overlap with the Animal Host Intestine. Applied *and Environmental Microbiology*.**79:** 250-262.

Gouy, M. & C. Gautier. 1982. Codon usage in bacteria: correlated with gene expressivity. *Nucleic acids research*. **10:** 7055–7074.

Greger, M., 2007. The human/animal interface: emergence and resurgence of zoonotic infectious diseases. *Critical Reviews in Microbiology*.**33:** 243-299.

Greig J. and A. Ravel .2009. Analysis of foodborne outbreak data reported internationally for source attribution. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*. 1**30:**77-87.

Guan, J., C. Grenier, and B. W. Brooks. 2006. In Vitro Study of *Salmonella* enteritidis and Salmonella typhimurium Definitive Type 104: Survival in Egg Albumen and Penetration through the Vitelline Membrane. *Poultry science*. **85:**1678-1681.

Guard-Petter, J. 2001.The chicken, the egg and *Salmonella* enteritidis. *Environmental Microbiology*. **3:** 421-430.

Guard-Petter, J.1998. Variants of smooth *Salmonella enterica* serovars Enteritidis that grow to higher cell density than the wild type are more virulent. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*. **64:** 2166 –2172.

Guérin-Dubiard C., M. Pasco, A. Hietanen, A. Quiros Del Bosque, F. Nau and T. Croguennec.2005. Hen egg white fractionation by ion-exchanger chromatography. *Journal of Chromatography* .**1090:** 58-67.

Gunn J. 2008. The *Salmonella* PmrAB regulon: lipopolysaccharide modifications, antimicrobial peptide resistance and more. *Trends in Microbiology*. **16:** 284-293.

Gunn, J., K. Lim, J. Krueger, K. Kim, L. Guo, M. Hackett and I. Samuel. 1998. PmrA–PmrB-regulated genes necessary for 4-aminoarabinose lipid A modification and polymyxin resistance. *Molecular Microbiology*. **27:** 1171–1182.

Gunn, J.S. and S.I. Miller.1996. PhoP/PhoQ activates transcription of pmrA/B, encoding a two-component system involved in *Salmonella typhimurium* antimicrobial peptide resistance. *Journal of Bacteriology*. **178:** 6857–6864.

Guo, C., RM. Hoekstra and CM. Schroeder. 2011. Application of Bayesian techniques to model the burden of human salmonellosis attributable to U.S. food commodities at the point of processing: adaptation of a Danish model. *Foodborne Pathogens and Disease*. **8:**509-516.

H.S. Johnson and S. F. Ridlen. 2015. Structure of the Egg. University of Illinois Extension, University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, College of ACES: http://extension.illinois.edu/eggs/res16-egg.html.

Hahn, H and T. Stachelhaus. 2004. Selective interaction between nonribosomal peptide synthetases is facilitated by short communication-mediating domains. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*. 101: 44 15585–15590.

Halbrooks, P.J., A.M. Giannetti, J.S. Klein, P. J. Björkman, J.R. Larouche, V.C. Smith, R.T.A. MacGillivray, S.J. Everse and A.B. Mason, A.B. 2005. Composition of pH-sensitive triad in C-lobe of human serum transferring comparison to sequences of ovotransferrin and lactoferrin provides insight into functional differences in iron release. *Biochemistry*. **44** : 15451-15460.

Hall, M, J. Gabay, M. Débarbouillé and M. Schwartz.1982. A role for mRNA secondary structure in the control of translation initiation. *Nature*. **295:** 616-618.

Hanning, IB., JD. Nutt and SC. Ricke. 2009. Salmonellosis outbreaks in the United States due to fresh produce: sources and potential intervention measures. *Foodborne Pathogens and Disease*. **6:** 635-648.

Hansen-Wester, I. and M. Hensel. 2002. Genome-based identification of chromosomal regions specific for *Salmonella* spp. *Infection and Immunity*.**70:** 2351–2360.

Hantke, K., G. Nicholson, W. Rabsch and G. Winkelmann. 2003. Salmochelins, siderophores of *Salmonella* enterica and uropathogenic *Escherichia coli* strains, are recognized by the outer membrane receptor IroN. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*. **100:** 3677- 3682.

Haydon, D., and J Guest. 1991. A new family of bacterial regulatory proteins. *Microbiology Letters*.. **63:** 291-295.

Hendriksen, R.S., R.V. Antonio, S. Karlsmose, M.A. Danilo, L. F. Wong, A. B. Jensen, H.C. Wegener and F.M. Aarestrup. 2011. Global monitoring of *Salmonella* Serovar distribution from the World Health Organisation global foodborne infections network country data bank: results of quality assured laboratories from 2001 to 2007. *Foodborne Pathogens and Disease*. **8:** 887-900.

Hermans, D**.,** K. Van Deun**,** A. Martel**,** F.Van Immerseel**,** W. Messens**,** M. Heyndrickx**,** F. Haesebrouck and F.Pasmans. 2011. Colonization factors of *Campylobacter jejuni* in the chicken gut. *Veterinary Research*. **42**:82-90.

Hiidenhovi J. 2007. Ovomucin. In: Huopalahti R., López-Fandiño R., Anton M., Schade R. (eds) Bioactive Egg Compounds. Springer, Berlin, Heidelberg. Chapter 9: 61-68.

Hope B. K., A. R. Baker, E.D. Edel, A. T. Hogue, Schlosser, R. Whiting, R. M. McDowell, R. A. Morales and B.K. Hope. 2002. An overview of the *Salmonella* Enteritidis risk assessment for shell eggs and egg products. *Risk Analysis.* **22:**203-18.

Hugouvieux-Cotte-Pattat, N. and J. Robert-Baudouy.1981. Isolation of fusions between the lac genes and several genes of the exu regulon: analysis of their regulation, determination of the transcription direction of the uxaC-uxaA operon, in Escherichia coli K-12. *Molecular Genetics and Genomics.* **182:** 279-87.

Hurley, D., M. McCusker, S. Fanning and M. Martins. 2014. *Salmonella*–Host Interactions – Modulation of the Host Innate Immune System. *Frontiers in Immunology*. **5:** 481-492.

Ibrahim, H., Y. Sugimoto and T. Aoki, 2000. Ovotransferrin antimicrobial peptide (OTAP-92) kills bacteria through a membrane damage mechanism. *Biochim Biophys Acta*. **18:** 196-205.

Jain D. 2015. Allosteric control of transcription in GntR family of transcription regulators: A structural overview. *International Union of Biochemistry and Molecular Biology Life*. **67:** 556–563.

Janmohamed, K., D. Zenner, C. Little, C. Lane, J. Wain, A. Charlett, and D. Morgan. 2011.National outbreak of *Salmonella* Enteritidis phage type 14b in England, September to December 2009: case–control study. *Eurosurveillance*. **16:** 19840.

Jurtshuk, Peter, and Jr. " Bacterial Metabolism. " Medical Microbiology. 4th edition. U.S. National Library of Medicine, 01 Jan. 1996.

Kamelia M. Osman, M. S. Zeinab, G. Amin, M. A. Bakry and Elsafty. M. M. 2011. Identification of the *Salmonella* Genes *Yafd* and *Xtha*: A Step into the Control of *Salmonella* Food Poisoning Associated with Consumption of Eggs in Egypt. *Global Veterinaria*. **7:** 625-631.

Kammler, M., C.Schon and K.Hantke.1993. Characterization of the ferrous iron uptake system of *Escherichia coli. Journal of Bacteriology*. **175:** 6212–6219.

Kammler, M., C. Schön and K. Hantke, K.1993. Characterization of the ferrous iron uptake system of Escherichia coli. *Journal of Bacteriology*. **175:** 6212–6219.

Kang, H., C. Loui, R. I. Clavijo, L. W. Riley and S. Lu. 2006. Survival characteristics of *Salmonella* enterica serovars Enteritidis in chicken egg albumen. *Epidemiology and Infection*. **134:** 967–976.

Kaoru Ichimura, K. H.Kihara,T. Yamamura," and K.Satake. 1989. Negative Cooperativity of Chicken Ovotransferrin on Al (III)-Binding. *The Journal of Biochemistry.* **106:** 50-54.

Kato, A. and E. Groisman. 2004. Connecting two-component regulatory systems by a protein that protects a response regulator from dephosphorylation by its cognate sensor. *Genes & Development*. **18:** 2302-2313.

Kato, A, A. Mitrophanov and E. Groisman.2007. A connector of two-component regulatory systems promotes signal amplification and persistence of expression. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* .**104:**12063-8.

Keller LH. et al. 1997. Invasion of chicken reproductive tissues and forming eggs is not unique to *Salmonella enteritidis*. *Avian Diseases*. **41:**535-539.

Keller, L. H., C. E. Benson, K. Krotec, and R. J. Eckroade. 1995. *Salmonella* Enteritidis colonization of the reproductive tract and forming and freshly laid eggs. *Infection and Immunity*. **63:**2443-2449.

Kenyon, W. J.; S. M. Thomas, E. Johnson, M. J. Pallenand M. P. Spector. 2006. Shifts from glucose to certain secondary carbon-sources result in activation of the extra cytoplasmic function sigma factor σE in *Salmonella enterica* serovarTyphimurium. *Microbiology*. **151:** 2373-2383.

Klein, G., S. Müller-Loennies, B. Lindner, N. Kobylak, H. Brade and S. Raina. 2013. Molecular And Structural Basis Of Inner Core Lipopolysaccharide Alterations In *Escherichia Coli*: Incorporation Of Glucuronic Acid And Phosphoethanolamine In The Heptose Region. *The Journal of Biological Chemistry*. **288:** 8111-8127.

Ko, K. Y., A. F. Mendonca, and D. U. Ahn. 2009. Effect of ethylene diamine tetraacetate and lysozyme on the antimicrobial activity of ovotransferrin against *Listeria monocytogenes*. *Poultry Science*.**87:**1649-1658.

Ko, M., and C. Park .2000. Two novel flagellar components and H-NS are involved in the motor function of Escherichia coli. *Journal of Molecular Biology*. **303:** 371-382.

Kobayashi, H., Hall, G. S., Tuohy, M. J., Knothe, U., G. W. Procop and Bauer, T. W. 2009. Bilateral periprosthetic joint infection caused by *Salmonella* enterica serotype Enteritidis, and identification of *Salmonella* sp. using molecular techniques. *International Journal of Infectious Diseases.***13:** e463-e466.

Kottwitz, L. B. M., De Oliveira, T. C. R. M., Alcocer, I., Farah, S. M., Abraha, W. S. M. and Rodrigues, D. P. 2010 . Epidemiological data of salmonellosis outbreaks occurred between 1999 and 2008 in Parana State, Brazil. *ActaSci Health Sci*. **32:** 9-15.

Kottwitz, L.B.M., Scheffer, M.C. Dalla-Costa, L.M., Farah, S.M., Moscalewski, W.S., M. Magnani and De Oliveira, T.C. 2011. Molecular characterization and resistance profile of *Salmonella* Enteritidis PT4 and PT9 strains isolated in Brazil. *Journal of Medical Microbiology*. **60:**1026-1031.

Krewulak, K., K. Vogel, J. Hans. 2008. Structural biology of bacterial iron uptake. *Biochimica et Biophysica Acta (BBA) - Biomembranes*. **1778:** 1781-1804.

Lamble, HJ., CC. Milburn, GL. Taylor, DW. Hough and MJ. Danson. 2004. Gluconate dehydratase from the promiscuous Entner-Doudoroff pathway in Sulfolobus solfataricus. *FEBS Letters*. **8:** 133-6.

Lane, C. R., S. LeBaigue, O. B. Esan, A. A. Awofisyo, N. L. Adams, I. S.T. Fisher, K. A. Grant, T. M. Peters, L. Larkin, R. H. Davies and G. K. Adak. 2014. *Salmonella* enterica Serovar Enteritidis, England and Wales, 1945–2011. *Emerging Infectious Diseases*. **20:** 1908-1194.

Lang, E.R. and C. Rha. 1982. Apparent shear viscosity of native egg white. *International Journal of Food Science & Technology*. **17:** 595–606.

Latendresse, M., J.P. Malerich, M. Travers and P.D. Karp. 2012. Accurate atom-mapping computation for biochemical reactions. *Journal of Chemical Information and Modeling.* **26:** 2970-82.

Le Minor, L. 1984. Genus III. *Salmonella*, p. 427-458. *In* N. R. Krieg, D. H. Bergey, and J. G. Holt (eds.), Bergey's manual of systematic bacteriology. Baltimore, USA.

Le Minor, L., and M. Popoff. 1987. Request for an opinion. Designation of Salmonella enterica sp. nov., nom. rev., as the type and only species of the genus Salmonella. *International Journal of Systematic Bacteriology*. **37:**465–468.

Lee, S.Y., K.S. Yim, H.N. Chang and Y.K. Chang. 1994. Construction of plasmids, estimation of plasmid stability, and use of stable plasmids for the production of poly(3-hydroxybutyric acid) by recombinant *Escherichia coli*. *Journal of Biotechnology*. **14:** 203-211.

Lesic, B. and L. Rahme. 2008. Use of the lambda Red recombinase system to rapidly generate mutants in Pseudomonas aeruginosa. *BMC Molecular Biology*. **9:** 20-27.

Li Y., W. Liang, D. Wang, G. Qi, B. Kan, S. Gao and Y. Liu. 2005. Functional analysis of promoters of Vibrio cholerea typing phage VP1 with reporter system. *Wei Sheng Wu Xue Bao*. **45**:846-50.

Li-Chan, E. and S. Nakai. 1989. Biochemical basis for the properties of egg white. *Critical reviews in poultry biology* (USA).

Lijestroem P., I. Laamanen and T. Palva .1988. Structure and expression of the ompB operon, the regulatory locus for the outer membrane porin regulon in *Salmonella typhimurium* LT-2. *Journal of Molecular Biology*. **201:**663-673

Looman, A., J. Bodlaender, L. Comstock, D. Eaton, P. Jhurani, H. de Boer and P. van Knippenberg .1987. Influence of the codon following the AUG initiation codon on the expression of a modified lacZ gene in *Escherichia coli*. *European Molecular Biology Organization Journal.* **68:** 2489–2492.

Lu, S., P. B. Killoran and L. W. Riley. 2003. Association of *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis *yafD* with resistance to chicken egg albumen. *Infection and Immunity.* **71:**6734–6741.

Lu, S., P. Killoran, F. Fang and L. Riley. 2002. The Global Regulator ArcA Controls Resistance to Reactive Nitrogen and Oxygen Intermediates in *Salmonella enterica* Serovar Enteritidis. *Infect Immun*.70: 451-461.

Lucisano, M., A. Hidalgo, E.M. Comelli, M. Rossi, M. 1996. Evolution of Chemical and Physical Albumen Characteristics during the Storage of Shell Eggs. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry.* **44:** 1235-1240.

Lüders, S., Fallet, C., and Franco-Lara, E. 2009. Proteome analysis of the *Escherichia coli* heat shock response under steady-state conditions. *Proteome Sci*. **7:** 36.

Majowicz,SE., J.Musto and E. Scallan E. 2010. The global burden of non typhoidal *Salmonella* gastroenteritis. *Clinical Infectious Diseases*. **50:**882-889.

Makrides, SC. 1996. Strategies for achieving high-level expression of genes in Escherichia coli. *Microbiological Reviews*. 60: 512–538.

Marchal, K. 2004. In silico identification and experimental validation of PmrAB targets in *Salmonella* typhimurium by regulatory motif detection. *Genome Biology*. **5.**

Masschalck, B. and C.W. Michiels. 2003. Antimicrobial properties of lysozyme in relation to foodborne vegetative bacteria. Critical Reviews in Microbiology. **29:** 191–214.

Maurer, L.M., E. Yohannes, S.S. Bondurant, M. Radmacher and J.L. Slonczewski. 2005. pH regulates genes for flagellar motility, catabolism, and oxidative stress in *Escherichia coli* K-12. *Journal of Bacteriology*. **187**: 304–319.

McCarthy JEG & Tuite MF. (2013) Post-transcriptional control of gene expression. Berlin: Springer.

Miethke, M., and M. Marahiel. 2007. Siderophore-based iron acquisition and pathogen control. *Microbiology and Molecular Biology Reviews*. **71:**413–451.

Miller, JH. 1972. Experiments in Molecular Genetics, p 217-352. Cold Springs Harbor Laboratory Press. Cold Springs Harbor, New York.

Mine, Y. 1995. Recent advances in the understanding of egg-white protein functionality. *Trends in Food Science & Technology*. **6:** 225-232.

Mine, Y., and M. Yang. 2008. Recent advances in the understanding of egg allergens:Basic, industrial, and clinical perspectives. *Journal of Agricultural and FoodChemistry*.**56:** 4874-4900.

Morales, C. A., S. Porwollik, J. G. Frye, H. Kinde, M. McClelland and J. Guard-Bouldin. 2005. Correlation of phenotype with the genotype of egg contaminating *Salmonella enterica* serovar Enteritidis. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*. **71:**4388–4399.

Müller, SI., M. Valdebenito and K. Hantke. 2009. Salmochelin, the long-overlooked catecholate siderophore of *Salmonella*.*Biometals*.**22:** 691-695.

Murphy, K. and K. Campellone. 2003. Lambda Red-mediated recombinogenic engineering of enterohemorrhagic and enteropathogenic E. coli. *BMC Molecular Biology*. **4:** 11.

Murray L. and T. Conway. 2005. Multiple regulators control expression of the Entner-Doudoroff aldolase (Eda) of Escherichia coli. *Journal of Bacteriology* .**187**: 991–1000.

Nasser W, S. Reverchon and J. Robert-Baudouy. 1992. Purification and functional characterization of the KdgR protein, a major repressor of pectinolysis genes of *Erwinia chrysanthemi*. *Molecular Microbiology*. **6**:257–265.

Nasser W, S. Reverchon, G. Condemine and J. Robert-Baudouy. 1994. Specific interactions of *Erwinia chrysanthemi* KdgR repressor with different operators of genes involved in pectinolysis. *Journal of Molecular Biology*. **236**:427–440.

Neidhardt, C.F. 2005. *Escherichia* coli and *Salmonella:* Cellular and Molecular Biology**.** p:321.

Nemoz, G, J Robert-Baudouy, F Stoeber .1976. Physiological and genetic regulation of the aldohexuronate transport system in E. coli. *J. Bacteriol*. **127:**706-18.

Newell, D. G., M. Koopmans, L. Verhoef, E. Duizer, A. Aidara-Kane, H. Sprong, J. V. D. Giessen and H. Kruse. 2010. Food-borne diseases-the challenges of 20 years ago still persist while new ones continue to emerge. *International Journal of Food Microbiology.* **139:** S3-S15.

Nikaido, H. 2003. Molecular Basis of Bacterial Outer Membrane Permeability Revisited. *Microbiology and Molecular Biology Reviews.* **67:** 593–656.

Nisbet, AD., RH. Saundry, AJ. Moir, LA. Fothergill and JF. Fothergill. 1981. The complete amino-acid sequence of hen ovalbumin, *European Journal of Biochemistry/FEBS*. **115:** 335.

Nolle, N., A. Felsl, R. Heermann and T. Fuchsa. 2017. Genetic Characterization of the Galactitol Utilization Pathway of Salmonella enterica Serovar Typhimurium. *Journal of Bacteriology*.**199:** e00595-16.

Nonaka, G., B. Herman, A. Gross andA. Rhodius. 2006. Regulon and promoter analysis of the E. coli heat-shock factor, s32, reveals a multifaceted cellular response to heat stress. *Genes & Development*. **20:** 1776–1789.

Okamura, M., et al. 2001. Differences among six *Salmonella* serovars in abilities to colonize reproductive organs and to contaminate eggs in laying hens. *Avian Diseases*.**45:** 61–69.

Parker, C. T., B. Harmon and J. Guard-Petter. 2002. Mitigation of avian reproductive tract function by *Salmonella* Enteritidis producing high-molecular- mass lipopolysaccharide. *Environmental Microbiologyl*. **4:**538–545.

Patrick M. E., P. Adcock, T. Gomez , S. Altekruse , B. Holland, R. Tauxe and D. Swerdlow **.**2004**.** *Salmonella enteritidis* infections, United States, 1985–1999. *Emerging Infectious Diseases journal*. **10:** 1-7.

Peekhaus N. and T. Conway.1998.What are for dinner? Entner-Doudoroff metabolism in Escherichia coli. *Journal of Bacteriology.* **180**:3495–3502.

Pellegrini A, U. Thomas, N. Bramaz, S. Klauser, P. Hunziker and R. Von Fellenberg. 1997. Identification and isolation of a bactericidal domain in chicken egg white lysozyme. *Journal of Applied Microbiology*. **82:**372-378.

Pellegrini, A., U. Thomas, P. Wild, E. Schraner and R. von Fellenberg. 2000. Effect of lysozyme or modified lysozyme fragments on DNA and RNA synthesis and membrane permeability of Escherichia coli. *Microbiol. Res.* **155:** 69-77.

Pezzotti F. and M. Therisod. 2006. Enzymatic synthesis of aldonic acids. *Carbohydrate Research*. **25:** 2290–2292.

Stancik, L., D. Stancik, B. Schmidt, D. Barnhart, Y. Yoncheva and J. Slonczewski. 2002. pH-dependent expression of periplasmic proteins and amino acid catabolism in *Escherichia coli*. *Journal of Bacteriology*. **184**: 4246–4258.

Pires, SM., H.Vigre, P. Makela andT.Hald. 2010. Using outbreak data for source attribution of human salmonellosis and campylobacteriosis in Europe. *Foodborne Pathogens and Disease*.**7:**1351-1361.

Pires, SM., L. de Knegt and T. Hald. 2011. Estimation of the relative contribution of different food and animal sources to human *Salmonella* infections in the European Union: *European Food Safety Authority*. P: 1-80.

Portalier, R, J. Robert-Baudouy and F. Stoeber .1980. Regulation of Escherichia coli K-12 hexuronate system genes: exu regulon. *J Bacteriol*.**43:**1095-107.

Porwollik, S. et al. 2005. *Differences in Gene Content Between Salmonella enterica Serovar Enteritidis Isolates and Comparison to Closely Related Serovars Gallinarum and Dublin. Journal of Bacteriology.* **187:** 6545-6555.

Postle, K. and RG. Kadner. 2003. Touch and go: tying TonB to transport. *Molecular Microbiology*. **49:**869–882.

Pui, C. F., Wong, W. C., Chai, L. C., R. Tunung, P. Jeyaletchumi, M. S. Noor Hidayah, A. Ubong, M. G. Farinazleen, Y. K. Cheah and R. Son. 2011. Review Article *Salmonella*: A foodborne pathogen. *International Food Research Journal.* **18:** 465-473.

Rabsch, W., U. Methner, W. Voigt, H. Tscha¨pe, R. Reissbrodt and P. H. Williams. 2003. Role of Receptor Proteins for Enterobactin and 2,3-Dihydroxybenzoylserine in Virulence of *Salmonella enteric. Infection and Immunity*.**71:** 6953–6961.

Radziejewska, R. C., G. Le-nierowski, and J. Kijowski. 2008. Properties and application of egg white lysozyme and its modified preparations. *Polish Journal of Food and Nutrition Sciences*. **58:**5–10.

Ramachandran S., P. Fontanille, A. Pandey and C. Larroche1. 2006. Gluconic Acid: Properties, Applications and Microbial Production. *A Review, Food Technol. Biotechnol*.**44**: 185–195.

Ran, N., K. Draths and J. Frost.2004. "Creation of a shikimate pathway variant. *J Am Chem Soc*. **126:** 6856-7.

Raspoet, R., C. Appia-Ayme, N. Shearer, A. Martel, F., Haesebrouck. 2014. Microarray-based detection of Salmonella enterica serovar Enteritidis genes involved in chicken reproductive tract colonization. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*. **80**: 7710-7716.

Raspoet, R., I. Gantois, R. Devloo, A. Martel, F. Haesebrouck, F. Pasmans, R. Ducatelleand F. Van Immerseel .2011. *Salmonella* Enteritidis universal stress protein (usp) gene expression is stimulated by egg white and supports oviduct colonization and egg contamination in laying hens. *Veterinary Microbiology*. **153:**186–190.

Raspoet, R., N. Shearer, C. Appia-Ayme, F. Haesebrouck, R. Ducatelle, A. Thompson, F. Van Immerseel. 2014. A genome-wide screen identifies *Salmonella* Enteritidis lipopolysaccharide biosynthesis and the HtrA heat shock protein as crucial factors involved in egg white persistence at chicken body temperature. *Poultry Science*. **93:** 1263–1269.

Ratledge, C., and L. G. Dover. 2000. Iron metabolism in pathogenic bacteria. *Annual Review of Microbiology.* **54:**881-941.

Rawlings, N.D. et al. 2004. Evolutionary families of peptidase inhibitors. *Biochemical Journal.* **378**: 705-716.

Resch, M., E. Schiltz, F. Titgemeyer and Y. Muller. 2010. Insight into the induction mechanism of the GntR/HutC bacterial transcription regulator YvoA. *Nucleic Acids Res*. **38:**2485–2497.

Rigali, S., A. Derouaux, F. Giannotta and J. Dusart. 2002. Subdivision of the helix-turn-helix GntR family of bacterial regulators in the FadR, HutC, MocR, and YtrA subfamilies. *J Biol Chem*. **277:**12507–15.

Ritzenthaler P and M. Mata-Gilsinger. 1982. Use of In Vitro Gene Fusions to Study the uxuR Regulatory Gene in *Escherichia coli* K-12: Direction of Transcription and Regulation of Its Expression. *Journal of Bacteriology*.**150:**1040-1047.

Robert-Baudouy, J. M., R. C. Portalier, and F. R. Stoeber. 1974. Regulation of hexuronate metabolism in *Escherichia coli* K-12. Kinetics of enzyme induction of the hexuronate system. *European Journal of Biochemistry*. **43:**1-15.

Robyt, J.F. 1997. *Essentials of Carbohydrate Chemistry*, Springer-Verlag, New York.13-14.

Rodionov A., M. Gelfand, N. Hugouvieux-Cotte-Pattat. 2004. Comparative genomics of the KdgR regulon in *Erwinia chrysanthemi* 3937 and other gamma-proteobacteria. *Microbiology*.**150**:3571-90.

Rodionov, A., A. Mironov, B. Rakhmaninova, A. B. and M. Gelfand. 2000. Transcriptional regulation of transport and utilization systems for hexuronides, hexuronates and hexonates in gamma purple bacteria. *Molecular Microbiology*. **38**: 673-683.

Roland, K.L. 1993. Spontaneous pmrA mutants of *Salmonella* typhimurium LT2 define a new two-component regulatory system with a possible role in virulence. *Journal of Bacteriology*. 175, 4154–4164.

Růzicková, V. 1994. Growth and survival of Salmonella enteritidis in selected egg foods. Vet Med (Praha). **39:** 187–195.

Ryan, D., N. Pati, U. Ojha, C. Padhi, S. Ray, S. Jaiswal, G. Singh, G. Mannala, T. Schultze, T. Chakraborty and M. Suar .2015. Global Transcriptome and Mutagenic Analyses of the Acid Tolerance Response of *Salmonella enterica* Serovar Typhimurium. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*. **81:** 23 8054-8065.

Sahin, O., P. Kobalka and Q. Zhang.2003. Detection and survival of Campylobacter in chicken eggs. *Journal of Applied Microbiology*. **95:** 1070–1079.

Salehi, T.Z., O. Madadgar, S. Naserli, B.N. Fasaei, M.M. Ghafari and I. A. Tamai. 2011. Detection of sef14, sef17 and sef21 Fimbrial Virulence Genes of *Salmonella* enteritid is by Multiplex PCR. *Journal of Animal and Veterinary Advances*. **10:** 1421-1426.

Schaffer, S., K. Hantke and V. Braun. 1985. Nucleotide sequence of the iron regulatory gene fur. *Molecular Genetics and Genomics***. 200:** 110–113.

Sellier, N., M. L. Vidal, F. Baron, J. Michel, J. Gautron, M. Protais, C. Beaumont, M. Gautier and Y. Nys. 2007. Estimations of repeatability and heritability of egg albumen antimicrobial activity and of lysozyme and ovotransferrin concentrations. *British Poultry Science*. **48:** 559-566.

Shachar, D. and S. Yaron. 2006. Heat tolerance of *Salmonella enterica* serovars Agona, Enteritidis, and Typhimurium in peanut butter. *Journal of Food Protection.***69:**2687-91.

Shah D.H. 2014. RNA Sequencing Reveals Differences between the Global Transcriptomes of *Salmonella enterica* Serovar Enteritidis Strains with High and Low Pathogenicities. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*. **80:** 896–906.

Shah D. H., C. Casavant, Q. Hawley, T. Addwebi, D.R. Call and J. Guard. 2012. *Salmonella* Enteritidis strains from poultry exhibit differential responses to acid stress, oxidative stress, and survival in the egg albumen. *Foodborne Pathogens and Disease.* **9:** 258-264.

Shah, D.H., X. Zhou, T. Addwebi, M. A. Davis, L. Orfe, R. Douglas Call, J. Guard and T.B. Besse. 2011. Cell invasion of poultry-associated *Salmonella* enterica serovar Enteritidis isolates is associated with pathogenicity, motility and proteins secreted by the type III secretion system. *Microbiology*. **157:** 1428–1445.

Shan, Y., M. Ma, Z. Yuan, H. Zhu, X. Huang and S. Zuo. 2013. Antibacterial Activity of Ovomucin and Its Stability to pH and Temperature. *Food Science*. **34 :** 1-4.

Siguret, V., A.S. Ribba, G. Chérel, D. Meyer, and G. Piétu. 1994. Effect of Plasmid Size on Transformation Efficiency by Electroporation of *Escherichia coli* DH5 Alpha. *BioTechniques.* **16:** 422-426.

Silva, C. A., C. J. Blondel, C.P. Quezada and C. A. Santiviago. 2012. Infection of Mice by *Salmonella enterica* Serovar Enteritidis Involves Additional Genes That Are Absent in the Genome of Serovar Typhimurium. *Infection and Immunity*. **80:** p. 839–849.

Simons, R. W., R. Houman, and N. Kleckner. 1987. Improved single and multicopy *lac*-based cloning vectors for protein and operon fusions. *Gene.* **53:**85–96.

Sood, S., P. Rishi, H. Vohra, S. Sharma and N. K. Ganguly. 2005. Cellular immune response induced by *Salmonella enterica serotype Typhi* iron-regulated outer-membrane proteins at peripheral and mucosal levels. *Journal of Medical Microbiology*. **54:**815–821.

Stratagene .2004 XL-1 Blue Competent Cells. Available at: http://www.chem-agilent.com/pdf/strata/200249.pdf.]. XL1-Blue Competent Cells Catalog #200249.

Suvorova, I., M. Tutukina, D. Ravcheev, O. and M. Gelfand. 2011. Comparative Genomic Analysis of the Hexuronate Metabolism Genes and Their Regulation in Gammaproteobacteria. *Journal of Bacteriology*.**193**: 3956-3963.

Szumiło, T. 1981. Pathway for D-galactonate catabolism in nonpathogenic mycobacteria. *Journal of Bacteriology*. **148:** 368-70.

Tamayo, R., A. Prouty and J. Gunn. 2005. Identification and functional analysis of *Salmonella enterica* serovar Typhimurium PmrA-regulated genes.FEMS Immunology & Medical Microbiology. **43:** 249-258.

Tamayo, R., S. Ryan, A. McCoy and J. Gunn. 2002. Identification and Genetic Characterization of PmrA-Regulated Genes and Genes Involved in Polymyxin B Resistance in *Salmonella enterica* Serovar Typhimurium. *Infection and Immunity*. **70:** 6770-6778.

Thapon, J.-L. and V. Audiot. 1994. Composition de l'oeuf de poule, in: Thapon, J.-L., Bourgeois, C.M. (Eds.), L'oeuf et Les Ovoproduits, Tec and Doc. Paris, pp. 6–26.

Thiagarajan, D., Saeed, M., Turek, and J., Asem, E.K. 1996. In vitro attachment and invasion of chicken ovarian granulosa cell by *Salmonella* Enteritidis phage type 8. *Infection and Immunity.* **64:** 5015-5021.

Thomson, NR, DJ. Clayton and D. Windhorst. 2008. Comparative genome analysis of Salmonella Enteritidis PT4 and Salmonella Gallinarum 287/91 provides insights into evolutionary and host adaptation pathways. *Genome Research*. **18:** 1624-1637.

Van Aalten D., C. DiRusso, J. Knudsen J, R. Wierenga. 2000. Crystal structure of FadR, a fatty acid-responsive transcription factor with a novel acyl coenzyme A-binding fold. *European Molecular Biology Organization Journal*. **19:**5167-5177.

Van Dijk, A., E. Veldhuizen and H. Haagsman. 2008. Avian defensins. *Veterinary Immunology and Immunopathology*. **124:**1-18.

Velišek J. (2014): The chemistry of food. John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New Jersey: 235-236.

Venkataramani S.; J. Truntzer and D. R. Coleman. 2013. Thermal stability of high concentration lysozyme across varying pH: A Fourier Transform Infrared study. *Journal of Pharmacy And Bioallied Sciences*. **5**: 148-153.

Walters, M. V. Srikannathasan, A. McEwan, J.Naismith, C. Fierke and E.Toone. 2008. Characterization and Crystal Structure of *Escherichia coli* KDPGal Aldolase. *Bioorg Med Chem.* **16:** 710–720.

Wellman-Labadie, O., J. Picman and M.T. Hincke. 2008. Comparative antibacterial activity of avian egg white protein extracts. *British Poultry Science*.**49:** 125-132.

Western Kentucky University. 2013. "WKU BIO 113 Carbohydrates". wku.edu.

Wetter, L. And H. Deutsch. 1951. Immunological studies on egg white proteins: iv. immunochemical and physical studies of lysozyme. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*. **192:** 237-242.

WHO, 2005. The World Health Report 2005 - making every mother and child count. Geneva, Switzerland WHO.

Wisner, A. L. S., T. S. Desin, B. Koch, P. S. Lam, E. M. Berberov, C. S. Mickael, A. A. Potter and W. Koster. 2010. *Salmonella* enterica subspecies enterica serovars Enteritidis *Salmonella* pathogenicity island 2 type III secretion system: role in intestinal colonization of chickens and systemic spread. *Microbiology*. **156:** 2770-2781.

Wolfe, A. J., N. Parikh, P. Lima and B. Zemaitaitis. 2008. Signal integration by the two-component signal transduction response regulator CpxR. *Journal of Bacteriology*. **190**: 2314-2322.

Wong KK, et al.1998. Identification and sequence analysis of a 27- kilobase chromosomal fragment containing a *Salmonella* pathogenicity island located at 92 minutes on the chromosome map of *Salmonella enteric* serovar Typhimurium LT2. *Infection and Immunity*. **66:**3365–3371.

Woods, D. F., F.J. Reen, D. Gilroy, J. Buckley, J.G Frye and E.F. Boyd. 2008. Rapid multiplex PCR and real-time TaqMan PCR assays for detection of *Salmonella enterica* and the highly virulent serovars Choleraesuis and Paratyphi C. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology*. **46:** 4018-4022.

Wooldridge, K. G. and P.H Williams. 1993. Iron uptake mechanisms of pathogenic bacteria. *FEMS Microbiology Reviews*. **12:** 325-348.

Wosten, M. M., L. F. Kox, S. Chamnongpol, F. C. Soncini, and E. A. Groisman. 2000. A signal transduction system that responds to extracellular iron. *Cell*. **103**:113-125.

Wu, J., and A. Acer-Lopez. 2012. Ovotransferrin: Structure, bio activities and preparation. *Food Research International*. **46:**480-487.

WU, J., and A. Acer-Lopez. 2012. Ovotransferrin: Structure, bioactivities, and preparation. *Food Research International*. **46:** 480-487.

Yang, X.-W., He, Y., Xu, J., Xiao, X., and F. Wang. 2013. The regulatory role of ferric uptake regulator (Fur) during anaerobic respiration of Shewanella piezotoleransWP3. *PLoS ONE*. **8:**1371.

Yim.L., Betancor, L., Martinez, A., Giossa, G., Bryant, C., Maskell, D. &Chabalgoity, J. A. 2010. Differential phenotypic diversity among epidemic-spanning *Salmonella* enterica serovar Enteritidis isolates from humans or animals. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*.**76:** 6812-6820.

Yohannes, E., M. Barnhart L. and Slonczewski. 2004. pH-dependent catabolic protein expression during anaerobic growth of Escherichia coli K-12. *Journal of Bacteriology*. **186:** 192-199.

Yoke-Kqueen, C., L. Learn-Han, A.S. Noorzaleha, R.Son, S. Sabrina, S. Jiun-Horng and K. Chai-Hoon. 2008. Characterization of multiple-antimicrobial resistant *Salmonella enterica* subsp. Enterica isolated from indigenous vegetables and poultry in Malaysia. *Letters in Applied Microbiology*. **46:** 318-324.

Yu, Z., W. Qin, J. Lin, S. Fang, and J. Qiu. 2015. Antibacterial Mechanisms of Polymyxin and Bacterial Resistance. *BioMed Research International*. ID 679109.

Zarate-Bonilla, L.J., P. del Portillo , H. Saenz-Suarez, J. Gonzales-Santos, G. E. Barreto-Sampaio, R.A. Poutou-Pinales , A. F. Rey and J. G. Rey. 2014. Computational modeling and preliminary

*iro*N, *fep*A, and *cir*A gene expressionin *Salmonella* Enteritidis under iron-deficiency-induced conditions1. *Poultry Science.* **93:**221-230.

Zhao K., M. Liu and R. R. Burgess. 2007. Adaptation in bacterial flagellar and motility systems: From regulon members to "foraging"-like behavior in *E. coli*. *Nucleic Acids Research*. **35:** 4441-4452.

Zhao YW, W. Liang, D. Wang, G. Qi, B. Kan, S. Gao and Y. Liu. 2005. Sequencing and analysis of *Vibrio cholerae* typing phage VP3 genome. *Wei Sheng Wu Xue Bao*. **45:**851-5.

Zhensheng, P. et al. 2009. Identification of genetic and phenotypic differences associated with prevalent and non-prevalent *Salmonella* Enteritidis phage types: analysis of variation in amino acid transport. *Microbiology*. **155:**3200-3213.

Zhou J. and E. Rudd. 2013. EcoGene 3.0. *Nucleic Acids Research*. **41:** D613–D624.

Zhou, D., W. Hardt and J. E. Galan. 1999. *Salmonella typhimurium* Encodes a Putative Iron Transport System within the Centisome 63 Pathogenicity Island. *Infection and Immunity*. **67:**1974–1981.

Zhou, QM., DJ. Fan and JB., Xie,. 2010. Method for generating precise gene deletions and insertions in Escherichia coli. World Journal of Microbiology and Biotechnology. **26:** 1323–1329.

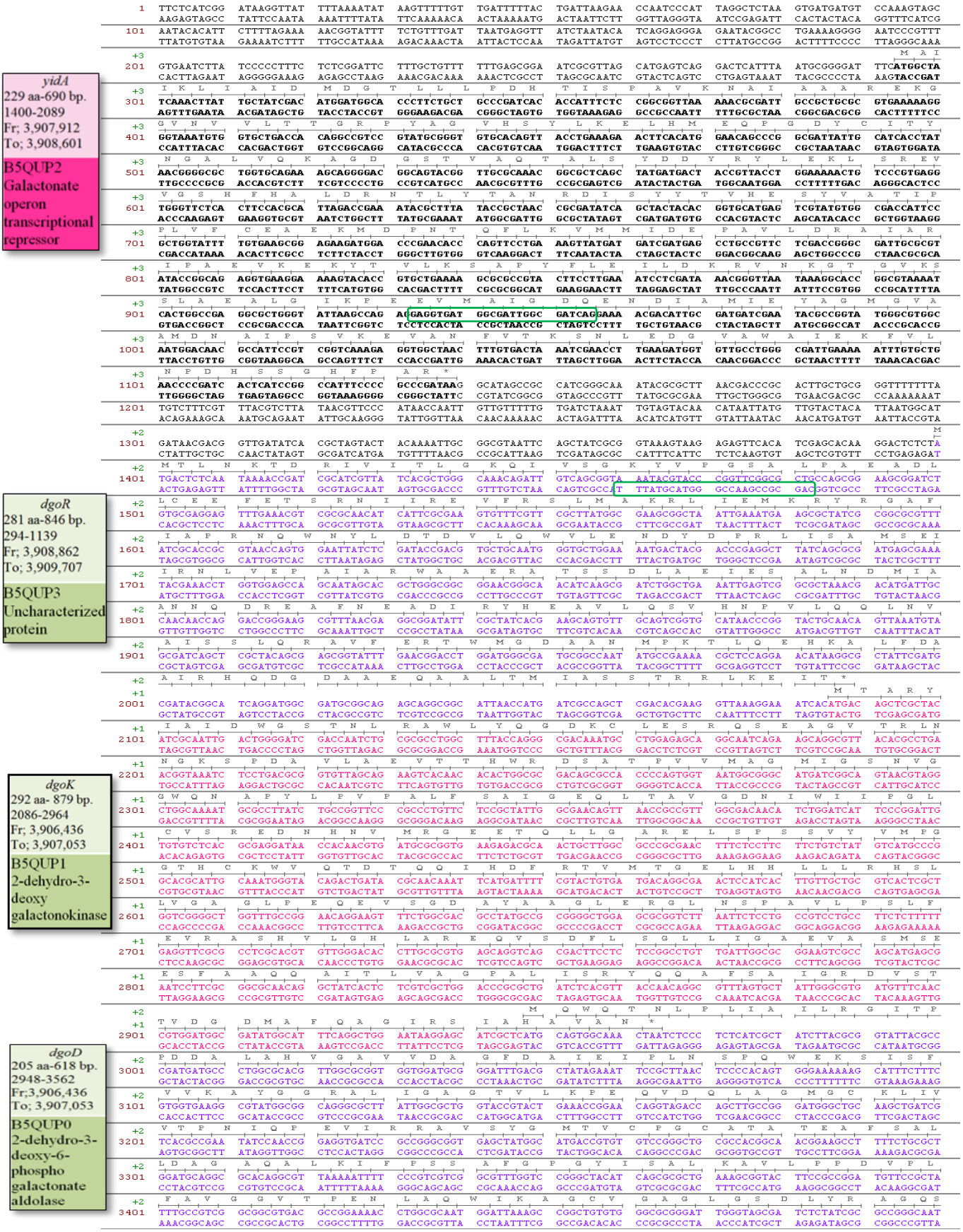
Zhou, Z. 1999. Lipid A modifications characteristic of Salmonella typhimurium are induced by NH4VO3 in Escherichia coli K12. *The Journal of Biological Chemistry*. **274:** 18503–18514.

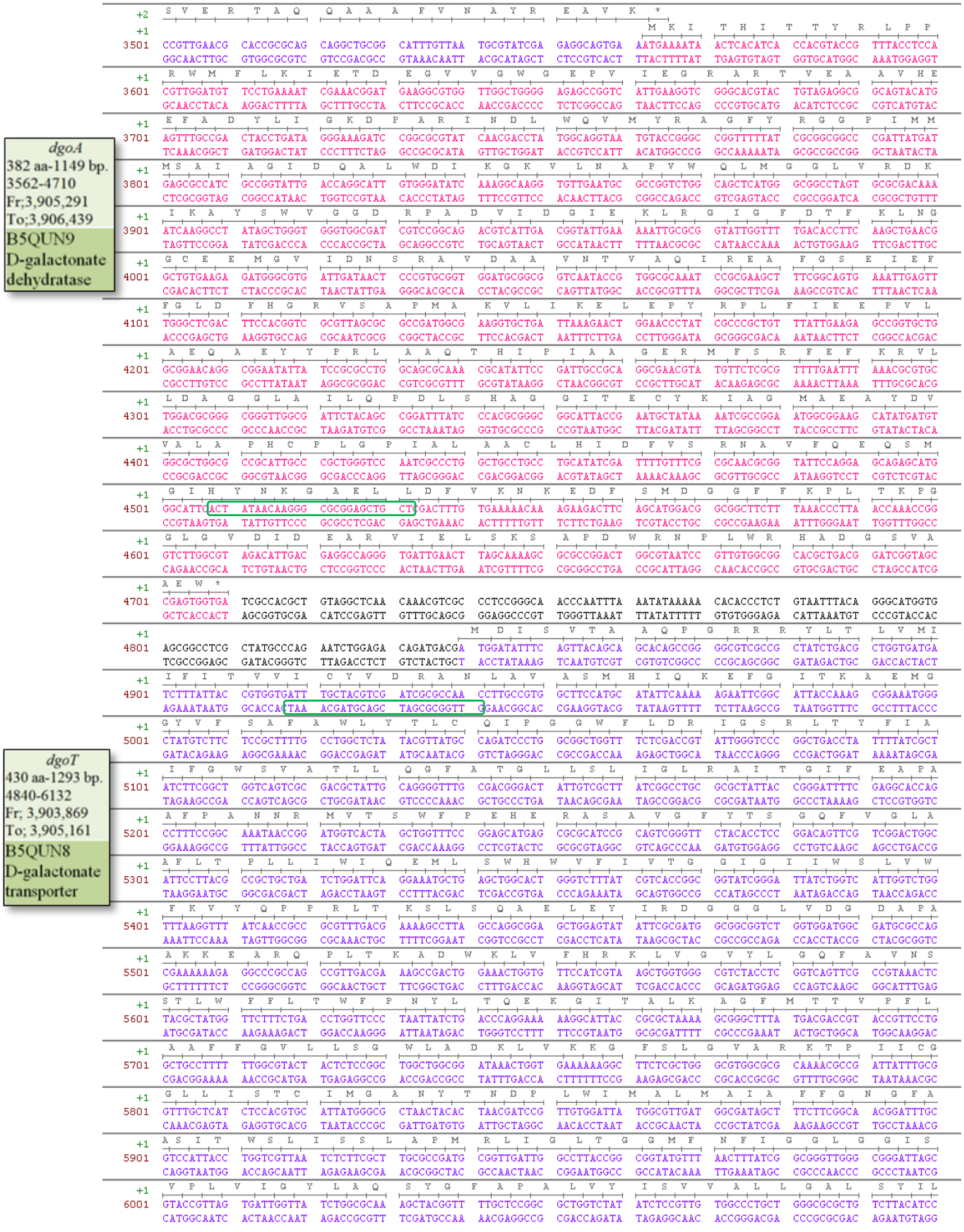
Zhu, M., M. Valdebenito, G. Winkelmann and K. Hantke. 2005. Functions of the siderophore esterases IroD and IroE in iron-salmochelin utilization.*Microbiology*. **151:** 2363–2372.

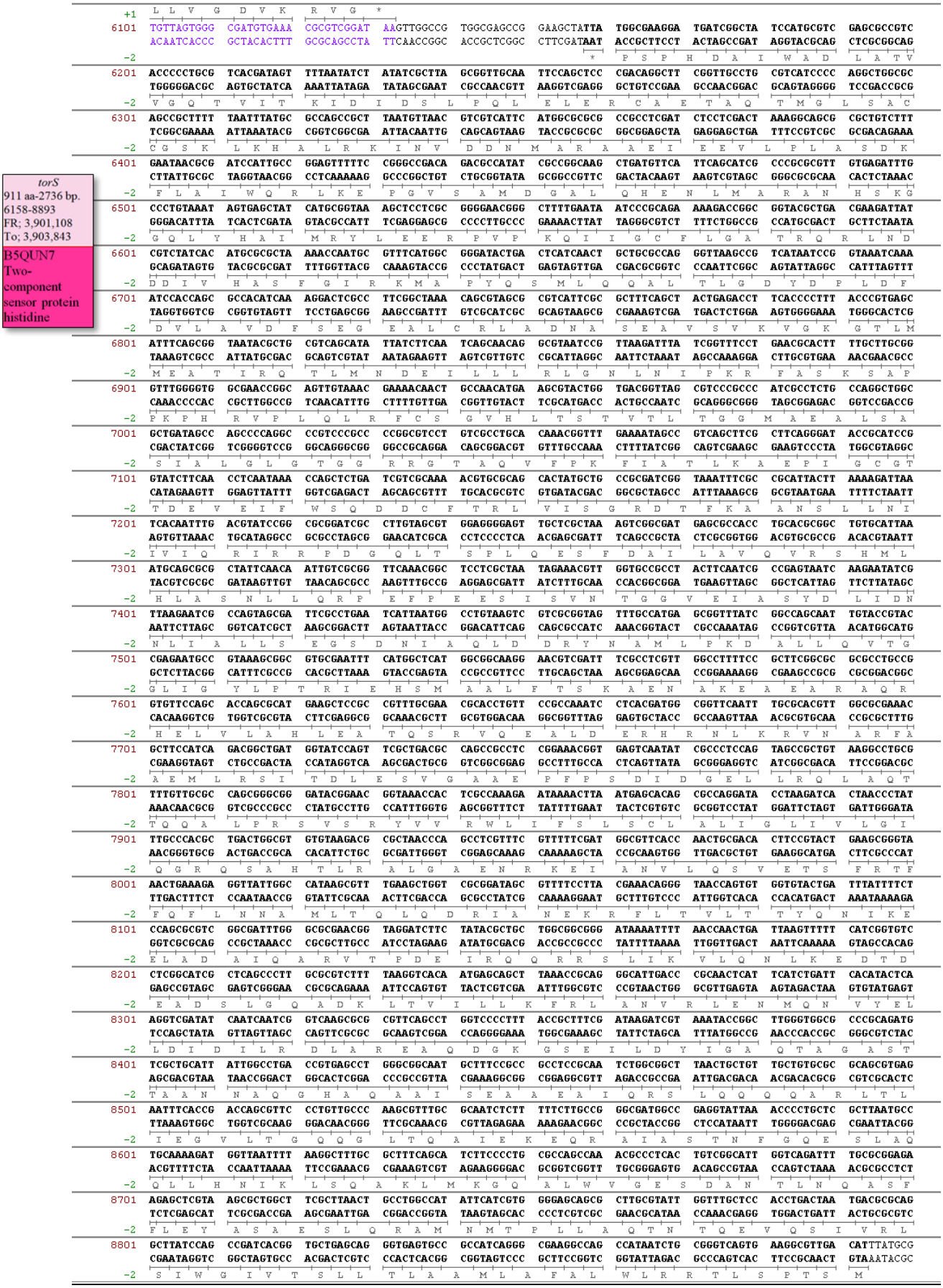
Zou, W., W.J. Lin, S.L. Foley, C. H. Chen, R. Nayak and J. J. Chen. 2010. Evaluation of pulsed-field gel electrophoresis profiles for identification of *Salmonella* serotypes. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology.* **48:** 3122–3126.

Appendixs

Appendix 1: Translated sequence of induced genes (using Vector NTI program)




dgoA
382 aa-1149 bp.
3562-4710
Fr;3,905,291
To;3,906,439
B5QUN9
D-galactonate dehydratase
dgoT
430 aa-1293 bp.
4840-6132
Fr; 3,903,869
To; 3,905,161
B5QUN8
D-galactonate transporter


torS
911 aa-2736 bp.
6158-8893
FR; 3,901,108
To; 3,903,843
B5QUN7
Two-component sensor protein histidine

Amino acid sequences:

1- *dgoT*: >tr|B5QUN8|B5QUN8_SALEP D-galactonate transporter OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=dgoT PE=4 SV=1

MDISVTAAQPGRRRYLTLVMIFITVVICYVDRANLAVASMHIQKEFGITKAEMGYVFSAF
AWLYTLCQIPGGWFLDRIGSRLTYFIAIFGWSVATLLQGFATGLLSLIGLRAITGIFEAP
AFPANNRMVTSWFPEHERASAVGFYTSGQFVGLAFLTPLLIWIQEMLSWHWVFIVTGGIG
IIWSLVWFKVYQPPRLTKSLSQAELEYIRDGGGLVDGDAPAKKEARQPLTKADWKLVFHR
KLVGVYLGQFAVNSTLWFFLTWFPNYLTQEKGITALKAGFMTTVPFLAAFFGVLLSGWLA
DKLVKKGFSLGVARKTPIICGLLISTCIMGANYTNDPLWIMALMAIAFFGNGFASITWSL
ISSLAPMRLIGLTGGMFNFIGGLGGISVPLVIGYLAQSYGFAPALVYISVVALLGALSYI
LLVGDVKRVG

2- *dgoD:* >sp|B5QUN9|DGOD_SALEP D-galactonate dehydratase OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=dgoD PE=3 SV=1

MKITHITTYRLPPRWMFLKIETDEGVVGWGEPVIEGRARTVEAAVHEFADYLIGKDPARI
NDLWQVMYRAGFYRGGPIMMSAIAGIDQALWDIKGKVLNAPVWQLMGGLVRDKIKAYSWV
GGDRPADVIDGIEKLRGIGFDTFKLNGCEEMGVIDNSRAVDAAVNTVAQIREAFGSEIEF
GLDFHGRVSAPMAKVLIKELEPYRPLFIEEPVLAEQAEYYPRLAAQTHIPIAAGERMFSR
FEFKRVLDAGGLAILQPDLSHAGGITECYKIAGMAEAYDVALAPHCPLGPIALAACLHID
FVSRNAVFQEQSMGIHYNKGAELLDFVKNKEDFSMDGGFFKPLTKPGLGVDIDEARVIEL
SKSAPDWRNPLWRHADGSVAEW

3- SEN3645: >tr|B5QUP0|B5QUP0_SALEP 2-dehydro-3-deoxy-6-phosphogalactonate aldolase (Ec 4.1.2.21) (6-phospho-2-dehydro-3-deoxygalactonate aldolase) (2-oxo-3-deoxygalactonate 6-phosphate aldolase) OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=SEN3645 PE=4 SV=1

MQWQTNLPLIAILRGITPDDALAHVGAVVDAGFDAIEIPLNSPQWEKSISFVVKAYGGRA
LIGAGTVLKPEQVDQLAGMGCKLIVTPNIQPEVIRRAVSYGMTVCPGCATATEAFSALDA
GAQALKIFPSSAFGPGYISALKAVLPPDVPLFAVGGVTPENLAQWIKAGCVGAGLGSDLY
RAGQSVERTAQQAAAFVNAYREAVK

4- *dgoK*: >tr|B5QUP1|B5QUP1_SALEP 2-dehydro-3-deoxygalactonokinase (Ec 2.7.1.58) (2-keto-3-deoxy-galactonokinase) (2-oxo-3-deoxygalactonate kinase) OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=dgoK PE=4 SV=1

MTARYIAIDWGSTNLRAWLYQGDKCLESRQSEAGVTRLNGKSPDAVLAEVTTHWRDSATP
VVMAGMIGSNVGWQNAPYLPVPALFSAIGEQLTAVGDNIWIIPGLCVSREDNHNVMRGEE
TQLLGARELSPSSVYVMPGTHCKWVQTDTQQIHDFRTVMTGELHHLLLRHSLVGAGLPEQ
EVSGDAYAAGLERGLNSPAVLPSLFEVRASHVLGHLAREQVSDFLSGLLIGAEVASMSES
FAAQQAITLVAGPALISRYQQAFSAIGRDVSTVDGDMAFQAGIRSIAHAVAN

5- *dgoR*: >tr|B5QUP2|B5QUP2_SALEP Galactonate operon transcriptional repressor OS=Salmonella enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=dgoR PE=4 SV=1

MTLNKTDRIVITLGKQIVSGKYVPGSALPAEADLCEEFETSRNIIREVFRSLMAKRLIEM
KRYRGAFIAPRNQWNYLDTDVLQWVLENDYDPRLISAMSEIRNLVEPAIARWAAERATSS
DLAEIESALNDMIANNQDREAFNEADIRYHEAVLQSVHNPVLQQLNVAISSLQRAVFERT
WMGDAANMPKTLQEHKALFDAIRHQDGDAAEQAALTMIASSTRRLKEIT

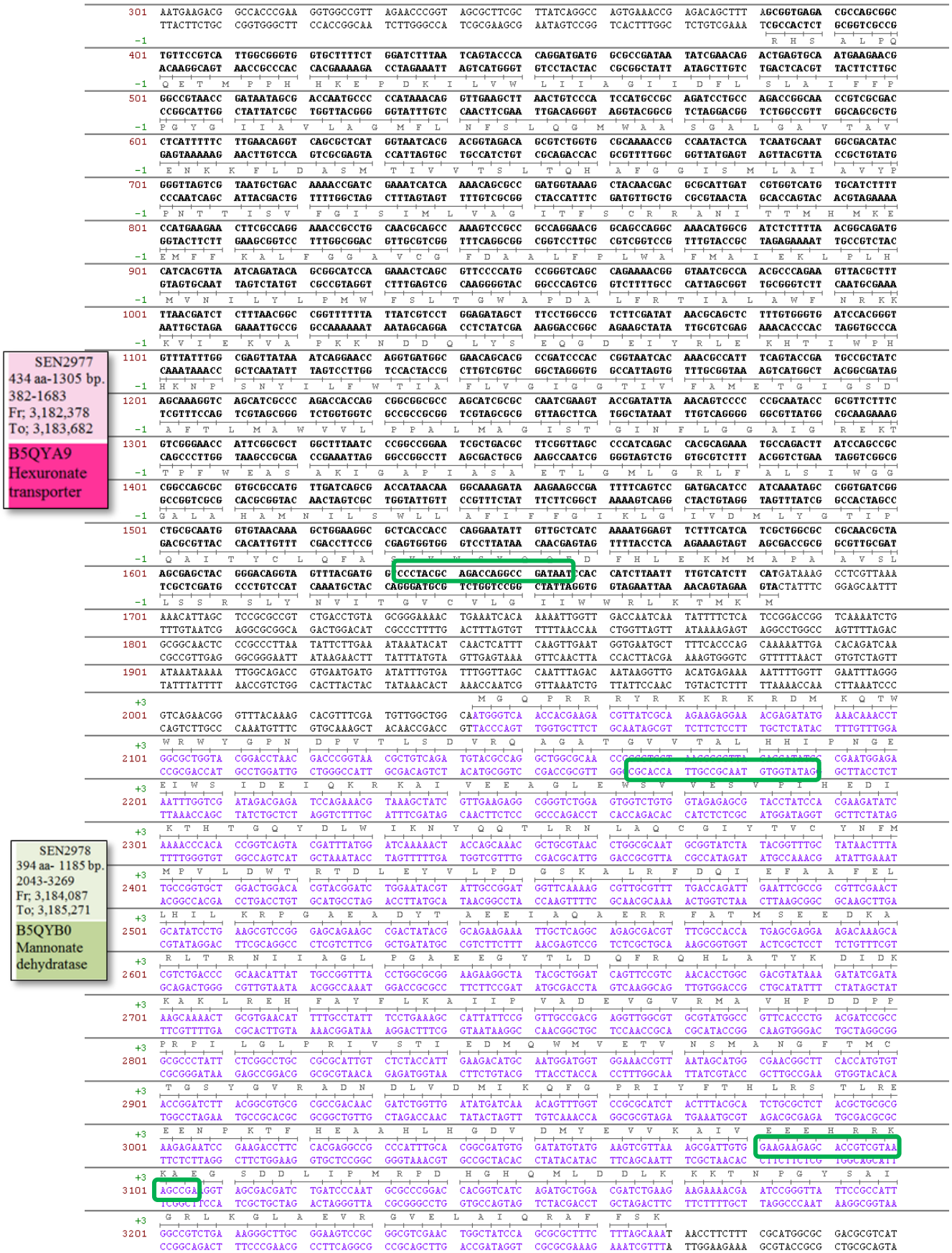
6- *yidA*: >tr|B5QUP3|B5QUP3_SALEP Uncharacterized protein OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=yidA PE=4 SV=1

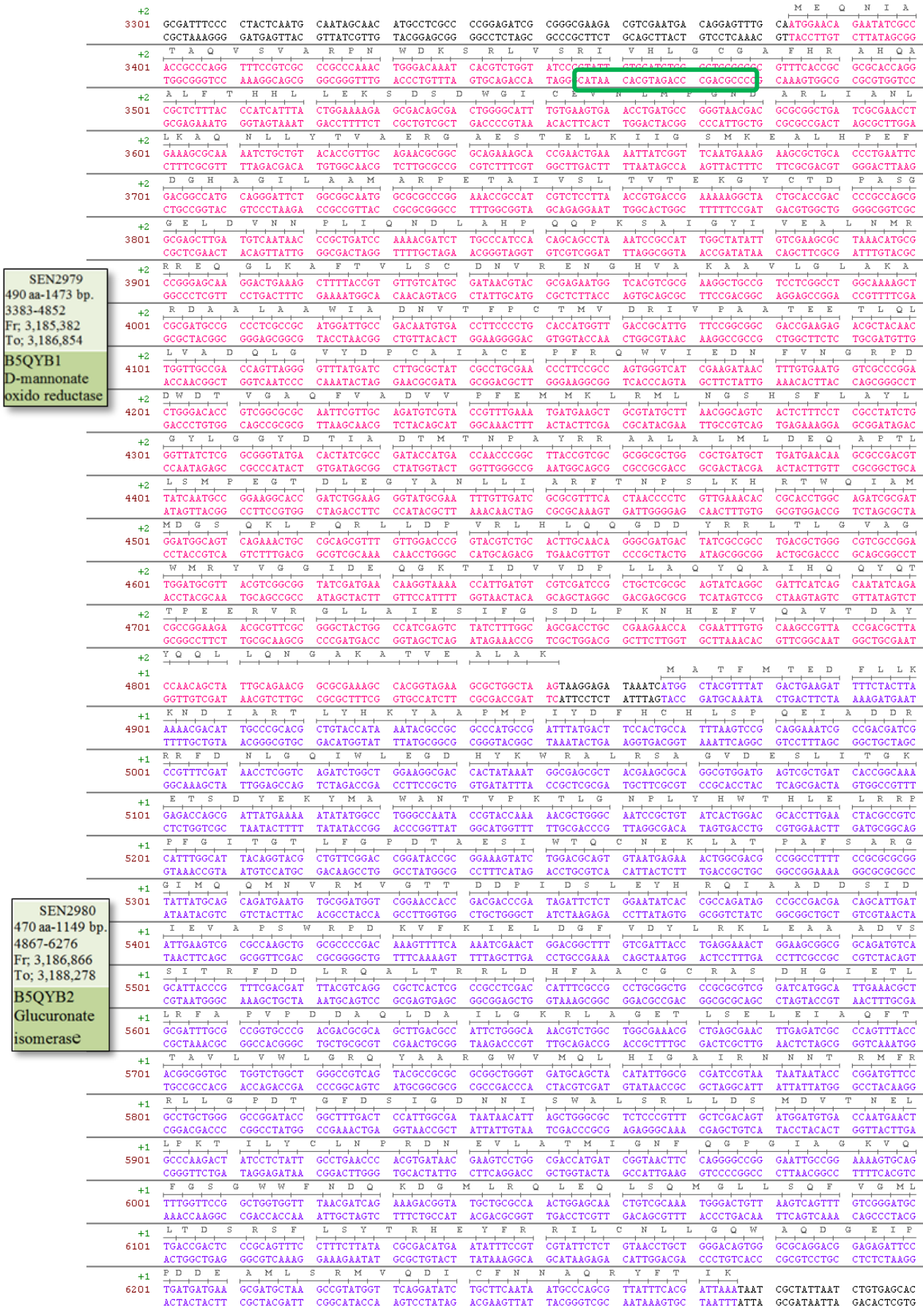
MAIKLIAIDMDGTLLLPDHTISPAVKNAIAAAREKGVNVVLTTGRPYAGVHSYLKELHME
QPGDYCITYNGALVQKAGDGSTVAQTALSYDDYRYLEKLSREVGSHFHALDRNTLYTANR
DISYYTVHESYVATIPLVFCEAEKMDPNTQFLKVMMIDEPAVLDRAIARIPAEVKEKYTV
LKSAPYFLEILDKRVNKGTGVKSLAEALGIKPEEVMAIGDQENDIAMIEYAGMGVAMDNA
IPSVKEVANFVTKSNLEDGVAWAIEKFVLNPDHSSGHFPAR

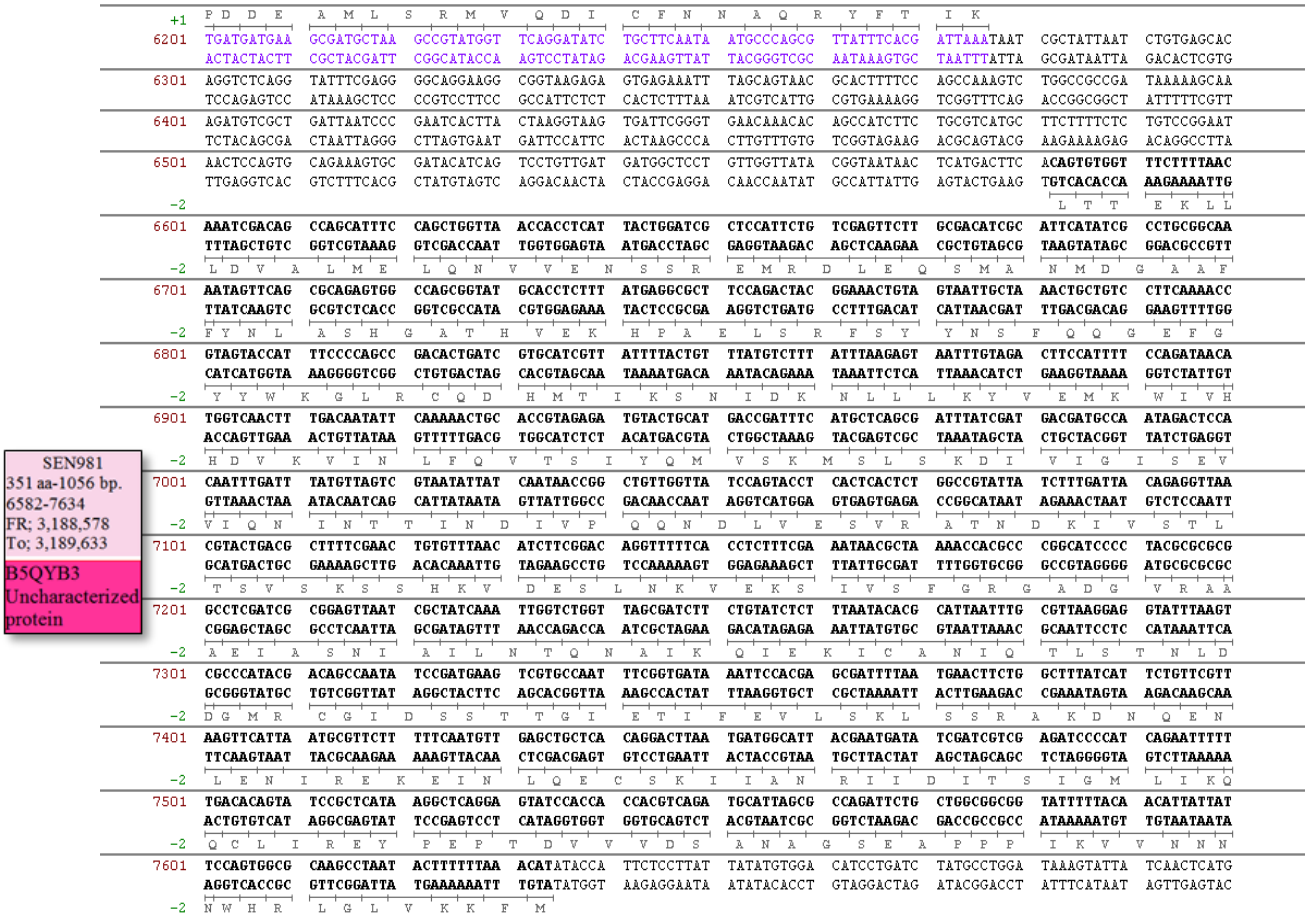
7- *torS*: >tr|B5QUN7|B5QUN7_SALEP Two-component sensor protein histidine protein kinase OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=torS PE=4 SV=1

MSTPSLTRRLWLAFALMAALTLLSTVIGWISLRVISQVEQTNTQALLPTMNMARQLSEAS
AYELFSAQNLTNADSEGVWLAQGKMLKAQSLKINHLLQALSEQGFNTSAIARQEKEIAQT
LGQQGTLVGEILTLRAQQQQLSRQIAEAAESIAAQAHGQANNAATSAGATQAGIYDLIES
GKGDQAERALDRLIDIDLEYVNQMNELRVNALRFKLLIVTLKDAQGLSDAEDTDEKLNQL
VKILSRRQQRIEDPTVRAQIADALEKINQYTTLVTLFRKENAIRDQLQTLMANNLFQFTR
FSTEVSQLVNAIEKRNEAGLARLTHASQRGQIGLVILGILALCSLSFILWRVVYRSVSRP
LAQQTQALQRLLEGDIDSPFPEAAGVSELDTISRLMEAFRANVRKLNRHREDLAEQVRSQ
TAELHALVLEHRQARAEAEKANEAKSTFLAAMSHEIRTPLYGILGTVQLLADKPLMANYR
DDLQAINDSGESLLAILNDILDYSAIEVGGTNVSISEEPFEPRQLLNSALHLMHSRVQVA
LIADFSEQLPSTLQGDPRRIRQIVINLLSNAAKFTDRGSIVLRTFCDDQSWFIEVEDTGC
GIPEAKLTAIFKPFVQATGRRGGTGLGLAISASLAEAMGGTLTVTSTLHVGSCFRLQLPV
RHPKPASKSAFRKPINLNGLRLLLIEDNMLTQRITAEMLTGKGVKVSVAESANDALRCLA
EGESFDVALVDFDLPDYDGLTLAQQLMSQYPAMKRIGFSAHVIDDNLRQRTAGLFCGIIQ
KPVPREELYRMIAHYLQGKSHNARAMLNEHQLAGDMASVGPEKLRQWIALFKDSALPLVE
EIEAARAMNDDVNIKRLAHKLKSGCASLGMTQATEACRELELQPLSDIDIKTIVTQGVTA
LDAWIADHPSP

Appendix 2: Translated sequence of induced genes (using Vector NTI program)




SEN2979
490 aa-1473 bp.
3383-4852
Fr; 3,185,382
To; 3,186,854
B5QYB1
D-mannonate oxido reductase
SEN2980
470 aa-1149 bp.
4867-6276
Fr; 3,186,866
To; 3,188,278
B5QYB2
Glucuronate isomerase



1- SEN2978 >sp|B5QYB0|UXUA_SALEP Mannonatedehydratase OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=uxuA PE=3 SV=1

MKQTWRWYGPNDPVTLSDVRQAGATGVVTALHHIPNGEIWSIDEIQKRKAIVEEAGLEWS
VVESVPIHEDIKTHTGQYDLWIKNYQQTLRNLAQCGIYTVCYNFMPVLDWTRTDLEYVLP
DGSKALRFDQIEFAAFELHILKRPGAEADYTAEEIAQAERRFATMSEEDKARLTRNIIAG
LPGAEEGYTLDQFRQHLATYKDIDKAKLREHFAYFLKAIIPVADEVGVRMAVHPDDPPRP
ILGLPRIVSTIEDMQWMVETVNSMANGFTMCTGSYGVRADNDLVDMIKQFGPRIYFTHLR
STLREENPKTFHEAAHLHGDVDMYEVVKAIVEEEHRRKAEGSDDLIPMRPDHGHQMLDDL
KKKTNPGYSAIGRLKGLAEVRGVELAIQRAFFSK

2- SEN2979 >tr|B5QYB1|B5QYB1_SALEP D-mannonateoxidoreductase OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=SEN2979 PE=4 SV=1

MEQNIATAQVSVARPNWDKSRLVSRIVHLGCGAFHRAHQALFTHHLLEKSDSDWGICEVN
LMPGNDARLIANLKAQNLLYTVAERGAESTELKIIGSMKEALHPEFDGHAGILAAMARPE
TAIVSLTVTEKGYCTDPASGELDVNNPLIQNDLAHPQQPKSAIGYIVEALNMRREQGLKA
FTVLSCDNVRENGHVAKAAVLGLAKARDAALAAWIADNVTFPCTMVDRIVPAATEETLQL
VADQLGVYDPCAIACEPFRQWVIEDNFVNGRPDWDTVGAQFVADVVPFEMMKLRMLNGSH
SFLAYLGYLGGYDTIADTMTNPAYRRAALALMLDEQAPTLSMPEGTDLEGYANLLIARFT
NPSLKHRTWQIAMDGSQKLPQRLLDPVRLHLQQGDDYRRLTLGVAGWMRYVGGIDEQGKT
IDVVDPLLAQYQAIHQQYQTPEERVRGLLAIESIFGSDLPKNHEFVQAVTDAYQQLLQNG
AKATVEALAK

3- SEN2980 >sp|B5QYB2|UXAC_SALEP Uronateisomerase OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=uxaC PE=3 SV=1

MATFMTEDFLLKNDIARTLYHKYAAPMPIYDFHCHLSPQEIADDRRFDNLGQIWLEGDHY
KWRALRSAGVDESLITGKETSDYEKYMAWANTVPKTLGNPLYHWTHLELRRPFGITGTLF
GPDTAESIWTQCNEKLATPAFSARGIMQQMNVRMVGTTDDPIDSLEYHRQIAADDSIDIE
VAPSWRPDKVFKIELDGFVDYLRKLEAAADVSITRFDDLRQALTRRLDHFAACGCRASDH
GIETLRFAPVPDDAQLDAILGKRLAGETLSELEIAQFTTAVLVWLGRQYAARGWVMQLHI
GAIRNNNTRMFRLLGPDTGFDSIGDNNISWALSRLLDSMDVTNELPKTILYCLNPRDNEV
LATMIGNFQGPGIAGKVQFGSGWWFNDQKDGMLRQLEQLSQMGLLSQFVGMLTDSRSFLS
YTRHEYFRRILCNLLGQWAQDGEIPDDEAMLSRMVQDICFNNAQRYFTIK

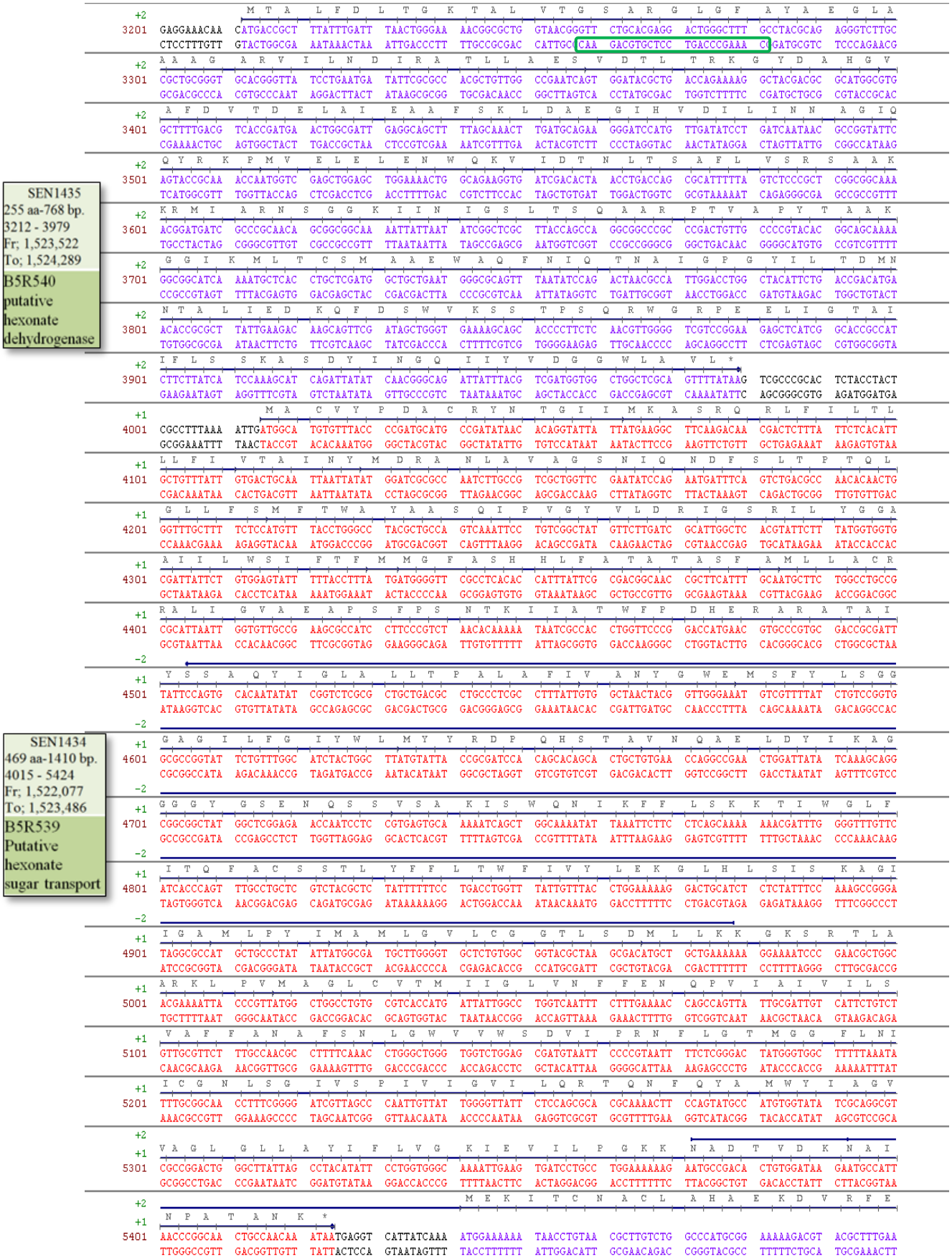
4- SEN2977 >tr|B5QYA9|B5QYA9_SALEP Hexuronate transporter OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=SEN2977 PE=4 SV=1

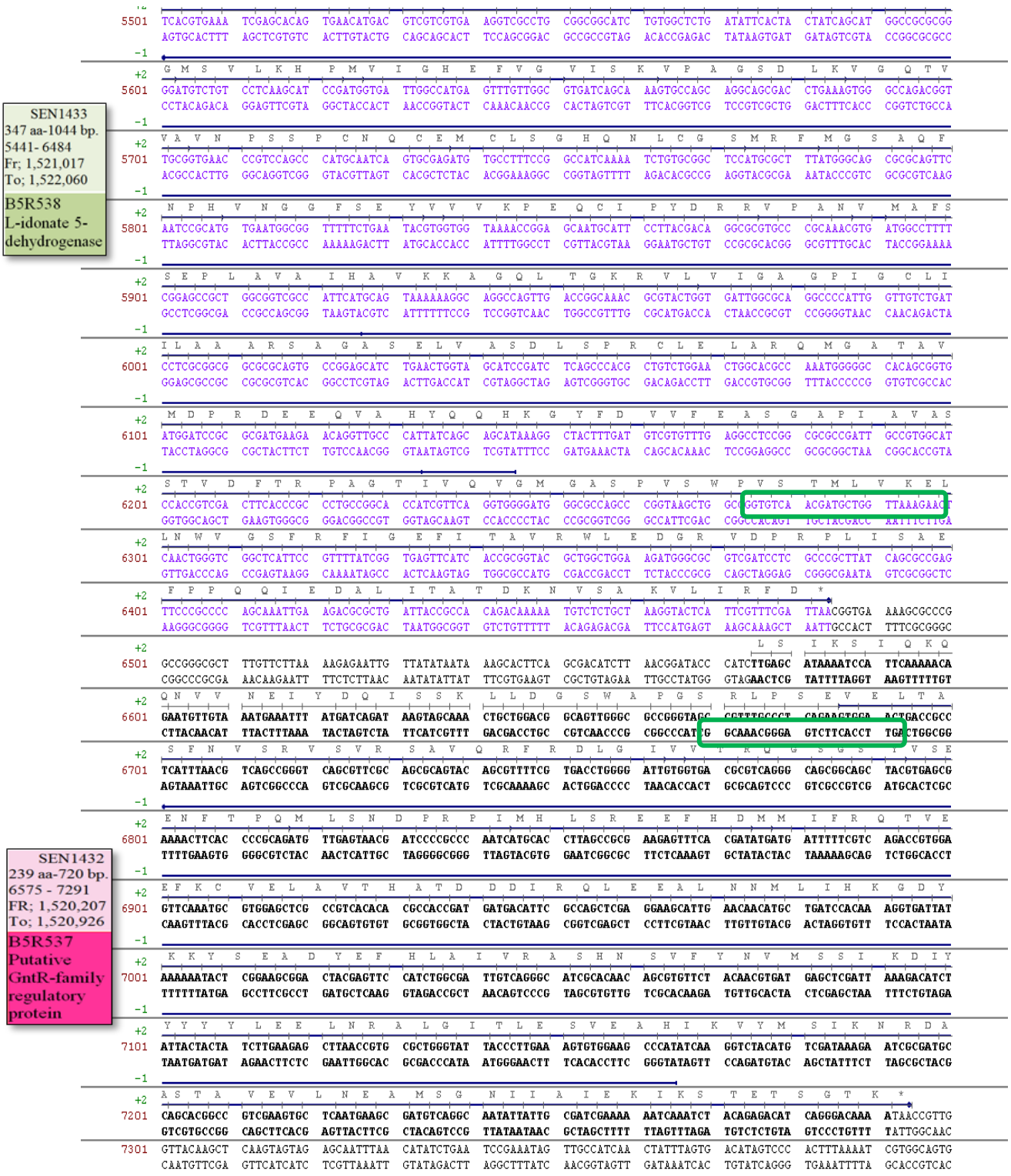
MKMTKLRWWIIGLVCVGTIVNYLSRSSLSVAAPAMMKELHFDEQQYSWVVSAFQLCYTIA
QPITGYLMDVIGLKIGFFIFALLWSLINMAHALAGGWISLAFLRGLMGLTEASAIPAGIK
ASAEWFPTKERGIAGGLFNIGTSIGAMLAPPLVVWAMLTFADSGIGTEMAFVITGGIGVL
FAITWFLIYNSPNKHPWITHKELRYIEDGQESYLQDDNKKPAVKEIVKKRNFWALAITRF
LADPAWGTLSFWMPLYLINVMHLPLKEIAMFAWLPFLAADFGCVAGGFLAKFFMEKMHMT
TINARRCSFTIGAVLMISIGFVSITTNPYVAIALMSIGGFAHQTLSTVVITMSADLFKKN
EVATVAGLAGSAAWMGQLSFNLFMGALVAIIGYGPFFIALSLFDIIGAIILWVLIKDPEK
HHPPMTEQPLASHR

5- SEN2981 >tr|B5QYB3|B5QYB3_SALEP Uncharacterized protein OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=SEN2981 PE=4 SV=1

MFKKVLGLRHWNNNVVKIPPPAESGANASDVVVDTPEPYERILCQKILMGISTIDIIRNA
IIKSCEQLNIEKERINELNEQNDKARSSLKSLVEFITEIGTTSSDIGCRMGDLNTSLTQI
NACIKEIQKIANQTNLIAINSAIEAARVGDAGRGFSVISKEVKNLSEDVKHSSKSVSTLT
SVIKDNTARVSEVLDNQQPVIDNITTNINQIVESIGIVIDKSLSMKSVMQYISTVQFLNI
VKVDHVIWKMEVYKLLLNKDINSKITMHDQCRLGKWYYGFEGQQFSNYYSFRSLEAPHKE
VHTAGHSALNYFAAGDMNAMSQELDRMERSSNEVVNQLEMLAVDLLKETTL

Appendix 3: Translated sequence of induced genes (using Vector NTI program)


SEN1435
255 aa-768 bp.
3212 - 3979
Fr; 1,523,522
To; 1,524,289
B5R540
putative
hexonate
dehydrogenase
SEN1434
469 aa-1410 bp.
4015 - 5424
Fr; 1,522,077
To; 1,523,486
B5R539
Putative
hexonate
sugar transport


SEN1433
347 aa-1044 bp.
5441- 6484
Fr; 1,521,017
To; 1,522,060
B5R538
L-idonate 5-dehydrogenase
SEN1432
239 aa-720 bp.
6575 - 7291
FR; 1,520,207
To; 1,520,926
B5R537
Putative GntR-family regulatory protein

1- SEN1433 >tr|B5R538|B5R538_SALEP Putative hexonate dehydrogenase OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=SEN1433 PE=4 SV=1

MEKITCNACLAHAEKDVRFESREIEHSEHDVVVKVACGGICGSDIHYYQHGRAGMSVLKH
PMVIGHEFVGVISKVPAGSDLKVGQTVAVNPSSPCNQCEMCLSGHQNLCGSMRFMGSAQF
NPHVNGGFSEYVVVKPEQCIPYDRRVPANVMAFSEPLAVAIHAVKKAGQLTGKRVLVIGA
GPIGCLILAAARSAGASELVASDLSPRCLELARQMGATAVMDPRDEEQVAHYQQHKGYFD
VVFEASGAPIAVASTVDFTRPAGTIVQVGMGASPVSWPVSTMLVKELNWVGSFRFIGEFI
TAVRWLEDGRVDPRPLISAEFPPQQIEDALITATDKNVSAKVLIRFD

2- SEN1434 >tr|B5R539|B5R539_SALEP Putative hexonate sugar transport protein OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=SEN1434 PE=4 SV=1

MACVYPDACRYNTGIIMKASRQRLFILTLLFIVTAINYMDRANLAVAGSNIQNDFSLTPT
QLGLLFSMFTWAYAASQIPVGYVLDRIGSRILYGGAIILWSIFTFMMGFASHHLFATATA
SFAMLLACRALIGVAEAPSFPSNTKIIATWFPDHERARATAIYSSAQYIGLALLTPALAF
IVANYGWEMSFYLSGGAGILFGIYWLMYYRDPQHSTAVNQAELDYIKAGGGYGSENQSSV
SAKISWQNIKFFLSKKTIWGLFITQFACSSTLYFFLTWFIVYLEKGLHLSISKAGIGAML
PYIMAMLGVLCGGTLSDMLLKKGKSRTLARKLPVMAGLCVTMIIGLVNFFENQPVIAIVI
LSVAFFANAFSNLGWVVWSDVIPRNFLGTMGGFLNICGNLSGIVSPIVIGVILQRTQNFQ
YAMWYIAGVAGLGLLAYIFLVGKIEVILPGKKNADTVDKNAINPATANK

3- SEN1435 >tr|B5R540|B5R540_SALEP Putative hexonate dehydrogenase OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=SEN1435 PE=1 SV=1

MTALFDLTGKTALVTGSARGLGFAYAEGLAAAGARVILNDIRATLLAESVDTLTRKGYDA
HGVAFDVTDELAIEAAFSKLDAEGIHVDILINNAGIQYRKPMVELELENWQKVIDTNLTS
AFLVSRSAAKRMIARNSGGKIINIGSLTSQAARPTVAPYTAAKGGIKMLTCSMAAEWAQF
NIQTNAIGPGYILTDMNTALIEDKQFDSWVKSSTPSQRWGRPEELIGTAIFLSSKASDYI
NGQIIYVDGGWLAVL

4- SEN1436 >tr|B5R541|B5R541_SALEP Putative dehydratase OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=SEN1436 PE=1 SV=1

MKVSNLKITNVKTILTAPGGIDLAVVKIETNEPGLYGLGCATFTQRIFAVKSAIDEYMAP
FLVGKDPTRIEDIWQSGVVSGYWRNGPIMNNALSGVDMALWDIKGKLAGMPVYDLLGGKC
RDGIPLYCHTDGGDEVEVEDNIRARMEEGYQYVRCQMGMYGGAGTDDLKLIATQLARAKN
IQPKRSPRSKTPGIYFDPDAYAKSVPRLFDHLRNKLGFGIEFIHDVHERVTPVTAINLAK
TLEQYQLFYLEDPVAPENIDWLKMLRQQSSTPISMGELFVNVNEWKPLIDNRLIDYIRCH
VSTIGGITPARKLAVYSELNGVRTAWHGPGDISPVGVCANMHLDLSSPNFGIQEYTPMND
ALRDVFPGCPEIDHGYAYLNDKPGLGIDIDEAKAAKYPCEGGIPSWTMARTPDGTASRP

5- SEN1432 >tr|B5R537|B5R537_SALEP Putative GntR-family regulatory protein OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=SEN1432 PE=4 SV=1

MSIKSIQKQNVVNEIYDQISSKLLDGSWAPGSRLPSEVELTASFNVSRVSVRSAVQRFRD
LGIVVTRQGSGSYVSENFTPQMLSNDPRPIMHLSREEFHDMMIFRQTVEFKCVELAVTHA
TDDDIRQLEEALNNMLIHKGDYKKYSEADYEFHLAIVRASHNSVFYNVMSSIKDIYYYYL
EELNRALGITLESVEAHIKVYMSIKNRDASTAVEVLNEAMSGNIIAIEKIKSTETSGTK

6- SEN1437 >tr|B5R542|B5R542_SALEP Aminoglycoside N(6')-acetyltransferase type 1 OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=SEN1437 PE=3 SV=1

MDIRQMNKTHLEHWRGLRKQLWPGHPDDAHLADGEEILQADHLASFVAMADGVAIGFADA
SIRHDYVNGCDSSPVAFLEGIFVLPSFRQRGVAKQLIAAVQRWGTNKGCREMASDTTPEN
TISQKVHLALGFEETERVIFYRKRC

Appendix 4: Translated sequence of induced genes (using Vector NTI program)

1-*ybhC* >tr|B5QX57|B5QX57_SALEP Possible pectinesterase OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=ybhC PE=3 SV=1

MNTLSVSRLALALAFGVTLSACSSTPPDQIPSDQTAPGTASRPILSANEAKNFVAARYFA
SLTPNTAPWSPSPITLPAQPDFVVGPAGTPGVTHTSIQAAVDAAMVKRTNKRQYIAIMPG
DYQGTVYVPAAPGSLTLYGTGEKPIDVKIGMAIDGEMSVADWRRAVNPGGKYMPGKPAWY
MFDNCQSKHAATIGVMCSAAFWSQNNGLQLQNLTIENTLGDSVDAGNHPAVALRTDGDKV
QINKVNILGRQNTFFVTNSGVQNRLQTDRQPRTLVTNSYIEGDVDMVSGRGAVVFDNTNF
QVVNSRTQQEAYVFAPATLSNIYYGFLAINSRFNASGDGVAQLGRSLDVDANTNGQVVIR
DSVINEGFNVAKPWADAVISKRPFAGNTGTVDDKDEVQRNLNDTNYNRMWEYNNRGVGSK
VVAEPKQ

2-*hutI* >sp|B5QX58|HUTI_SALEP Imidazolonepropionase OS=*Salmonella* enteritidis PT4 (strain P125109) GN=hutI PE=3 SV=1

MRQLLPGDTVWRNIRLATMDPQRQAPYGLVDNQALIVREGHICDIVPETQLPVSGDNIHD
MQGRLVTPGLIDCHTHLVFAGNRAAEWEQRLNGASYQHISAQGGGINATVSATRACAEET
LYLLARERMMRLASEGVTLLEIKSGYGLELATEEKLLRVAAKLAAENAIDISPTLLAAHA
TPAEYRDDPDGYITLVCETMIPQLWQKGLFDAVDLFCESVGFNVAQSERVLQTAKALGIP
VKGHVEQLSLLGGAQLVSRYQGLSADHIEYLDEAGVAAMRDGGTVGVLLPGAFYFLRETQ
RPPVELLRRYQVPVAVASDFNPGTSPFCSLHLAMNMACVQFGLTSEEAWAGVTRHAARAL
GRQATHGQLRADYRADFVVWDAEQPVEVVYEPGRNPLYQRVYRGQIS

Appendix 5: Sequencing of the potential promoter fragments

Green colour for restriction sites; yellow for genes sequences; Ns ambiguous nucleotides
Pink colour for mismatching nicleotides

1- pJET-RP2-*ybhC*

NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNAGGAGNCTTCTAGAAAGATGAGGGATCCATCAGCGCCTGGTTATCCACCAGCCCGTACGGGGCTTGCCGCTGCGGGTCC
ATTGTCGCCAGCCTGATGTTTCGCCAGACAGTATCGCCCGGTAAAAGTTGCCGCATTCCTGTCGCTCTCTTGCCTGTCATGAGTTGTATAGACA
TTTATTTTCTTTCTGCTCCGGATTGTCAACTCAAAGCGCGAAAGTTGTTGCTTAATTGTGATAAAACTATCTGATGCTACAGGTGTTTCCGGCC
TGAAAAGGAACTTTTTACCTTTTCGCCTTCCCGTTTCGTTCAACTTAGTATAAAAAAGCAGGCTTCAATGGATGTCATTTAACTTTTTCAAGCC
CGGAGCAACCTGTGAATACATTATCGGTTTCCCGTCTGGCGCTGGCACTGGCTTTTGGCGTGACGCTGAGCGCCTGTAGCTCTACGCCACCCGA
TCAGATCCCTTCCGATCAAGAATTCGTGATCTTGCTGAAAAACTCGAGCCATCCGGAAGATCTGGCGGCCGCTCTCCCTATAGTGAGTCGTATT
ACGCCGGATGGATATGGTGTTCAGGCACAAGTGTTAAAGCAGTTGATTTTATTCACTATGATGAAAAAAACAATGAATGGAACCTGCTCCAAGT
TAAAAATAGAGATAATACCGAAAACTCATCGAGTAGTAAGATTAGAGATAATACAACAATAAAAAAATGGTTTAGAACTTACTCACAGCGTGAT
GCTACTAATTGGGACAATTTTCCAGATGAAGTATCATCTAAGAATTTAAATGAAGAAGACTTCAGAGCTTTTGTTAAAAATTATTTGGCAAAAA
TAATATAATTCGGCTGCNNGGGCGGCCTCGTGATACGCCTATTTTTATAGGTTAATGTCATGATAATAATGGTTTCTTAGACGTCAGGTGGCAC
TTTTCGGGGAAATGTGCGCNGAANCCCTATTTGTTNATTTTTCTAANTNNATTCAANATGTATCCGCTCATGAGNNATNNCNNNATAANGCTTC
ANANANTGAAAAGNNNNTATNNNNNTTCANNTTNNGTNNCNCCNNNNTCCNNTTNGCGNATTTNCNNCNNNTTTNGNNNACCNNAANNCTNNNA
AGNAAANATNCTGAGATCANNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNCNNNNNNNANNNNNNGANNNTNNGNNNNN

Salmonella enterica subsp. Enterica serovar Enteritidis strain SEJ, complete genome
Sequence ID: gb|CP008928.1|Length: 4678927Number of Matches: 1

putative acyl-CoA thioester hydrolase ybhCimidazolonepropionase

```
Query  44       ATCAGCGCCTGGTTATCCACCAGCCCGTACGGGGCTTGCCGCTGCGGGTCCATTGTCGCC  103
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794408  ATCAGCGCCTGGTTATCCACCAGCCCGTACGGGGCTTGCCGCTGCGGGTCCATTGTCGCC  3794349

Query  104      AGCCTGATGTTTCGCCAGACAGTATCGCCCGGTAAAAGTTGCCGCATTCCTGTCGCTCTC  163
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794348  AGCCTGATGTTTCGCCAGACAGTATCGCCCGGTAAAAGTTGCCGCATTCCTGTCGCTCTC  3794289

Query  164      TTGCCTGTCATGAGTTGTATAGACATTTATTTTCTTTCTGCTCCGGATTGTCAACTCAAA  223
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794288  TTGCCTGTCATGAGTTGTATAGACATTTATTTTCTTTCTGCTCCGGATTGTCAACTCAAA  3794229

Query  224      GCGCGAAAGTTGTTGCTTAATTGTGATAAAACTATCTGATGCTACAGGTGTTTCCGGCCT  283
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794228  GCGCGAAAGTTGTTGCTTAATTGTGATAAAACTATCTGATGCTACAGGTGTTTCCGGCCT  3794169
```

```
Query  284      GAAAAGGAACTTTTTACCTTTTCGCCTTCCCGTTTCGTTCAACTTAGTATAAAAAAGCAG  343
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794168  GAAAAGGAACTTTTTACCTTTTCGCCTTCCCGTTTCGTTCAACTTAGTATAAAAAAGCAG  3794109

Query  344      GCTTCAATGGATGTCATTTAACTTTTTCAAGCCCGGAGCAACCTGTGAATACATTATCGG  403
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794108  GCTTCAATGGATGTCATTTAACTTTTTCAAGCCCGGAGCAACCTGTGAATACATTATCGG  3794049

Query  404      TTTCCCGTCTGGCGCTGGCACTGGCTTTTGGCGTGACGCTGAGCGCCTGTAGCTCTACGC  463
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794048  TTTCCCGTCTGGCGCTGGCACTGGCTTTTGGCGTGACGCTGAGCGCCTGTAGCTCTACGC  3793989

Query  464      CACCCGATCAGATCCCTTCCGATCAA  489
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3793988  CACCCGATCAGATCCCTTCCGATCAA  3793963
```

T7F-*ybhC*

```
NNNNNNNNNNANNNNNNGNNGGCTCGAGTTTTTNGCAAGATCNCGAATTCTTGATCGGAAGGGATCTGATCGGGTGGCGTAGAGCTACAGGCGC
TCAGCGTCACGCCAAAAGCCAGTGCCAGCGCCAGACGGGAAACCGATAATGTATTCACAGGTTGCTCCGGGCTTGAAAAAGTTAAATGACATCC
ATTGAAGCCTGCTTTTTTATACTAAGTTGAACGAAACGGGAAGGCGAAAAGGTAAAAAGTTCCTTTTCAGGCCGGAAACACCTGTAGCATCAGA
TAGTTTTATCACAATTAAGCAACAACTTTCGCGCTTTGAGTTGACAATCCGGAGCANAAAGAAAATAAATGTCTATACAACTCATGACAGGCAA
GAGAGCGACAGGAATGCGGCAACTTTTACCGGGCGATACTGTCTGGCGAAACATCAGGCTGGCGACAATGGACCCGCAGCGGCAAGCCCCGTAC
GGGCTGGTGGATAACCAGGCGCTGATGGATCCCTCATCTTTCTAGAAGATCTCCTACAATATTCTCAGCTGCCATGGAAAATCGATGTTCTTCT
TTTATTCTCTCAAGATTTTCAGGCTGTATATTAAAACTTATATTAAGAACTATGCTAACCACCTCATCAGGAACCGTTGTAGGTGGCGTGGGTT
TTCTTGGCAATCGACTCTCATGAAAACTACGAGCTAAATATTCAATATGTTCCTCTTGACCAACTTTATTCTGCATTTTTTTTGAACGAGGTTT
AGAGCAAGCTTCAGGAAACTGANACAGGAATTTTATTAAAAATTTAAATTTTGAAGAAAGTTCGTGGTTAATAGCATCCATTTTTTGCTTTGCA
GTTCCTCAGCATTCTTAACAAAAGACGTCTCTTTTGACATGTTTAAGTTTAAACCTCCTGTGTGAAATTATTATCCGCTCATAATTCCACACAT
TATACNAGCNNGAAGCATAAAGTGTAAGCCTGGGGNGCCTAATGAGTGANCTAACTCNCATTNATNGCGTTGCNCTNNNNTNCNANNGCTTTCC
AGNNGGAAANCNTNNCNNGNNNNCNNCATNNNANNNGCNNANNNNCGGGGNNNNGGNGNNGCNTNNNNNNNNTNNTNCNNNTNCNTNNNNNNNN
NNNNCNNNNNNNNNGGNNCNNNCNNNNCNGNNNNNGNNTCANNNNNNNNNNNNNNANCGNNNTCNNNNANCNGGGGNANNNNCNGNANANAANNN
N
```

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain SEJ, complete genome
Sequence ID: gb|CP008928.1|Length: 4678927Number of Matches: 1

putative acyl-CoA thioester hydrolase ybhCimidazolonepropionase

```
Query  51       TTGATCGGAAGGGATCTGATCGGGTGGCGTAGAGCTACAGGCGCTCAGCGTCACGCCAAA  110
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3793963  TTGATCGGAAGGGATCTGATCGGGTGGCGTAGAGCTACAGGCGCTCAGCGTCACGCCAAA  3794022

Query  111      AGCCAGTGCCAGCGCCAGACGGGAAACCGATAATGTATTCACAGGTTGCTCCGGGCTTGA  170
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794023  AGCCAGTGCCAGCGCCAGACGGGAAACCGATAATGTATTCACAGGTTGCTCCGGGCTTGA  3794082

Query  171      AAAAGTTAAATGACATCCATTGAAGCCTGCTTTTTTATACTAAGTTGAACGAAACGGGAA  230
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794083  AAAAGTTAAATGACATCCATTGAAGCCTGCTTTTTTATACTAAGTTGAACGAAACGGGAA  3794142

Query  231      GGCGAAAAGGTAAAAAGTTCCTTTTCAGGCCGGAAACACCTGTAGCATCAGATAGTTTTA  290
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794143  GGCGAAAAGGTAAAAAGTTCCTTTTCAGGCCGGAAACACCTGTAGCATCAGATAGTTTTA  3794202

Query  291      TCACAATTAAGCAACAACTTTCGCGCTTTGAGTTGACAATCCGGAGCAGAAAGAAAATAA  350
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794203  TCACAATTAAGCAACAACTTTCGCGCTTTGAGTTGACAATCCGGAGCAGAAAGAAAATAA  3794262

Query  351      ATGTCTATACAACTCATGACAGGCAAGAGAGCGACAGGAATGCGGCAACTTTTACCGGGC  410
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794263  ATGTCTATACAACTCATGACAGGCAAGAGAGCGACAGGAATGCGGCAACTTTTACCGGGC  3794322

Query  411      GATACTGTCTGGCGAAACATCAGGCTGGCGACAATGGACCCGCAGCGGCAAGCCCCGTAC  470
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794323  GATACTGTCTGGCGAAACATCAGGCTGGCGACAATGGACCCGCAGCGGCAAGCCCCGTAC  3794382

Query  471      GGGCTGGTGGATAACCAGGCGCTGAT  496
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3794383  GGGCTGGTGGATAACCAGGCGCTGAT  3794408
```

2-pJET-RP2-SEN1435

NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNGGAGANCTTCTAGNNNATCACGAATTCCAAAGCCCAGTCCTCGTGCAGAACCCGTTACCAGCGCCGTTTTCCCAGT
TAAATCAAATAAAGCGGTCATGTTGTTTCCTCACTTGTTTAATTTGTATGACGACTATCCTTTTTTAGGTTGAATTTTCGCCCTGATAAAATCA
ACAGTTCACCCATGAATTTGCAACAAGGATCACAAACAGCTCCACATGCCGACCGCGTAATTAATATTAATTAATTGAATTATATGTATATATT
TGGTTTAAATTTAACGCAGTTTGATCGCTGTCACAGAATGGCACTCGCAGCGATCCGCTGTAAAAGAAGCGTGATATAACAGCATAAAGTTGTA
GGACAACTTACGTATATCTGTTGTATCATCCACAACGGTATGACATGCGGTAAATTCGCTGAGTTAAGGAGTGAAAGTGAGTAACCTGAAAATT
ACCAACGTGAAAACGATTCTGACGGCGCCGGGCGGCATTGATTTGGCAGTCGTTAAGATAGAAACCAACGAGCCAGGGCGGATCCCTCATCTTG
CTGAAAAACTCGAGCCATCCGGAAGATCTGGCGGCCGCTCTCCCTATAGTGAGTCGTATTACGCCGGATGGATATGGTGTTCAGGCACAAGTGT
TAAAGCAGTTGATTTTATTCACTATGATGAAAAAAACAATGAATGGAACCTGCTCCAAGTTAAAAATAGAGATAATACCGAAAACTCATCGAGT
AGTAAGATTAGAGATAATACAACAATAAAAAAATGGTTTAGAACTTACTCACAGCGTGATGCTACTAATTGGGACAATTTTCCCAGATGAAGTA
TCATCTAAGAATTTAAATGAAGAAGACTTCAGAGCTTTTGTTAAAATTATTTGGCAAAATAATATAATTCGGCTGCAGGGGCGGCCTCNTGATA
CGCCTATTTTTATNGGTTAATGTCATGATAANANGGTTTCTTAGACGTCAGGNGNNCTTTTNGGGAANGNGCNNNGAACCCTANTTNNNNTTTT
CNAANNCNTCANTATNNNTCNNCTCATGNNNNANACCNNATAANGCTTCANANNTNNANNNNNNNNNANNNTCANNTTCNNNNCNCNNANTCCN
TTTGCNNNTTNCNNCNNGNNNNNNNNNNANNNNNNNNNANNNAGANTCNTNAANNANTNNNNNGNNN

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain OLF-SE6-00219-16, complete genome Sequence ID: gb|CP009088.1|Length: 4677619Number of Matches: 1

Thr operon leader peptidegluconate 5-dehydrogenase

```
Query  46       CAAAGCCCAGTCCTCGTGCAGAACCCGTTACCAGCGCCGTTTTCCCAGTTAAATCAAATA  105
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1522936  CAAAGCCCAGTCCTCGTGCAGAACCCGTTACCAGCGCCGTTTTCCCAGTTAAATCAAATA  1522995

Query  106      AAGCGGTCATGTTGTTTCCTCACTTGTTTAATTTGTATGACGACTATCCTTTTTTAGGTT  165
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1522996  AAGCGGTCATGTTGTTTCCTCACTTGTTTAATTTGTATGACGACTATCCTTTTTTAGGTT  1523055

Query  166      GAATTTTCGCCCTGATAAAATCAACAGTTCACCCATGAATTTGCAACAAGGATCACAAAC  225
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523056  GAATTTTCGCCCTGATAAAATCAACAGTTCACCCATGAATTTGCAACAAGGATCACAAAC  1523115

Query  226      AGCTCCACATGCCGACCGCGTAATTAATATTAATTAATTGAATTATATGTATATATTTGG  285
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523116  AGCTCCACATGCCGACCGCGTAATTAATATTAATTAATTGAATTATATGTATATATTTGG  1523175

Query  286      TTTAAATTTAACGCAGTTTGATCGCTGTCACAGAATGGCACTCGCAGCGATCCGCTGTAA  345
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523176  TTTAAATTTAACGCAGTTTGATCGCTGTCACAGAATGGCACTCGCAGCGATCCGCTGTAA  1523235

Query  346      AAGAAGCGTGATATAACAGCATAAAGTTGTAGGACAACTTACGTATATCTGTTGTATCAT  405
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523236  AAGAAGCGTGATATAACAGCATAAAGTTGTAGGACAACTTACGTATATCTGTTGTATCAT  1523295

Query  406      CCACAACGGTATGACATGCGGTAAATTCGCTGAGTTAAGGAGTGAAAGTGAGTAACCTGA  465
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523296  CCACAACGGTATGACATGCGGTAAATTCGCTGAGTTAAGGAGTGAAAGTGAGTAACCTGA  1523355

Query  466      AAATTACCAACGTGAAAACGATTCTGACGGCGCCGGGCGGCATTGATTTGGCAGTCGTTA  525
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523356  AAATTACCAACGTGAAAACGATTCTGACGGCGCCGGGCGGCATTGATTTGGCAGTCGTTA  1523415

Query  526      AGATAGAAACCAACGAGCCAGGGC  549
                 |||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523416  AGATAGAAACCAACGAGCCAGGGC  1523439
```

T7F- SEN1435

NNNNNNNNNNNNNNTNCGGNTGGNTCGAGTTTTTCNGCAAGATGAGGGATCCGCCCTGGCTCGTTGGTTTCTATCTTAACGACTGCCAAATCAAT
GCCGCCCGGCGCCGTCAGAATCGTTTTCACGTTGGTAATTTTCAGGTTACTCACTTTCACTCCTTAACTCAGCGAATTTACCGCATGTCATACC
GTTGTGGATGATACAACAGATATACGTAAGTTGTCCTACAACTTTATGCTGTTATATCACGCTTCTTTTACAGCGGATCGCTGCGAGTGCCATT
CTGTGACAGCGATCAAACTGCGTTAAATTTAAACCAAATATATACATATAATTCAATTAATTAATATTAATTACGCGGTCGGCATGTGGAGCTG
TTTGTGATCCTTGTTGCAAATTCATGGGTGAACTGTTGATTTTATCAGGGCGAAAATTCAACCTAAAAAAGGATAGTCGTCATACAAATTAAAC
AAGTGAGGAAACAACATGACCGCTTTATTTGATTTAACTGGGAAAACGGCGCTGGTAACGGGTTCTGCACGAGGACTGGGCTTTGGAATTCGTG
ATCTTTCTAGAAGATCTCCTACAATATTCTCAGCTGCCATGGAAAATCGATGTTCTTCTTTTATTCTCTCAAGATTTTCAGGCTGTATATTAAA
ACTTATATTAAGAACTATGCTAACCACCTCATCAGGAACCGTTGTAGGTGGCGTGNGTTTTCTTGGCAATCGACTCTCATGAAAACTACGAGCT
AAATATTCAATATGTTCCTCTTGACCAACTTTATTCTGCATTTTTTTTGAACGAGGTTTAGAGCAAGCTTCAGGAAACTGAGACAGGAATTTTA
TTAAAAATTTAAATTTTGAAGAAAGTTCNNGGTTAATAGCATCCATTTTTTGCTTTGCAAGTTCCTCAGCATTNTNNCAAAANACGTCTCTTTT
GACATGTTAAAGTTAANCNNCTGTGTGAATTNTATCCGCTCATAATTCCNCACNTTATACGANCCGNANCATAANNTGNAAGCNTNNNNGNCNA
NNANNGAGCTAACTCANANTNANTGCNTNNNCTCACTGNNNNNCTTTCNNTNGGGNANCNNNNNNCNNCTGNATTANNGANNNNNNANNNNNNN

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain OLF-SE6-00219-16, complete genome Sequence ID: gb|CP009088.1|Length: 4677619Number of Matches: 1

Thr operon leader peptidegluconate 5-dehydrogenase

```
Query  52       GCCCTGGCTCGTTGGTTTCTATCTTAACGACTGCCAAATCAATGCCGCCCGGCGCCGTCA  111
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523439  GCCCTGGCTCGTTGGTTTCTATCTTAACGACTGCCAAATCAATGCCGCCCGGCGCCGTCA  1523380

Query  112      GAATCGTTTTCACGTTGGTAATTTTCAGGTTACTCACTTTCACTCCTTAACTCAGCGAAT  171
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523379  GAATCGTTTTCACGTTGGTAATTTTCAGGTTACTCACTTTCACTCCTTAACTCAGCGAAT  1523320

Query  172      TTACCGCATGTCATACCGTTGTGGATGATACAACAGATATACGTAAGTTGTCCTACAACT  231
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523319  TTACCGCATGTCATACCGTTGTGGATGATACAACAGATATACGTAAGTTGTCCTACAACT  1523260

Query  232      TTATGCTGTTATATCACGCTTCTTTTACAGCGGATCGCTGCGAGTGCCATTCTGTGACAG  291
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523259  TTATGCTGTTATATCACGCTTCTTTTACAGCGGATCGCTGCGAGTGCCATTCTGTGACAG  1523200

Query  292      CGATCAAACTGCGTTAAATTTAAACCAAATATATACATATAATTCAATTAATTAATATTA  351
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523199  CGATCAAACTGCGTTAAATTTAAACCAAATATATACATATAATTCAATTAATTAATATTA  1523140

Query  352      ATTACGCGGTCGGCATGTGGAGCTGTTTGTGATCCTTGTTGCAAATTCATGGGTGAACTG  411
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523139  ATTACGCGGTCGGCATGTGGAGCTGTTTGTGATCCTTGTTGCAAATTCATGGGTGAACTG  1523080

Query  412      TTGATTTTATCAGGGCGAAAATTCAACCTAAAAAAGGATAGTCGTCATACAAATTAAACA  471
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523079  TTGATTTTATCAGGGCGAAAATTCAACCTAAAAAAGGATAGTCGTCATACAAATTAAACA  1523020

Query  472      AGTGAGGAAACAACATGACCGCTTTATTTGATTTAACTGGGAAAACGGCGCTGGTAACGG  531
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523019  AGTGAGGAAACAACATGACCGCTTTATTTGATTTAACTGGGAAAACGGCGCTGGTAACGG  1522960

Query  532      GTTCTGCACGAGGACTGGGCTTTG  555
                |||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1522959  GTTCTGCACGAGGACTGGGCTTTG  1522936
```

3-pJET-RP2- SEN1436

```
GGGGNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNGAGANCTTCTAGANNATGAGGAATTCGCCCTGGCTCGTTGGTTTCTATCTTAACGACTGCCAAATCAATGCCGC
CCGGCGCCGTCAGAATCGTTTTCACGTTGGTAATTTTCAGGTTACTCACTTTCACTCCTTAACTCAGCGAATTTACCGCATGTCATACCGTTGT
GGATGATACAACAGATATACGTAAGTTGTCCTACAACTTTATGCTGTTATATCACGCTTCTTTTACAGCGGATCGCTGCGAGTGCCATTCTGTG
ACAGCGATCAAACTGCGTTAAATTTAAACCAAATATATACATATAATTCAATTAATTAATATTAATTACGCGGTCGGCATGTGGAGCTGTTTGT
GATCCTTGTTGCAAATTCATGGGTGAACTGTTGATTTTATCAGGGCGAAAATTCAACCTAAAAAAGGATAGTCGTCATACAAATTAAACAAGTG
AGGAAACAACATGACCGCTTTATTTGATTTAACTGGGAAAACGGCGCTGGTAACGGGTTCTGCACGAGGACTGGGCTTTGGGATCCGTATCTTG
CTGAAAAACTCGAGCCATCCGGAAGATCTGGCGGCCGCTCTCCCTATAGTGAGTCGTATTACGCCGGATGGATATGGTGTTCAGGCACAAGTGT
TAAAGCAGTTGATTTTATTCACTATGATGAAAAAAACAATGAATGGAACCTGCTCCAAGTTAAAAATAGAGATAATACCGAAAACTCATCGAGT
AGTAAGATTAGAGATAATACAACAATAAAAAAATGGTTTAGAACTTACTCACAGCGTGATGCTACTAATTGGGACAATTTTCCAGATGAAGTAT
CATCTAAGAATTTAAATGAAGAAGACTTCAGAGCTTTTGTTAAAAATTATTTGGCAAAATAATATAATTCGGCTGCNGGGCGGCCTCGTGATAC
GCCTATTTTTATNGGTTAATGTCATGANATAANGGTTTNNTAGACGTCNGNTGGCACTTTNGGGAANGNGCGNGANCCCCTATTTNTNATTTTT
CTAANNNNTNCAAATANNTANCNNCTCATNNNANNNTNNNCTGANAANNNNNANANNNNNAAAAGNNNNNNTGANNNNTCANNTTCNNNNNGCN
NNNTCNNNTTNNGNNTTNCNNNCNNTNNNNNNNANCNGNNAANNNANANNCTNNNNNNNNNNGGGNNNNNCNN
```

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain OLF-SE6-00219-16, complete genome Sequence ID: gb|CP009088.1|Length: 4677619Number of Matches: 1

Thr operon leader peptidegluconate 5-dehydrogenase

```
Query  47       GCCCTGGCTCGTTGGTTTCTATCTTAACGACTGCCAAATCAATGCCGCCCGGCGCCGTCA  106
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523439  GCCCTGGCTCGTTGGTTTCTATCTTAACGACTGCCAAATCAATGCCGCCCGGCGCCGTCA  1523380

Query  107      GAATCGTTTTCACGTTGGTAATTTTCAGGTTACTCACTTTCACTCCTTAACTCAGCGAAT  166
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523379  GAATCGTTTTCACGTTGGTAATTTTCAGGTTACTCACTTTCACTCCTTAACTCAGCGAAT  1523320
```

```
Query  167      TTACCGCATGTCATACCGTTGTGGATGATACAACAGATATACGTAAGTTGTCCTACAACT  226
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523319  TTACCGCATGTCATACCGTTGTGGATGATACAACAGATATACGTAAGTTGTCCTACAACT  1523260

Query  227      TTATGCTGTTATATCACGCTTCTTTTACAGCGGATCGCTGCGAGTGCCATTCTGTGACAG  286
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523259  TTATGCTGTTATATCACGCTTCTTTTACAGCGGATCGCTGCGAGTGCCATTCTGTGACAG  1523200

Query  287      CGATCAAACTGCGTTAAATTTAAACCAAATATATACATATAATTCAATTAATTAATATTA  346
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523199  CGATCAAACTGCGTTAAATTTAAACCAAATATATACATATAATTCAATTAATTAATATTA  1523140

Query  347      ATTACGCGGTCGGCATGTGGAGCTGTTTGTGATCCTTGTTGCAAATTCATGGGTGAACTG  406
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523139  ATTACGCGGTCGGCATGTGGAGCTGTTTGTGATCCTTGTTGCAAATTCATGGGTGAACTG  1523080

Query  407      TTGATTTTATCAGGGCGAAAATTCAACCTAAAAAAGGATAGTCGTCATACAAATTAAACA  466
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523079  TTGATTTTATCAGGGCGAAAATTCAACCTAAAAAAGGATAGTCGTCATACAAATTAAACA  1523020

Query  467      AGTGAGGAAACAACATGACCGCTTTATTTGATTTAACTGGGAAAACGGCGCTGGTAACGG  526
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523019  AGTGAGGAAACAACATGACCGCTTTATTTGATTTAACTGGGAAAACGGCGCTGGTAACGG  1522960

Query  527      GTTCTGCACGAGGACTGGGCTTTG  550
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1522959  GTTCTGCACGAGGACTGGGCTTTG  1522936
```

T7F- SEN1436

```
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNCGGNTGGCTCGAGTTTTTCNGCAAGATACGGATCCCAAAGCCCAGTCCTCGTGCAGAACCCGTTACCAGCGCCGTTTTC
CCAGTTAAATCAAATAAAGCGGTCATGTTGTTTCCTCACTTGTTTAATTTGTATGACGACTATCCTTTTTTAGGTTGAATTTTCGCCCTGATAA
AATCAACAGTTCACCCATGAATTTGCAACAAGGATCACAAACAGCTCCACATGCCGACCGCGTAATTAATATTAATTAATTGAATTATATGTAT
ATATTTGGTTTAAATTTAACGCAGTTTGATCGCTGTCACAGAATGGCACTCGCAGCGATCCGCTGTAAAAGAAGCGTGATATAACAGCATAAAG
TTGTAGGACAACTTACGTATATCTGTTGTATCATCCACAACGGTATGACATGCGGTAAATTCGCTGAGTTAAGGAGTGAAAGTGAGTAACCTGA
AAATTACCAACGTGAAAACGATTCTGACGGCGCCGGGCGGCATTGATTTGGCAGTCGTTAAGATAGAAACCAACGAGCCAGGGCGAATTCCTCA
TCTTTCTAGAAGATCTCCTACAATATTCTCAGCTGCCATGGAAAATCGATGTTCTTCTTTTATTCTCTCAAGATTTTCAGGCTGTATATTAAAA
CTTATATTAAGAACTATGCTAACCACCTCATCAGGAACCGTTGTAGGTGGCGTGGGTTTTCTTGGCAATCGACTCTCATGAAAACTACGAGCTA
AATATTCAATATGTTCCTCTTGACCAACTTTATTCTGCATTTTTTTTGAACGAGGTTTAGAGCAAGCTTCANGAAACTGAGACAGGAATTTTAT
TAAAAATTTAAATTTTGAAGAAAGTTCAGGGTTAATAGCATCCATTTTTTGCTTTGCAAGTTNCCTCAGCATTCTTAACAAAAGACGTCTCTTT
TGACNTGTTTAANGTTNAANCNCCTGTGTGAAATTATNATCCNNNTCATAATNCCACANNTTATACNAGCCNGAAGCATAAAGNGNAAAGNCCT
GGGNGNCTNANNNNNNANCNAACTCACATTAANNGCNNNCGCNNNNNNNNNTTNNNTTNCNNNNGNNACCNNNNNNNNCANCTNNNTNNNNAN
CNGNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNTGNNNNNNTNNNTTCNNNNNNNNNN
```

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain OLF-SE6-00219-16, complete genome Sequence ID: gb|CP009088.1|Length: 4677619Number of Matches: 1

Thr operon leader peptidegluconate 5-dehydrogenase

```
Query  51       CAAAGCCCAGTCCTCGTGCAGAACCCGTTACCAGCGCCGTTTTCCCAGTTAAATCAAATA  110
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1522936  CAAAGCCCAGTCCTCGTGCAGAACCCGTTACCAGCGCCGTTTTCCCAGTTAAATCAAATA  1522995

Query  111      AAGCGGTCATGTTGTTTCCTCACTTGTTTAATTTGTATGACGACTATCCTTTTTTAGGTT  170
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1522996  AAGCGGTCATGTTGTTTCCTCACTTGTTTAATTTGTATGACGACTATCCTTTTTTAGGTT  1523055

Query  171      GAATTTTCGCCCTGATAAAATCAACAGTTCACCCATGAATTTGCAACAAGGATCACAAAC  230
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523056  GAATTTTCGCCCTGATAAAATCAACAGTTCACCCATGAATTTGCAACAAGGATCACAAAC  1523115

Query  231      AGCTCCACATGCCGACCGCGTAATTAATATTAATTAATTGAATTATATGTATATATTTGG  290
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523116  AGCTCCACATGCCGACCGCGTAATTAATATTAATTAATTGAATTATATGTATATATTTGG  1523175

Query  291      TTTAAATTTAACGCAGTTTGATCGCTGTCACAGAATGGCACTCGCAGCGATCCGCTGTAA  350
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523176  TTTAAATTTAACGCAGTTTGATCGCTGTCACAGAATGGCACTCGCAGCGATCCGCTGTAA  1523235

Query  351      AAGAAGCGTGATATAACAGCATAAAGTTGTAGGACAACTTACGTATATCTGTTGTATCAT  410
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523236  AAGAAGCGTGATATAACAGCATAAAGTTGTAGGACAACTTACGTATATCTGTTGTATCAT  1523295
```

```
Query  411      CCACAACGGTATGACATGCGGTAAATTCGCTGAGTTAAGGAGTGAAAGTGAGTAACCTGA  470
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523296  CCACAACGGTATGACATGCGGTAAATTCGCTGAGTTAAGGAGTGAAAGTGAGTAACCTGA  1523355

Query  471      AAATTACCAACGTGAAAACGATTCTGACGGCGCCGGGCGGCATTGATTTGGCAGTCGTTA  530
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523356  AAATTACCAACGTGAAAACGATTCTGACGGCGCCGGGCGGCATTGATTTGGCAGTCGTTA  1523415

Query  531      AGATAGAAACCAACGAGCCAGGGC  554
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1523416  AGATAGAAACCAACGAGCCAGGGC  1523439
```

4-pJET-RP2- SEN1432

NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNCTTCTAGAAAGATCACGAATTCAGTTCCACTTCTGAGGGCAAACGGCTACCCGGCGCCCAACTGCCGT
CCAGCAGTTTGCTACTTATCTGATCATAAATTTCATTTACAACATTCTGTTTTTGAATGGATTTTATGCTCAAGATGGGTATCCGTTAAGATGT
CGCTGAAGTGCTTTATTATATAACAATTCTCTTTTAAGAACAAAGCGCCCGGCCGGGCGCTTTTCACCGTTAATCGAAACGAATGAGTACCTTA
GCAGAGACATTTTTGTCTGTGGCGGTAATCAGCGCGTCTTCAATTTGCTGGGGCGGGAACTCGGCGCTGATAAGCGGGCGAGGATCGACGCGCC
CATCTTCCAGCCAGCGTACCGCGGTGATGAACTCACCGATAAAACGGAATGAGCCGACCCAGTTGAGTTCTTTAACCAGCATCGTTGACACCGG
ATCCCTCATCTTGCTGAAAAACTCNAGCCATCCGGAAGATCTGGCGGCCGCTCTCCCTATAGTGAGTCGTATTACGCCGGATGGATATGGTGTT
CAGGCACAAGTGTTAAAGCAGTTGATTTTATTCACTATGATGAAAAAAACAATGAATGGAACCTGCTCCAAGTTAAAAATAGANATAATACCGA
AAACTCATCGAGTAGTAAGATTANAGATAATACAACAATAAAAAAATGGTTTANAAACTTACTCACANCGTGATGCTACTTAATTGGGACAATT
TTCCAGATGAAGTATCATCNNANAATTTAAATGAANNAANACTTCANAGCTTTTGTNAAAATTATTNGGCAAAAAATAATATAATTCGGCTGCN
NGGNNGGCCTCGNGATACGCCTATTTTTNTNNGNTAATGNCATGATNANTAANNNTTNCTTNNNCGTCAGGNGNCNCTTTTNGNGNAAANGNGC
NCGGNAACCCCNATTTGTTNATNTTNTNAATNCATTCNANNNNGNNNTNCNNTNCAT

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain SEJ, complete genome
Sequence ID: gb|CP008928.1|Length: 4678927Number of Matches: 1

bacterial regulatory s, gntR family proteinL-idonate 5-dehydrogenase

```
Query  47       TCAGTTCCACTTCTGAGGGCAAACGGCTACCCGGCGCCCAACTGCCGTCCAGCAGTTTGC  106
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504119  TCAGTTCCACTTCTGAGGGCAAACGGCTACCCGGCGCCCAACTGCCGTCCAGCAGTTTGC  4504178

Query  107      TACTTATCTGATCATAAATTTCATTTACAACATTCTGTTTTTGAATGGATTTTATGCTCA  166
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504179  TACTTATCTGATCATAAATTTCATTTACAACATTCTGTTTTTGAATGGATTTTATGCTCA  4504238

Query  167      AGATGGGTATCCGTTAAGATGTCGCTGAAGTGCTTTATTATATAACAATTCTCTTTTAAG  226
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504239  AGATGGGTATCCGTTAAGATGTCGCTGAAGTGCTTTATTATATAACAATTCTCTTTTAAG  4504298

Query  227      AACAAAGCGCCCGGCCGGGCGCTTTTCACCGTTAATCGAAACGAATGAGTACCTTAGCAG  286
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504299  AACAAAGCGCCCGGCCGGGCGCTTTTCACCGTTAATCGAAACGAATGAGTACCTTAGCAG  4504358

Query  287      AGACATTTTTGTCTGTGGCGGTAATCAGCGCGTCTTCAATTTGCTGGGGCGGGAACTCGG  346
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504359  AGACATTTTTGTCTGTGGCGGTAATCAGCGCGTCTTCAATTTGCTGGGGCGGGAACTCGG  4504418

Query  347      CGCTGATAAGCGGGCGAGGATCGACGCGCCCATCTTCCAGCCAGCGTACCGCGGTGATGA  406
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504419  CGCTGATAAGCGGGCGAGGATCGACGCGCCCATCTTCCAGCCAGCGTACCGCGGTGATGA  4504478

Query  407      ACTCACCGATAAAACGGAATGAGCCGACCCAGTTGAGTTCTTTAACCAGCATCGTTGACA  466
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504479  ACTCACCGATAAAACGGAATGAGCCGACCCAGTTGAGTTCTTTAACCAGCATCGTTGACA  4504538

Query  467      CCGG  470
                ||||
Sbjct  4504539  CCGG  4504542
```

T7F- SEN1432

NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNGNNGGNTCNNNNTNNNNGCAAGATGAGGGATCCGGTGTCAACGATGCTGGTTAAAGAACTCAACTGGGTCGGCTCA
TTCCGTTTTATCGGTGAGTTCATCACCGCGGTACGCTGGCTGGAAGATGGGCGCGTCGATCCTCGCCCGCTTATCAGCGCCGAGTTCCCGCCCC
AGCAAATTGAAGACGCGCTGATTACCGCCACAGACAAAAATGTCTCTGCTAAGGTACTCATTCGTTTCGATTAACGGTGAAAAGCGCCCGGCCG
GGCGCTTTGTTCTTAAAAGAGAATTGTTATATAATAAAGCACTTCAGCGACATCTTAACGGATACCCATCTTGAGCATAAAATCCATTCAAAAA
CAGAATGTTGTAAATGAAATTTATGATCAGATAAGTAGCAAANTGCTGGACGGCAGTTGGGCGCCGGGTAGCCCTTTGCCCTCAGAAGTGGAAC
TGAATTCGTGATCTTTCTANNAGATCTCCTANNATATTCTCAGCTGCCATGGAANATCNATGTTNTTCTTTTATTCTCTCAAGATTTTCANGCT
GTATATTANNACTTATATTANGAACTATGCTNACCACNTNATCNNGAACNGTTGTANGTGGCNTNNNTNTTTCTTGGNAATCNACTCTCANGNA
NNCTACNANCTAAATATTCAANANGTTCCTCTTGANCANCTNTTNTTCTGNATTTTTTTTTNAAC

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain SEJ, complete genome
Sequence ID: gb|CP008928.1|Length: 4678927Number of Matches: 1

bacterial regulatory s, gntR family proteinL-idonate 5-dehydrogenase

```
Query  50       CCGGTGTCAACGATGCTGGTTAAAGAACTCAACTGGGTCGGCTCATTCCGTTTTATCGGT  109
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504542  CCGGTGTCAACGATGCTGGTTAAAGAACTCAACTGGGTCGGCTCATTCCGTTTTATCGGT  4504483

Query  110      GAGTTCATCACCGCGGTACGCTGGCTGGAAGATGGGCGCGTCGATCCTCGCCCGCTTATC  169
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504482  GAGTTCATCACCGCGGTACGCTGGCTGGAAGATGGGCGCGTCGATCCTCGCCCGCTTATC  4504423

Query  170      AGCGCCGAGTTCCCGCCCCAGCAAATTGAAGACGCGCTGATTACCGCCACAGACAAAAAT  229
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504422  AGCGCCGAGTTCCCGCCCCAGCAAATTGAAGACGCGCTGATTACCGCCACAGACAAAAAT  4504363

Query  230      GTCTCTGCTAAGGTACTCATTCGTTTCGATTAACGGTGAAAAGCGCCCGGCCGGGCGCTT  289
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504362  GTCTCTGCTAAGGTACTCATTCGTTTCGATTAACGGTGAAAAGCGCCCGGCCGGGCGCTT  4504303

Query  290      TGTTCTTAAAAGAGAATTGTTATATAATAAAGCACTTCAGCGACATCTTAACGGATACCC  349
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504302  TGTTCTTAAAAGAGAATTGTTATATAATAAAGCACTTCAGCGACATCTTAACGGATACCC  4504243

Query  350      ATCTTGAGCATAAAATCCATTCAAAAACAGAATGTTGTAAATGAAATTTATGATCAGATA  409
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504242  ATCTTGAGCATAAAATCCATTCAAAAACAGAATGTTGTAAATGAAATTTATGATCAGATA  4504183

Query  410      AGTAGCAAACTGCTGGACGGCAGTTGGGCGCCGGGTAGCCGTTTGCCCTCAGAAGTGGAA  469
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4504182  AGTAGCAAACTGCTGGACGGCAGTTGGGCGCCGGGTAGCCGTTTGCCCTCAGAAGTGGAA  4504123

Query  470      CTGA  473
                ||||
Sbjct  4504122  CTGA  4504119
```

5-pJET-RP2- *dgoR*

NNNNNNNNNNNNGTAGGAGANCTTCTANNNGATACGAATTCCAGCGCCGAACCGGGTACGTATTTACCGCTGACAATCTGTTTGCCCAGCGTGA
TAACGATGCGATCGGTTTTATTGAGAGTCATAGAGAGTCCTTGTGCTCGATGTGAACTCTCTTACTTTACCGCGATAGCTGAATTACGCCGCAA
TTTTGTAGTACTAGCGTGATATCAACCGTCGTTATCATGCCATTAATGTAGTACAACATAATTATGTTGTACTACAATTTAGATCACAAAAACA
ACAATTGGTTATGGGAACGTTATAAGACGTAAACGAAAGACATAAAAAAACCCGCAGCAAGTGCGGGTCGTTAAGCGCGTATTTGCCCGATGGC
GGCTATGCCTTATCGGGCGGGGAAATGGCCGGATGAGTGATCGGGGTTCAGCACAAATTTTTCAATCGCCCAGGCAACACCATCTTCAAGGTTC
GATTTAGTCACAAAGTTAGCCACCTCTTTGACCGACGGAATGGCGTTGTCCATTGCCACGCCCATACCGGCGTATTCGATCATCGCAATGTCGT
TTTCCTGATCGCCAATCGCCATCACCTCGGATCCCTCATCTTGCTGAAAAACTCGAGCCATCCGGAAGATCTGGCGGCCGCTCTCCCTATAGTG
AGTCGTATTACGCCGGATGGATATGGTGTTCAGGCACAAGTGTTAAAGCAGTTGATTTTATTCACTATGATGAAAAAAACAATGAATGGAACCT
GCTCCAAGTTAAAAATAGAGATAATACCGAAAACTCATCGAGTAGTAAGATTAGAGATAATACAACAATAAAAAAATGGTTTAGAACTTACTCA
CAGCGTGATGCTACTAATTGGGACAATTTTCCAGATGAAGTATCATCTAANAATTTAAATGAAGAAGACTTCAGAGCTTTTGTTAAAAATTATT
TGGNAAAAATAATATAATTCGGCTGCNGGGCGGCCTCNNGATACGCCTATTTTTATAGGNNAATGTCATGANANAATGGNTTCTNNNCNTCAGN
NGNNCTTTCGGGAAANGTGNNNGNACCCNATTNNNNNTTTTTCNAANNNNTCANNANGNNNCCNNNCATGNNNNNNNNNNNATNANNNNNNAA
NNNNNNNNNANNNNNNNNNTNNNNNNNNNNCNTNTCCTTTTGNNNNNTTTGNNNNNNNNN

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain OLF-SE1-1019-1, complete genome Sequence ID: gb|CP009083.1|Length: 4678914Number of Matches: 2

Thr operon leader peptidegalactonate operon transcriptional repressor

```
Query  42       CAGCGCCGAACCGGGTACGTATTTACCGCTGACAATCTGTTTGCCCAGCGTGATAACGAT  101
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3901708  CAGCGCCGAACCGGGTACGTATTTACCGCTGACAATCTGTTTGCCCAGCGTGATAACGAT  3901767

Query  102      GCGATCGGTTTTATTGAGAGTCATAGAGAGTCCTTGTGCTCGATGTGAACTCTCTTACTT  161
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3901768  GCGATCGGTTTTATTGAGAGTCATAGAGAGTCCTTGTGCTCGATGTGAACTCTCTTACTT  3901827

Query  162      TACCGCGATAGCTGAATTACGCCGCAATTTTGTAGTACTAGCGTGATATCAACCGTCGTT  221
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3901828  TACCGCGATAGCTGAATTACGCCGCAATTTTGTAGTACTAGCGTGATATCAACCGTCGTT  3901887

Query  222      ATCATGCCATTAATGTAGTACAACATAATTATGTTGTACTACAATTTAGATCACAAAAAC  281
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3901888  ATCATGCCATTAATGTAGTACAACATAATTATGTTGTACTACAATTTAGATCACAAAAAC  3901947

Query  282      AACAATTGGTTATGGGAACGTTATAAGACGTAAACGAAAGACATAAAAAAACCCGCAGCA  341
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3901948  AACAATTGGTTATGGGAACGTTATAAGACGTAAACGAAAGACATAAAAAAACCCGCAGCA  3902007

Query  342      AGTGCGGGTCGTTAAGCGCGTATTTGCCCGATGGCGGCTATGCCTTATCGGGCGGGGAAA  401
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3902008  AGTGCGGGTCGTTAAGCGCGTATTTGCCCGATGGCGGCTATGCCTTATCGGGCGGGGAAA  3902067

Query  402      TGGCCGGATGAGTGATCGGGGTTCAGCACAAATTTTTCAATCGCCCAGGCAACACCATCT  461
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3902068  TGGCCGGATGAGTGATCGGGGTTCAGCACAAATTTTTCAATCGCCCAGGCAACACCATCT  3902127

Query  462      TCAAGGTTCGATTTAGTCACAAAGTTAGCCACCTCTTTGACCGACGGAATGGCGTTGTCC  521
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3902128  TCAAGGTTCGATTTAGTCACAAAGTTAGCCACCTCTTTGACCGACGGAATGGCGTTGTCC  3902187

Query  522      ATTGCCACGCCCATACCGGCGTATTCGATCATCGCAATGTCGTTTTCCTGATCGCCAATC  581
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3902188  ATTGCCACGCCCATACCGGCGTATTCGATCATCGCAATGTCGTTTTCCTGATCGCCAATC  3902247

Query  582      GCCATCACCTC  592
                ||||||||||
Sbjct  3902248  GCCATCACCTC  3902258
```

T7F-*dgoR*

```
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNGNTGGCTCGAGTTTTTCNGCAAGATGAGGGATCCGAGGTGATGGCGATTGGCGATCAGGAAAACGACATTGCGATGAT
CGAATACGCCGGTATGGGCGTGGCAATGGACAACGCCATTCCGTCGGTCAAAGAGGTGGCTAACTTTGTGACTAAATCGAACCTTGAAGATGGT
GTTGCCTGGGCGATTGAAAAATTTGTGCTGAACCCCGATCACTCATCCGGCCATTTCCCCGCCCGATAAGGCATAGCCGCCATCGGGCAAATAC
GCGCTTAACGACCCGCACTTGCTGCGGGTTTTTTTATGTCTTTCGTTTACGTCTTATAACGTTCCCATAACCAATTGTTGTTTTTGTGATCTAA
ATTGTAGTACAACATAATTATGTTGTACTACATTAATGGCATGATAACGACGGTTGATATCACGCTAGTACTACAAAATTGCGGCGTAATTCAG
CTATCGCGGTAAAGTAAGAGAGTTCACATCGAGCACAAGGACTCTCTATGACTCTCAATAAAACCGATCGCATCGTTATCACGCTGGGCAAACA
GATTGTCAGCGGTAAATACGTACCCGGTTCGGCGCTGGAATTCGTATCTTTCTAGAAGATCTCCTACAATATTCTCAGCTGCCATGGAAAATCG
ATGTTCTTCTTTTATTCTCTCAAGATTTTCAGGCTGTATATTAAAACTTATATTAAGAACTATGCTAACCACCTCATCAGGAACCGTTGTAGGT
GGCGTGGGTTTTCTTGGCAATCGACTCTCATGAAAACTACGAGCTAAATATTCAATATGTTCCTCTTGACCNACTTTATTCTGCATTTTTTTTG
AACGAGGTTAGAGCAAGCTTCAGGAAACTGANACAGGAATTTTATTAAAAATTTAATTTTGAAGAAGNTCNGGNNAATAGCNTCCATTTTTTGC
TTTGCAGTTCCTCAGCATTCTAANNAAANACGTCTCTTTNANNGTTTAAAGNTTAACNNCCNGTGTGAATNTATCNCTCANATTCCNNANATNT
ACNAGCCGNAGNATNANNGTAAANCCTGGGNNCNNATGANNGNNNANTCACATNAATNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNCANNNTT
```

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain OLF-SE1-1019-1, complete genome Sequence ID: gb|CP009083.1|Length: 4678914Number of Matches: 4

Thr operon leader peptidegalactonate operon transcriptional repressor

```
Query  51       GAGGTGATGGCGATTGGCGATCAGGAAAACGACATTGCGATGATCGAATACGCCGGTATG  110
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3902258  GAGGTGATGGCGATTGGCGATCAGGAAAACGACATTGCGATGATCGAATACGCCGGTATG  3902199

Query  111      GGCGTGGCAATGGACAACGCCATTCCGTCGGTCAAAGAGGTGGCTAACTTTGTGACTAAA  170
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3902198  GGCGTGGCAATGGACAACGCCATTCCGTCGGTCAAAGAGGTGGCTAACTTTGTGACTAAA  3902139
```

```
Query  171      TCGAACCTTGAAGATGGTGTTGCCTGGGCGATTGAAAAATTTGTGCTGAACCCCGATCAC  230
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3902138  TCGAACCTTGAAGATGGTGTTGCCTGGGCGATTGAAAAATTTGTGCTGAACCCCGATCAC  3902079

Query  231      TCATCCGGCCATTTCCCCGCCCGATAAGGCATAGCCGCCATCGGGCAAATACGCGCTTAA  290
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3902078  TCATCCGGCCATTTCCCCGCCCGATAAGGCATAGCCGCCATCGGGCAAATACGCGCTTAA  3902019

Query  291      CGACCCGCACTTGCTGCGGGTTTTTTTATGTCTTTCGTTTACGTCTTATAACGTTCCCAT  350
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3902018  CGACCCGCACTTGCTGCGGGTTTTTTTATGTCTTTCGTTTACGTCTTATAACGTTCCCAT  3901959

Query  351      AACCAATTGTTGTTTTTGTGATCTAAATTGTAGTACAACATAATTATGTTGTACTACATT  410
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3901958  AACCAATTGTTGTTTTTGTGATCTAAATTGTAGTACAACATAATTATGTTGTACTACATT  3901899

Query  411      AATGGCATGATAACGACGGTTGATATCACGCTAGTACTACAAAATTGCGGCGTAATTCAG  470
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3901898  AATGGCATGATAACGACGGTTGATATCACGCTAGTACTACAAAATTGCGGCGTAATTCAG  3901839

Query  471      CTATCGCGGTAAAGTAAGAGAGTTCACATCGAGCACAAGGACTCTCTATGACTCTCAATA  530
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3901838  CTATCGCGGTAAAGTAAGAGAGTTCACATCGAGCACAAGGACTCTCTATGACTCTCAATA  3901779

Query  531      AAACCGATCGCATCGTTATCACGCTGGGCAAACAGATTGTCAGCGGTAAATACGTACCCG  590
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3901778  AAACCGATCGCATCGTTATCACGCTGGGCAAACAGATTGTCAGCGGTAAATACGTACCCG  3901719

Query  591      GTTCGGCGCTG  601
                |||||||||||
Sbjct  3901718  GTTCGGCGCTG  3901708
```

6-pJET-RP2-*dgoT*

NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNAGGAGATCTTCTAGAAAGATCACGAATTCGTTGGCGCGATCGACGTAGCAAATCACCACGGTAATAAAGATCATCAC
CAGCGTCAGATAGCGGCGACGCCCCGGCTGTGCTGCTGTAACTGAAATATCCATCGTCATCTGTCTCCAGATTCTGGGCATAGCGAGGCCGCTC
ACCATGCCCTGTAAATTACAGAGGGTGTGTTTTTATATTTAAATTGGGTTGCCCGGAGGGCGACGTTTGTTGAGCCTACAGCGTGGCGATCACC
ACTCGGCTACCGATCCGTCAGCGTGCCGCCACAACGGATTACGCCAGTCCGGCGCGCTTTTGCTAAGTTCAATCACCCTGGCCTCGTCAATGTC
TACGCCAAGACCCGGTTTGGTTAAGGGTTTAAAGAAGCCGCCGTCCATGCTGAAGTCTTCTTTGTTTTTCACAAAGTCGAGCAGCTCCGCGCCC
TTGTTATAGTGGATCCCTCNTCTTGCTGAAAANCTCGAGNCATCCGGAAGATNTGGCGGNCGNTCTCCNTANNNTGAGNCGTATTACNNNGGAT
GGATANGGTGTTCNNGCACAAGTGTTANNGCNGTTGATTTTATTNACTATNANGAANAAAACAATGAATGGAACCTGCTCNANGTTNAANANNN
AGATAANANNNAAANNCTNANCNANT

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovars Enteritidis strain SEJ, complete genome
Sequence ID: gb|CP008928.1|Length: 4678927Number of Matches: 1

D-galactonatetransporterD-galactonate dehydratase

```
Query  47       GTTGGCGCGATCGACGTAGCAAATCACCACGGTAATAAAGATCATCACCAGCGTCAGATA  106
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202171  GTTGGCGCGATCGACGTAGCAAATCACCACGGTAATAAAGATCATCACCAGCGTCAGATA  2202230


Query  107      GCGGCGACGCCCCGGCTGTGCTGCTGTAACTGAAATATCCATCGTCATCTGTCTCCAGAT  166
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202231  GCGGCGACGCCCCGGCTGTGCTGCTGTAACTGAAATATCCATCGTCATCTGTCTCCAGAT  2202290

Query  167      TCTGGGCATAGCGAGGCCGCTCACCATGCCCTGTAAATTACAGAGGGTGTGTTTTTATAT  226
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202291  TCTGGGCATAGCGAGGCCGCTCACCATGCCCTGTAAATTACAGAGGGTGTGTTTTTATAT  2202350

Query  227      TTAAATTGGGTTGCCCGGAGGGCGACGTTTGTTGAGCCTACAGCGTGGCGATCACCACTC  286
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202351  TTAAATTGGGTTGCCCGGAGGGCGACGTTTGTTGAGCCTACAGCGTGGCGATCACCACTC  2202410

Query  287      GGCTACCGATCCGTCAGCGTGCCGCCACAACGGATTACGCCAGTCCGGCGCGCTTTTGCT  346
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202411  GGCTACCGATCCGTCAGCGTGCCGCCACAACGGATTACGCCAGTCCGGCGCGCTTTTGCT  2202470

Query  347      AAGTTCAATCACCCTGGCCTCGTCAATGTCTACGCCAAGACCCGGTTTGGTTAAGGGTTT  406
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202471  AAGTTCAATCACCCTGGCCTCGTCAATGTCTACGCCAAGACCCGGTTTGGTTAAGGGTTT  2202530
```

```
Query  407      AAAGAAGCCGCCGTCCATGCTGAAGTCTTCTTTGTTTTTCACAAAGTCGAGCAGCTCCGC  466
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202531  AAAGAAGCCGCCGTCCATGCTGAAGTCTTCTTTGTTTTTCACAAAGTCGAGCAGCTCCGC  2202590

Query  467      GCCCTTGTTATAGTG        487
                |||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202591  GCCCTTGTTATAGTG        2202611
```

T7F-*dgoT*

```
NNNNNNNNNNNNTNCNGNNGGCTCGAGTTTTTNGCANATGAGGGATCCACTATAACAAGGGCGCGGAGCTGCTCGACTTTGTGAAAAACAAAGA
AGACTTCAGCATGGACGGCGGCTTCTTTAAACCCTTAACCAAACCGGGTCTTGGCGTAGACATTGACGAGGCCAGGGTGATTGAACTTAGCAAA
AGCGCGCCGGACTGGCGTAATCCGTTGTGGCGGCACGCTGACGGATCGGTAGCCGAGTGGTGATCGCCACGCTGTAGGCTCAACAAACGTCGCC
CTCCGGGCAACCCAATTTAAATATAAAAACACACCCTCTGTAATTTACAGGGCATGGTGAGCGGCCTCGCTATGCCCAGAATCTGGAGACAGAT
GACGATGGATATTTCAGTTACAGCAGCACAGCCGGGGCGTCGCCGCTATCTGACGCTGGTGATGATCTTTATTACCGTGGTGATTTGCTACGTC
GATCGCGCCAACGAATTCGTGATCTTTCTAGAAGATCTCCTACAATATTCTCAGCTGCCATGGAAAATCGATGTTCTTCTTTTATTCTCTCAAG
ATTTTCAGGCTGTATATTAAAACTTATATTAAGAACTATGCTAACCACCTCATCAGGAACCGTTGTAGGTGGCGTGGGTTTTCTTGGCAATCGA
CTCTCATGAAAACTACGAGCTAAATATTCAATATGTTCCTCTTGACCAACTTTATTCTGCATTTTTTTTGAACGAGGTTTAGAGCAAGCTTCAN
GAAACTGAGACAGGAATTTTATTAAAAATTTAAATTTTGAAGAAAGTTCAGGGTTAATAGCATCCATTTTTTGCTTTGCAAGTTCCTCAGCATT
CTTAACAAAAGACGTCTCTTTTGACATGTTTAAAGTTAAACCTCCTGTGTGAAATTATTATCCGCTCATAATTCNNACATTATACGANCCGGAA
GCATAAGTGNAAGCCNGGGGNNNCTAATGAGTGANCTAACTCNNNTTAATTGCGTTGCGCTCACTGNCAATTGCTTTNCAGNNGGGNAANNGTN
NNGNNANCNGCANNANNNNANCNNNNANNNNNNNGGNNNANNNNNNTTNNNNNTGGNNNNNNNNNNTTNNNNNNNNNNNNACTCGNNNGNNNNN
NNNNNGNNNCGCNANNNNNTCANNNNNNNNAAGNNNNNCNNNNNCNNNNANNNGNNNNANNNNGAANNNNN
```

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain SEJ, complete genome
Sequence ID: gb|CP008928.1|Length: 4678927Number of Matches: 1

D-galactonatetransporterD-galactonate dehydratase

```
Query  42       ACTATAACAAGGGCGCGGAGCTGCTCGACTTTGTGAAAAACAAAGAAGACTTC         101
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202611  ACTATAACAAGGGCGCGGAGCTGCTCGACTTTGTGAAAAACAAAGAAGACTTC         2202552

Query  102      AGCATGGACGGCGGCTTCTTTAAACCCTTAACCAAACCGGGTCTTGGCGTAGACATTGAC  161
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202551  AGCATGGACGGCGGCTTCTTTAAACCCTTAACCAAACCGGGTCTTGGCGTAGACATTGAC  2202492

Query  162      GAGGCCAGGGTGATTGAACTTAGCAAAAGCGCGCCGGACTGGCGTAATCCGTTGTGGCGG  221
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202491  GAGGCCAGGGTGATTGAACTTAGCAAAAGCGCGCCGGACTGGCGTAATCCGTTGTGGCGG  2202432

Query  222      CACGCTGACGGATCGGTAGCCGAGTGGTGATCGCCACGCTGTAGGCTCAACAAACGTCGC  281
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202431  CACGCTGACGGATCGGTAGCCGAGTGGTGATCGCCACGCTGTAGGCTCAACAAACGTCGC  2202372

Query  282      CCTCCGGGCAACCCAATTTAAATATAAAAACACACCCTCTGTAATTTACAGGGCATGGTG  341
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202371  CCTCCGGGCAACCCAATTTAAATATAAAAACACACCCTCTGTAATTTACAGGGCATGGTG  2202312

Query  342      AGCGGCCTCGCTATGCCCAGAATCTGGAGACAGATGACGATGGATATTTCAGTTACAGCA  401
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202311  AGCGGCCTCGCTATGCCCAGAATCTGGAGACAGATGACGATGGATATTTCAGTTACAGCA  2202252

Query  402      GCACAGCCGGGGCGTCGCCGCTATCTGACGCTGGTGATGATCTTTATTACCGTGGTGATT  461
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202251  GCACAGCCGGGGCGTCGCCGCTATCTGACGCTGGTGATGATCTTTATTACCGTGGTGATT  2202192

Query  462      TGCTACGTCGATCGCGCCAAC  482
                |||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  2202191  TGCTACGTCGATCGCGCCAAC  2202171
```

7-pJET-RP2- SEN2978

NNNNNNNNNNNNNGNNNGAGATCTTCTAGANNATCACGAATTCGATATGGTGTAACGCCGTTACCACGCCGGTTGCGCCAGCCTGGCGTACATC
TGACAGCGTTACCGGGTCGTTAGGTCCGTACCAGCGCCAGGTTTGTTTCATATCTCGTTTCCTCTTCTTGCGATAACGTCTTCGTGGTTGACCC
ATTGCCAGCCAACATCGAAACGTGCTTTGTAAACCCGTTCTGACCCCTAAATTCAACCAAAATTTTTCTCATGTCAACCTTATTGTCTAAATTG
GCTAACCAAATCACAAATATCATCATTCACGGTCTGCCAATTTTATTTATTTGATCTGTGTCAATTTTTGCTGGGTGAAAAGCATTCACCATTC
AACTTGAAATGAGTTGATGTATTTATTTCAAGAATATTAAGGGCGGGAGTTGCCGCCAGATTTTGACCGGTCCGGATGAGAAAATATTGATTGG
TCAACCAATTTTTGTGATTTCAGTTTTCCCGCTACAGGTCAGACGGCGCGGAGCTAATGTTTTTTAACGAGGCTTTATCATGAAGATGACAAAA
TTAAGATGGTGGATTATCGGCCTGGTCTGCGTAGGGGGATCCCTCATCTTGCTGAAAAACTCGAGCCATCCGGAAGATCTGGCGGCCGCTCTCC
CTATAGTGAGTCGTATTACGCCGGATGGATATGGTGTTCAGGCACAAGTGTTAAAGCAGTTGATTTTATTCACTATGATGAAAAAAACAATGAA
TGGAACCTGCTCCAAGTTAAAAATAGAGATAATACCGAAAACTCATCGAGTAGTAAGATTAGAGATAATACAACAATAAAAAAATGGTTTAGAA
CTTACTCACAGCGNGATGCTACTAATTGGGACAATTTTCCAGATGAAGTATCATCTAANAATTTAAATGAAGAAGACTTCAGAGCTTTTGTTAA
AAATTATTTGGCAAAAATAATATAATTCGGCTGCNGGGGCGGCCTCGTGATACNCCTATTTTNTNGGTAATGNCATGATAATAATGNNNTCNTA
NACGTCNGNGNNNTTTTCGGGAANNNNNNNNNNCCCNANTGTTTNTTTTNCNAANNANNTCAANNTNNTCCNCTCATNNNNNNNTANCCTGANNA
NNNTNNNNNNNTNAAAGNNNNNNNNNNNNCCNNNTNNNNNNNNNNTCNTTTNNNNNTNTNCNNCGNTTNNNCNNNCN

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain SEJ, complete genome
Sequence ID: gb|CP008928.1|Length: 4678927Number of Matches: 1

major Facilitator Superfamily proteinmannonate dehydratase

```
Query  44       GATATGGTGTAACGCCGTTACCACGCCGGTTGCGCCAGCCTGGCGTACATCTGACAGCGT  103
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481450  GATATGGTGTAACGCCGTTACCACGCCGGTTGCGCCAGCCTGGCGTACATCTGACAGCGT  1481391

Query  104      TACCGGGTCGTTAGGTCCGTACCAGCGCCAGGTTTGTTTCATATCTCGTTTCCTCTTCTT  163
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481390  TACCGGGTCGTTAGGTCCGTACCAGCGCCAGGTTTGTTTCATATCTCGTTTCCTCTTCTT  1481331

Query  164      GCGATAACGTCTTCGTGGTTGACCCATTGCCAGCCAACATCGAAACGTGCTTTGTAAACC  223
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481330  GCGATAACGTCTTCGTGGTTGACCCATTGCCAGCCAACATCGAAACGTGCTTTGTAAACC  1481271

Query  224      CGTTCTGACCCCTAAATTCAACCAAAATTTTTCTCATGTCAACCTTATTGTCTAAATTGG  283
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481270  CGTTCTGACCCCTAAATTCAACCAAAATTTTTCTCATGTCAACCTTATTGTCTAAATTGG  1481211

Query  284      CTAACCAAATCACAAATATCATCATTCACGGTCTGCCAATTTTATTTATTTGATCTGTGT  343
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481210  CTAACCAAATCACAAATATCATCATTCACGGTCTGCCAATTTTATTTATTTGATCTGTGT  1481151

Query  344      CAATTTTTGCTGGGTGAAAAGCATTCACCATTCAACTTGAAATGAGTTGATGTATTTATT  403
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481150  CAATTTTTGCTGGGTGAAAAGCATTCACCATTCAACTTGAAATGAGTTGATGTATTTATT  1481091

Query  404      TCAAGAATATTAAGGGCGGGAGTTGCCGCCAGATTTTGACCGGTCCGGATGAGAAAATAT  463
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481090  TCAAGAATATTAAGGGCGGGAGTTGCCGCCAGATTTTGACCGGTCCGGATGAGAAAATAT  1481031

Query  464      TGATTGGTCAACCAATTTTTGTGATTTCAGTTTTCCCGCTACAGGTCAGACGGCGCGGAG  523
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481030  TGATTGGTCAACCAATTTTTGTGATTTCAGTTTTCCCGCTACAGGTCAGACGGCGCGGAG  1480971

Query  524      CTAATGTTTTTTAACGAGGCTTTATCATGAAGATGACAAAATTAAGATGGTGGATTATCG  583
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1480970  CTAATGTTTTTTAACGAGGCTTTATCATGAAGATGACAAAATTAAGATGGTGGATTATCG  1480911

Query  584      GCCTGGTCTGCGTAGGG  600
                |||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1480910  GCCTGGTCTGCGTAGGG  1480894
```

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain OLF-SE6-00219-16, complete genome Sequence ID: gb|CP009088.1|Length: 4677619Number of Matches: 1

Thr operon leader peptidehexuronate transporter

```
Query  44       GATATGGTGTAACGCCGTTACCACGCCGGTTGCGCCAGCCTGGCGTACATCTGACAGCGT  103
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3176576  GATATGGTGTAACGCCGTTACCACGCCGGTTGCGCCAGCCTGGCGTACATCTGACAGCGT  3176517

Query  104      TACCGGGTCGTTAGGTCCGTACCAGCGCCAGGTTTGTTTCATATCTCGTTTCCTCTTCTT  163
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3176516  TACCGGGTCGTTAGGTCCGTACCAGCGCCAGGTTTGTTTCATATCTCGTTTCCTCTTCTT  3176457
```

```
Query  164      GCGATAACGTCTTCGTGGTTGACCCATTGCCAGCCAACATCGAAACGTGCTTTGTAAACC  223
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3176456  GCGATAACGTCTTCGTGGTTGACCCATTGCCAGCCAACATCGAAACGTGCTTTGTAAACC  3176397

Query  224      CGTTCTGACCCCTAAATTCAACCAAAATTTTTCTCATGTCAACCTTATTGTCTAAATTGG  283
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3176396  CGTTCTGACCCCTAAATTCAACCAAAATTTTTCTCATGTCAACCTTATTGTCTAAATTGG  3176337

Query  284      CTAACCAAATCACAAATATCATCATTCACGGTCTGCCAATTTTATTTATTTGATCTGTGT  343
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3176336  CTAACCAAATCACAAATATCATCATTCACGGTCTGCCAATTTTATTTATTTGATCTGTGT  3176277

Query  344      CAATTTTTGCTGGGTGAAAAGCATTCACCATTCAACTTGAAATGAGTTGATGTATTTATT  403
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3176276  CAATTTTTGCTGGGTGAAAAGCATTCACCATTCAACTTGAAATGAGTTGATGTATTTATT  3176217

Query  404      TCAAGAATATTAAGGGCGGGAGTTGCCGCCAGATTTTGACCGGTCCGGATGAGAAAATAT  463
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3176216  TCAAGAATATTAAGGGCGGGAGTTGCCGCCAGATTTTGACCGGTCCGGATGAGAAAATAT  3176157

Query  464      TGATTGGTCAACCAATTTTTGTGATTTCAGTTTTCCCGCTACAGGTCAGACGGCGCGGAG  523
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3176156  TGATTGGTCAACCAATTTTTGTGATTTCAGTTTTCCCGCTACAGGTCAGACGGCGCGGAG  3176097

Query  524      CTAATGTTTTTTAACGAGGCTTTATCATGAAGATGACAAAATTAAGATGGTGGATTATCG  583
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3176096  CTAATGTTTTTTAACGAGGCTTTATCATGAAGATGACAAAATTAAGATGGTGGATTATCG  3176037

Query  584      GCCTGGTCTGCGTAGGG  600
                |||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3176036  GCCTGGTCTGCGTAGGG  3176020
```

T7F- SEN2978

NNNNNNNNNNNTTCNGATGGCTCGAGTTTTTNGCAAGATGAGGGATCCCCCTACGCAGACCAGGCCGATAATCCACCATCTTAATTTTGTCATC
TTCATGATAAAGCCTCGTTAAAAAACATTAGCTCCGCGCCGTCTGACCTGTAGCGGGAAAACTGAAATCACAAAAATTGGTTGACCAATCAATA
TTTTCTCATCCGGACCGGTCAAAATCTGGCGGCAACTCCCGCCCTTAATATTCTTGAAATAAATACATCAACTCATTTCAAGTTGAATGGTGAA
TGCTTTTCACCCAGCAAAAATTGACACAGATCAAATAAATAAAATTGGCAGACCGTGAATGATGATATTTGTGATTTGGTTAGCCAATTTAGAC
AATAAGGTTGACATGAGAAAAATTTTGGTTGAATTTAGGGGTCAGAACGGGTTTACAAAGCACGTTTCGATGTTGGCTGGCAATGGGTCAACCA
CGAAGACGTTATCGCAAGAAGAGGAAACGAGATATGAAACAAACCTGGCGCTGGTACGGACCTAACGACCCGGTAACGCTGTCAGATGTACGCC
AGGCTGGCGCAACCGGCGTGGTAACGGCGTTACACCATATCGAATTCGTGATCTTTCTAGAAGATCTCCTACAATATTCTCAGCTGCCATGGAA
AATCGATGTTCTTCTTTTATTCTCTCAAGATTTTCAGGCTGTATATTAAAACTTATATTAAGAACTATGCTAACCACCTCATCAGGAACCGTTG
TAGGTGGCGTGGGTTTTCTTGGCAATCGACTCTCATGAAAACTACNAGCTAAATATTCAATATGTTCCTCTTGACCAACTTTATTCTGCATTTT
TTTTGAACGAGGTTTAGAGCAAGCTTCNGAAACTGAGACAGGAATTTTATTAAAAATTTAAATTTTGAAGAAAGTTCAGGGTTAATAGCATCCA
TTTTTTGCTTNGCAAGTTCCTCAGCATTCTTAACAAAGACGTCTCTTTTGACATNTTAAGTTNAAACCTCCTNNNTGAAANTANTATCNNCTCN
NAATTCCAC

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain SEJ, complete genome
Sequence ID: gb|CP008928.1|Length: 4678927Number of Matches: 1

major Facilitator Superfamily protein mannonate dehydratase

```
Query  49       CCCTACGCAGACCAGGCCGATAATCCACCATCTTAATTTTGTCATCTTCATGATAAAGCC  108
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1480894  CCCTACGCAGACCAGGCCGATAATCCACCATCTTAATTTTGTCATCTTCATGATAAAGCC  1480953

Query  109      TCGTTAAAAAACATTAGCTCCGCGCCGTCTGACCTGTAGCGGGAAAACTGAAATCACAAA  168
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1480954  TCGTTAAAAAACATTAGCTCCGCGCCGTCTGACCTGTAGCGGGAAAACTGAAATCACAAA  1481013

Query  169      AATTGGTTGACCAATCAATATTTTCTCATCCGGACCGGTCAAAATCTGGCGGCAACTCCC  228
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481014  AATTGGTTGACCAATCAATATTTTCTCATCCGGACCGGTCAAAATCTGGCGGCAACTCCC  1481073

Query  229      GCCCTTAATATTCTTGAAATAAATACATCAACTCATTTCAAGTTGAATGGTGAATGCTTT  288
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481074  GCCCTTAATATTCTTGAAATAAATACATCAACTCATTTCAAGTTGAATGGTGAATGCTTT  1481133

Query  289      TCACCCAGCAAAAATTGACACAGATCAAATAAATAAAATTGGCAGACCGTGAATGATGAT  348
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481134  TCACCCAGCAAAAATTGACACAGATCAAATAAATAAAATTGGCAGACCGTGAATGATGAT  1481193
```

```
Query  349      ATTTGTGATTTGGTTAGCCAATTTAGACAATAAGGTTGACATGAGAAAAATTTTGGTTGA  408
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481194  ATTTGTGATTTGGTTAGCCAATTTAGACAATAAGGTTGACATGAGAAAAATTTTGGTTGA  1481253

Query  409      ATTTAGGGGTCAGAACGGGTTTACAAAGCACGTTTCGATGTTGGCTGGCAATGGGTCAAC  468
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481254  ATTTAGGGGTCAGAACGGGTTTACAAAGCACGTTTCGATGTTGGCTGGCAATGGGTCAAC  1481313

Query  469      CACGAAGACGTTATCGCAAGAAGAGGAAACGAGATATGAAACAAACCTGGCGCTGGTACG  528
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481314  CACGAAGACGTTATCGCAAGAAGAGGAAACGAGATATGAAACAAACCTGGCGCTGGTACG  1481373

Query  529      GACCTAACGACCCGGTAACGCTGTCAGATGTACGCCAGGCTGGCGCAACCGGCGTGGTAA  588
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481374  GACCTAACGACCCGGTAACGCTGTCAGATGTACGCCAGGCTGGCGCAACCGGCGTGGTAA  1481433

Query  589      CGGCGTTACACCATATC  605
                |||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481434  CGGCGTTACACCATATC  1481450
```

8-pJET-RP2-SEN2977

```
NGNNNNNNNNNNNNGNNGGANANCTTCTAGAAAGATCGGATCCGATATGGTGTAACGCGTTACCACGCCGGTTGCGCCAGCCTGGCGTACATCT
GACAGCGTTACCGGGTCGTTAGGTCCGTACCAGCGCCAGGTTTGTTTCATATCTCGTTTCCTCTTCTTGCGATAACGTCTTCGTGGTTGACCCA
TTGCCAGCCAACATCGAAACGTGCTTTGTAAACCCGTTCTGACCCCTAAATTCAACCAAAATTTTTCTCATGTCAACCTTATTGTCTAAATTGG
CTAACCAAATCACAAATATCATCATTCACGGTCTGCCAATTTTATTTATTTGATCTGTGTCAATTTTTGCTGGGTGAAAAGCATTCACCATTCA
ACTTGAAATGAGTTGATGTATTTATTTCAAGAATATTAAGGGCGGGAGTTGCCGCCAGATTTTGACCGGTCCGGATGAGAAAATATTGATTGGT
CAACCAATTTTTGTGATTTCAGTTTTCCCGCTACAGGTCAGACGGCGCGGAGCTAATGTTTTTTAACGAGGCTTTATCATGAAGATGACAAAAT
TAAGATGGTGGATTATCGGCCTGGTCTGCGTAGGGGAATTCCTCATCTTGCTGAAAAACTCGAGCCATCCGGAAGATCTGGCGGCCGCTCTCCC
TATAGTGAGTCGTATTACGCCGGATGGATATGGTGTTNAGGCACAAGTGTTAAAGCAGTTTGATTTTATTCACTNTGATGAAAAAAACNNTGAA
ATGGAACCNTGCTCCNAGTTNNNAAATNNAGATAATACCCNAAAANNNNTC
```

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain SEJ, complete genome
Sequence ID: gb|CP008928.1|Length: 4678927Number of Matches: 1

major Facilitator Superfamily protein mannonate dehydratase

```
Query  44       GATATGGTGTAACGCGGTTACCACGCCGGTTGCGCCAGCCTGGCGTACATCTGACAGCGT  102
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481450  GATATGGTGTAACGCCGTTACCACGCCGGTTGCGCCAGCCTGGCGTACATCTGACAGCGT  1481391

Query  103      TACCGGGTCGTTAGGTCCGTACCAGCGCCAGGTTTGTTTCATATCTCGTTTCCTCTTCTT  162
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481390  TACCGGGTCGTTAGGTCCGTACCAGCGCCAGGTTTGTTTCATATCTCGTTTCCTCTTCTT  1481331

Query  163      GCGATAACGTCTTCGTGGTTGACCCATTGCCAGCCAACATCGAAACGTGCTTTGTAAACC  222
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481330  GCGATAACGTCTTCGTGGTTGACCCATTGCCAGCCAACATCGAAACGTGCTTTGTAAACC  1481271

Query  223      CGTTCTGACCCCTAAATTCAACCAAAATTTTTCTCATGTCAACCTTATTGTCTAAATTGG  282
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481270  CGTTCTGACCCCTAAATTCAACCAAAATTTTTCTCATGTCAACCTTATTGTCTAAATTGG  1481211


Query  283      CTAACCAAATCACAAATATCATCATTCACGGTCTGCCAATTTTATTTATTTGATCTGTGT  342
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481210  CTAACCAAATCACAAATATCATCATTCACGGTCTGCCAATTTTATTTATTTGATCTGTGT  1481151

Query  343      CAATTTTTGCTGGGTGAAAAGCATTCACCATTCAACTTGAAATGAGTTGATGTATTTATT  402
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481150  CAATTTTTGCTGGGTGAAAAGCATTCACCATTCAACTTGAAATGAGTTGATGTATTTATT  1481091

Query  403      TCAAGAATATTAAGGGCGGGAGTTGCCGCCAGATTTTGACCGGTCCGGATGAGAAAATAT  462
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481090  TCAAGAATATTAAGGGCGGGAGTTGCCGCCAGATTTTGACCGGTCCGGATGAGAAAATAT  1481031

Query  463      TGATTGGTCAACCAATTTTTGTGATTTCAGTTTTCCCGCTACAGGTCAGACGGCGCGGAG  522
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481030  TGATTGGTCAACCAATTTTTGTGATTTCAGTTTTCCCGCTACAGGTCAGACGGCGCGGAG  1480971

Query  523      CTAATGTTTTTTAACGAGGCTTTATCATGAAGATGACAAAATTAAGATGGTGGATTATCG  582
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1480970  CTAATGTTTTTTAACGAGGCTTTATCATGAAGATGACAAAATTAAGATGGTGGATTATCG  1480911
```

```
Query  583      GCCTGGTCTGCGTAGGG  599
                |||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1480910  GCCTGGTCTGCGTAGGG  1480894
```

T7F- SEN2977

```
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNGGCTCGAGTTNNNNGCAAGATGAGGAATTCCCCTACGCAGACCAGGCCGATAATCCACCATCTTAATTTTG
TCATCTTCATGATAAAGCCTCGTTAAAAAACATTAGCTCCGCGCCGTCTGACCTGTAGCGGGAAAACTGAAATCACAAAAATTGGTTGACCAAT
CAATATTTTCTCATCCGGACCGGTCAAAATCTGGCGGCAACTCCCGCCCTTAATATTCTTGAAATAAATACATCAACTCATTTCAAGTTGAATG
GTGAATGCTTTTCACCCAGCAAAAATTGACACAGATCAAATAAATAAAATTGGCAGACCGTGAATGATGATATTTGTGATTTGGTTAGCCAATT
TAGACAATAAGGTTGACATGAGAAAAATTTTGGTTGAATTTAGGGGTCAGAACGGGTTTACAAAGCACGTTTCGATGTTGGCTGGCAATGGGTC
AACCACGAAGACGTTATCGCAAGAAGAGGAAACGAGATATGAAACAAACCTGGCGCTGGTACGGACCTAACGACCCGGTAACGCTGTCAGATGT
ACGCCAGGCTGGCGCAACCGGCGTGGTAACCGCGTTACACCATATCGGATCCGATCTTTCTAGAAGATCTCCTACAATATTCTCAGCTGCCATG
GAAAATCGATGTTCTTCTTTTATTCTCTCNAGATTTTCAGGCTGTATATTAAAANTTTATATTTAAGAACTATGCTAACCNCCTNATCAGGAAN
NGTTGNAGGTGGCGTGGGTTTTCTTGGCAATCGACTCTCATGAAAACTACNAGCTAAATATTCAATATGTTCCTCTTTGACCANCTTNATTCTG
CNTTTTTTTTTGAANNAGGTTTANNGCANGNTTCANGAANNTT
```

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain SEJ, complete genome
Sequence ID: gb|CP008928.1|Length: 4678927Number of Matches: 1

major Facilitator Super family protein mannonate dehydratase

```
Query  54       CCCTACGCAGACCAGGCCGATAATCCACCATCTTAATTTTGTCATCTTCATGATAAAGCC  113
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1480894  CCCTACGCAGACCAGGCCGATAATCCACCATCTTAATTTTGTCATCTTCATGATAAAGCC  1480953

Query  114      TCGTTAAAAAACATTAGCTCCGCGCCGTCTGACCTGTAGCGGGAAAACTGAAATCACAAA  173
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1480954  TCGTTAAAAAACATTAGCTCCGCGCCGTCTGACCTGTAGCGGGAAAACTGAAATCACAAA  1481013


Query  174      AATTGGTTGACCAATCAATATTTTCTCATCCGGACCGGTCAAAATCTGGCGGCAACTCCC  233
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481014  AATTGGTTGACCAATCAATATTTTCTCATCCGGACCGGTCAAAATCTGGCGGCAACTCCC  1481073

Query  234      GCCCTTAATATTCTTGAAATAAATACATCAACTCATTTCAAGTTGAATGGTGAATGCTTT  293
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481074  GCCCTTAATATTCTTGAAATAAATACATCAACTCATTTCAAGTTGAATGGTGAATGCTTT  1481133

Query  294      TCACCCAGCAAAAATTGACACAGATCAAATAAATAAAATTGGCAGACCGTGAATGATGAT  353
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481134  TCACCCAGCAAAAATTGACACAGATCAAATAAATAAAATTGGCAGACCGTGAATGATGAT  1481193

Query  354      ATTTGTGATTTGGTTAGCCAATTTAGACAATAAGGTTGACATGAGAAAAATTTTGGTTGA  413
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481194  ATTTGTGATTTGGTTAGCCAATTTAGACAATAAGGTTGACATGAGAAAAATTTTGGTTGA  1481253

Query  414      ATTTAGGGGTCAGAACGGGTTTACAAAGCACGTTTCGATGTTGGCTGGCAATGGGTCAAC  473
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481254  ATTTAGGGGTCAGAACGGGTTTACAAAGCACGTTTCGATGTTGGCTGGCAATGGGTCAAC  1481313

Query  474      CACGAAGACGTTATCGCAAGAAGAGGAAACGAGATATGAAACAAACCTGGCGCTGGTACG  533
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481314  CACGAAGACGTTATCGCAAGAAGAGGAAACGAGATATGAAACAAACCTGGCGCTGGTACG  1481373

Query  534      GACCTAACGACCCGGTAACGCTGTCAGATGTACGCCAGGCTGGCGCAACCGGCGTGGTAA  593
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481374  GACCTAACGACCCGGTAACGCTGTCAGATGTACGCCAGGCTGGCGCAACCGGCGTGGTAA  1481433

Query  594      CCGCGTTACACCATATC  609
                |||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1481434  CGGCGTTACACCATATC  1481450
```

9-pJET-RP2- SEN2979

NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNGANNNCTTCNNNANNGNGAGGGATCCGAAGAAGAGCACCGTCGTAAAGCCGAAGGTAGCGACGATCTGATCCC
AATGCGCCCGGACCACGGTCATCAGATGCTGGACGATCTGAAGAAGAAAACGAATCCGGGTTATTCCGCCATTGGCCGTCTGAAAGGGCTTGCG
GAAGTCCGCGGCGTCGAACTGGCTATCCAGCGCGCTTTCTTTAGCAAATAACCTTCTTTCGCATGGCGCGACGCGTCATGCGATTTCCCCTACT
CAATGCAATAGCAACATGCCTCGCCCCGGAGATCGCGGGCGAAGACGTCGAATGACAGGAGTTTGCAATGGAACAGAATATCGCCACCGCCCAG
GTTTCCGTCGCCCGCCCAAACTGGGACAAATCACGTCTGGTATCCCGTATTGTGCATCTGGGCTGCGGGGGAATTCGTGATCTTGCTGAAAAAC
TCGAGCCATCCGGAAGATCTGGCGGCCGCTCTCCCTATAGTGAGTCGTATTACGCCGGATGGATATGGTGTTCAGGCACAAGTGTTAAAGCAGT
TGATTTTATTCACTATGATGAAAAAAACAATGAATGGAACCTGCTCCAAGTTNAAAATAGAGATAATACCGAAAACTCATCGAGTAGTAAGATT
AGAGATAATACAACAATAAAAAAATGGTTTAGAACTTACTCACAGCGTGATGCTACTAATTGGGACAATTTTCCAGATGAAGTATCATCTNNGA
ATTTAAATGAAGAAGACTTTCAGAGCTTTTGTTAAAAATTATTTGGCAAAAATAATATAATTCNGCTGCAGGGGCGGCCTCNNGATACGCCTAT
TTTTATAGGNTAATGTCATGATAATAANGGNTTNTTANACNTCAGGNGGCACTTTTTCNGGGAAATGTGCGNNGGAACCCCTATTGTTATTTTT
CTAANACATTCAAATATGTATCCGNNNNNGANACATANCCTGANNAATGNTTCATAATATNAAAANNANNANNATGAGNNTTCNACATTCCNNG
NNNNCCTNATNNCCNNTTTTGNGNNNTTTNNCNTCCNNNTTTGCTCNCCANAANNNCTGGTNAAGTAAAGANNCTGANNATCNNTNGGNGNNAN
CNANNNNNTNNNNNNNNNNNTNNNNNNNGNANANCNNGNNNNNNNCCCNNNNNNTNCNNNNNNNNCACTTTNTANNNNNNNNATNNNTNNNNN

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain OLF-SE6-00219-16, complete genome Sequence ID: gb|CP009088.1|Length: 4677619Number of Matches: 1

Thr operon leader peptidemannonate dehydratase

```
Query  48       GAAGAAGAGCACCGTCGTAAAGCCGAAGGTAGCGACGATCTGATCCCAATGCGCCCGGAC  107
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177468  GAAGAAGAGCACCGTCGTAAAGCCGAAGGTAGCGACGATCTGATCCCAATGCGCCCGGAC  3177527

Query  108      CACGGTCATCAGATGCTGGACGATCTGAAGAAGAAAACGAATCCGGGTTATTCCGCCATT  167
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177528  CACGGTCATCAGATGCTGGACGATCTGAAGAAGAAAACGAATCCGGGTTATTCCGCCATT  3177587

Query  168      GGCCGTCTGAAAGGGCTTGCGGAAGTCCGCGGCGTCGAACTGGCTATCCAGCGCGCTTTC  227
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177588  GGCCGTCTGAAAGGGCTTGCGGAAGTCCGCGGCGTCGAACTGGCTATCCAGCGCGCTTTC  3177647


Query  228      TTTAGCAAATAACCTTCTTTCGCATGGCGCGACGCGTCATGCGATTTCCCCTACTCAATG  287
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177648  TTTAGCAAATAACCTTCTTTCGCATGGCGCGACGCGTCATGCGATTTCCCCTACTCAATG  3177707

Query  288      CAATAGCAACATGCCTCGCCCCGGAGATCGCGGGCGAAGACGTCGAATGACAGGAGTTTG  347
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177708  CAATAGCAACATGCCTCGCCCCGGAGATCGCGGGCGAAGACGTCGAATGACAGGAGTTTG  3177767

Query  348      CAATGGAACAGAATATCGCCACCGCCCAGGTTTCCGTCGCCCGCCCAAACTGGGACAAAT  407
                 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177768  CAATGGAACAGAATATCGCCACCGCCCAGGTTTCCGTCGCCCGCCCAAACTGGGACAAAT  3177827

Query  408      CACGTCTGGTATCCCGTATTGTGCATCTGGGCTGCGGGG  446
                 |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177828  CACGTCTGGTATCCCGTATTGTGCATCTGGGCTGCGGGG  3177866
```

T7F- SEN2979

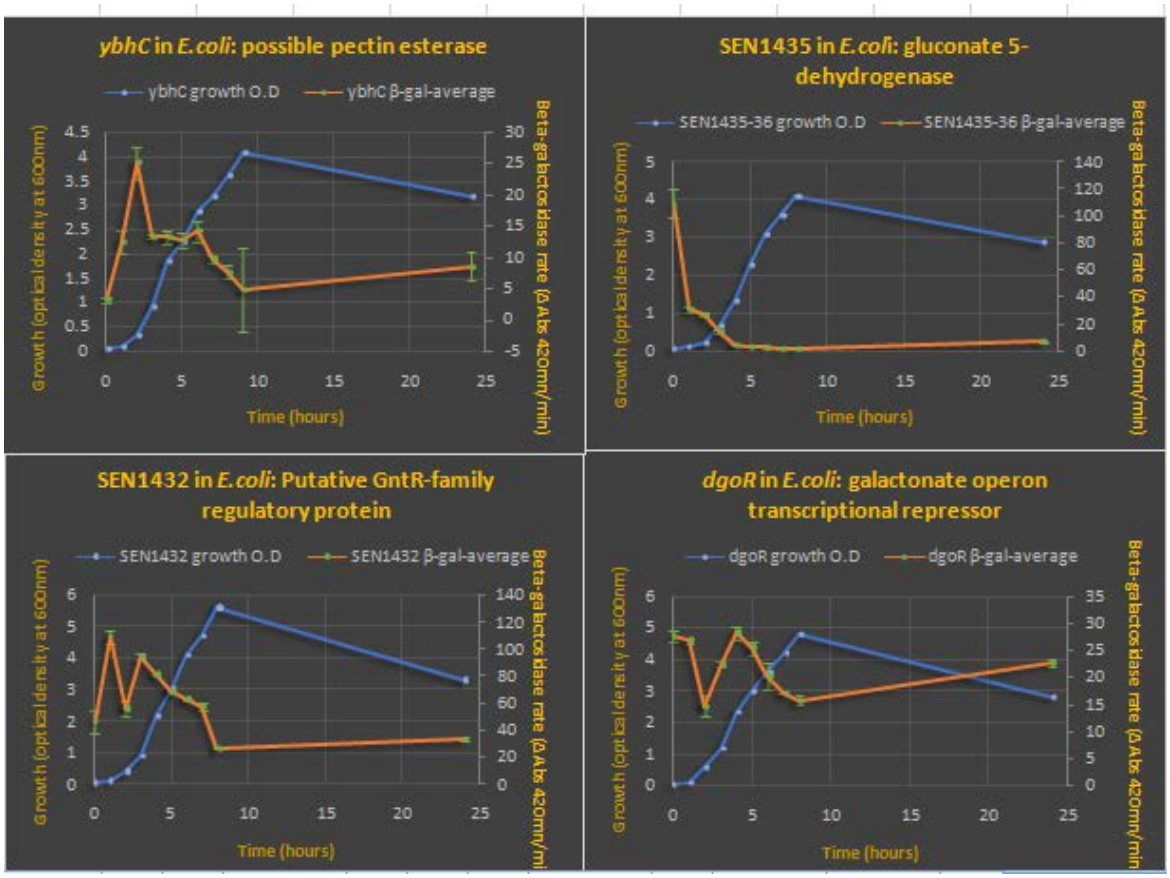
NNNNNNNNNTNTCNGNTGGCTCGAGTTTTTNGCAAGATGAGGGATCCGAAGAAGAGCACCGTCGTAAAGCCGAAGGTAGCGACGATCTGATCCC
AATGCGCCCGGACCACGGTCATCAGATGCTGGACGATCTGAAGAAGAAAACGAATCCGGGTTATTCCGCCATTGGCCGTCTGAAAGGGCTTGCG
GAAGTCCGCGGCGTCGAACTGGCTATCCAGCGCGCTTTCTTTAGCAAATAACCTTCTTTCGCATGGCGCGACGCGTCATGCGATTTCCCCTACT
CAATGCAATAGCAACATGCCTCGCCCCGGAGATCGCGGGCGAAGACGTCGAATGACAGGAGTTTGCAATGGAACAGAATATCGCCACCGCCCAG
GTTTCCGTCGCCCGCCCAAACTGGGACAAATCACGTCTGGTATCCCGTATTGTGCATCTGGGCTGCGGGGGAATTCGTGATCTTTCTAGAAGAT
CTCCTACAATATTCTCAGCTGCCATGGAAAATCGATGTTCTTCTTTTATTCTCTCAAGATTTTCAGGCTGTATATTAAAACTTATATTAAGAAC
TATGCTAACCACCTCATCAGGAACCGTTGTAGGTGGCGTGGGTTTTCTTGGCAATCGACTCTCATGAAAACTACGAGCTAAATATTCAATATGT
TCCTCTTGACCAACTTTATTCTGCATTTTTTTTGAACGAGGTTTAGAGCAAGCTTCANGAAACTGAGACAGGAATTTTATTAAAAATTTAAATT
TTGAAGAAAGTTCAGGGTTAATAGCATCCATTTTTTGCTTTGCAAGTTCCTCANCATTCTTAACAAAAGACGTCTCTTTTGACATGTTTAAAGT
TTAAACCTCCTGTGTGAAATTATTATCCGCTCATAATTCCACACATTATACGAGCCGGAAGCATAAAGTGTAAAGCCTGGGGTGCCTAATGAGT
GAGCTAACTCACATTAATTGCGTTGCGCTCACTGCCAATNGCTTTCCAGTNGGGAAANCTGTCNTGCCNNCTNCATTAATGANTNNNNCNACNC
GNNGGNNNNGGNNNNNTGCGTATTGNNNNNNNTCNCTNCNTCGNNCNCTNANNCNNNNNNNNNGNNNNNNGNNGNNNNNGNNTCNNCTNNNN
NAAGNNNNANNCNGNNTCCNNNNANNAGNNNNNNNNGNNANNNNNNNNNNANGNCNNNANNGNNNGNANCCNNNNAAAGGNNCNNNNNNN

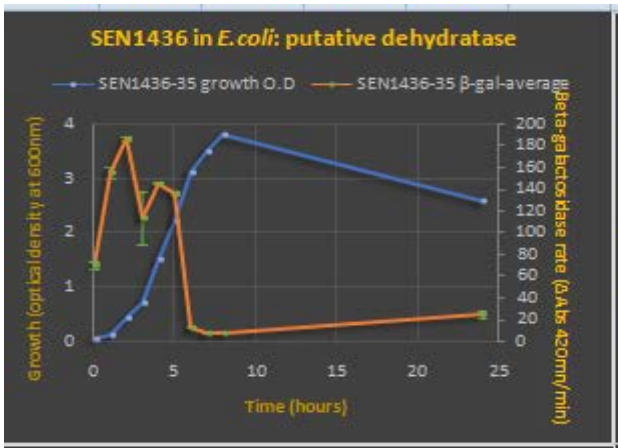
Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain OLF-SE6-00219-16, complete genome Sequence ID: gb|CP009088.1|Length: 4677619Number of Matches: 1

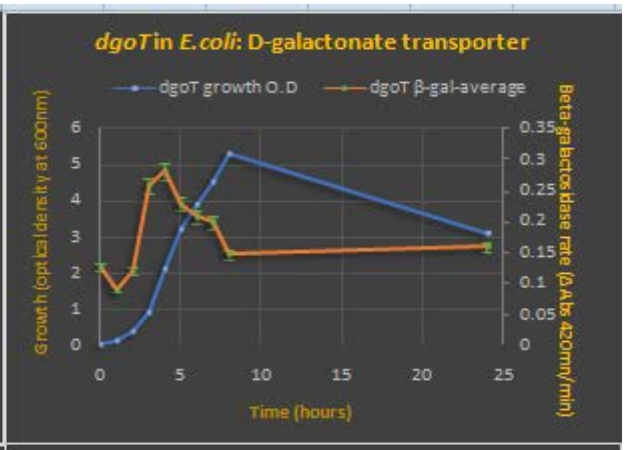
Thr operon leader peptidemannonate dehydratase

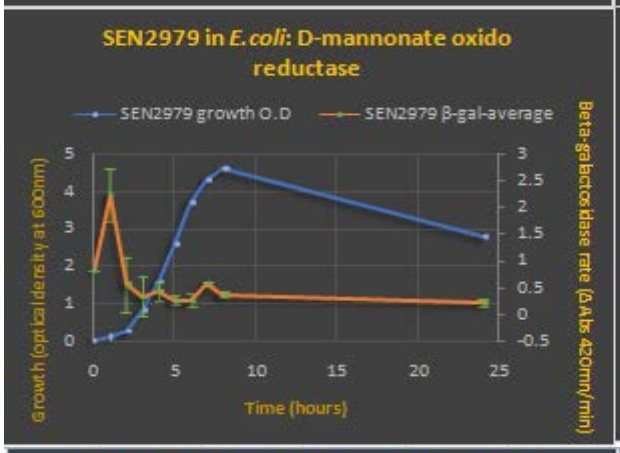
```
Query  48       GAAGAAGAGCACCGTCGTAAAGCCGAAGGTAGCGACGATCTGATCCCAATGCGCCCGGAC  107
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177468  GAAGAAGAGCACCGTCGTAAAGCCGAAGGTAGCGACGATCTGATCCCAATGCGCCCGGAC  3177527

Query  108      CACGGTCATCAGATGCTGGACGATCTGAAGAAGAAAACGAATCCGGGTTATTCCGCCATT  167
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177528  CACGGTCATCAGATGCTGGACGATCTGAAGAAGAAAACGAATCCGGGTTATTCCGCCATT  3177587

Query  168      GGCCGTCTGAAAGGGCTTGCGGAAGTCCGCGGCGTCGAACTGGCTATCCAGCGCGCTTTC  227
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177588  GGCCGTCTGAAAGGGCTTGCGGAAGTCCGCGGCGTCGAACTGGCTATCCAGCGCGCTTTC  3177647

Query  228      TTTAGCAAATAACCTTCTTTCGCATGGCGCGACGCGTCATGCGATTTCCCCTACTCAATG  287
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177648  TTTAGCAAATAACCTTCTTTCGCATGGCGCGACGCGTCATGCGATTTCCCCTACTCAATG  3177707

Query  288      CAATAGCAACATGCCTCGCCCCGGAGATCGCGGGCGAAGACGTCGAATGACAGGAGTTTG  347
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177708  CAATAGCAACATGCCTCGCCCCGGAGATCGCGGGCGAAGACGTCGAATGACAGGAGTTTG  3177767

Query  348      CAATGGAACAGAATATCGCCACCGCCCAGGTTTCCGTCGCCCGCCCAAACTGGGACAAAT  407
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177768  CAATGGAACAGAATATCGCCACCGCCCAGGTTTCCGTCGCCCGCCCAAACTGGGACAAAT  3177827

Query  408      CACGTCTGGTATCCCGTATTGTGCATCTGGGCTGCGGGG  446
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  3177828  CACGTCTGGTATCCCGTATTGTGCATCTGGGCTGCGGGG  3177866
```

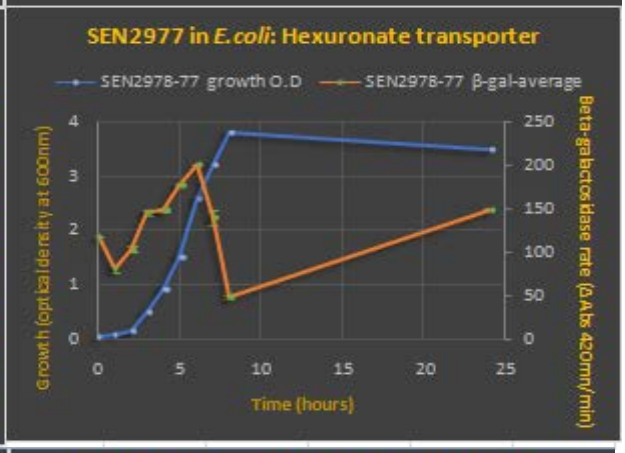
Appendix 6: Beta-galactosidase rate with error bar.

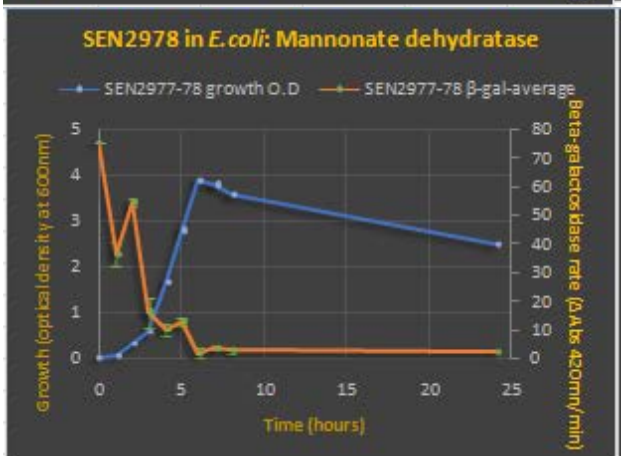


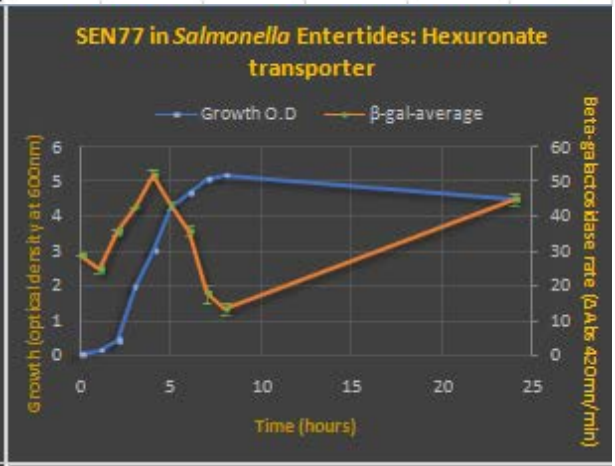

SEN1436 in E.coli: putative dehydratase
SEN1436-35 growth O.D
SEN1436-35 β-gal-average
Growth (optical density at 600nm)
Beta-galactosidase rate (ΔAbs 420nm/min)
Time (hours)

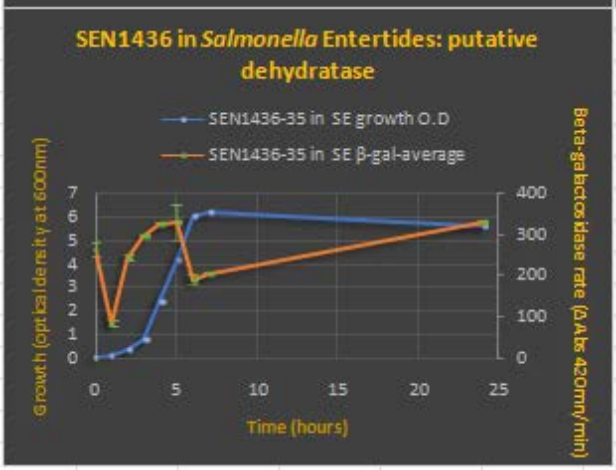

dgoT in E.coli: D-galactonate transporter
dgoT growth O.D
dgoT β-gal-average
Growth (optical density at 600nm)
Beta-galactosidase rate (ΔAbs 420nm/min)
Time (hours)

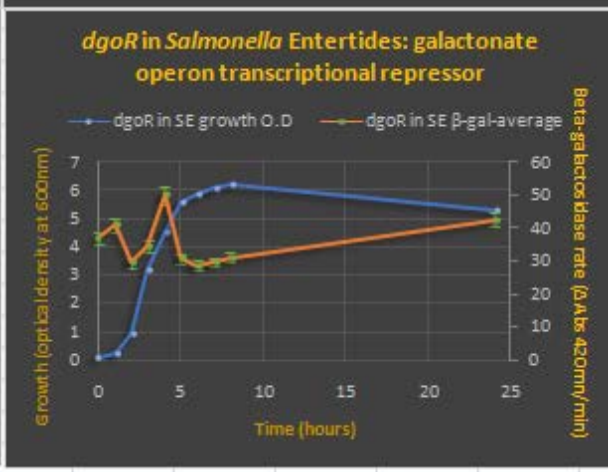

SEN2979 in E.coli: D-mannonate oxido reductase
SEN2979 growth O.D
SEN2979 β-gal-average
Growth (optical density at 600nm)
Beta-galactosidase rate (ΔAbs 420nm/min)
Time (hours)


SEN2977 in E.coli: Hexuronate transporter
SEN2978-77 growth O.D
SEN2978-77 β-gal-average
Growth (optical density at 600nm)
Beta-galactosidase rate (ΔAbs 420nm/min)
Time (hours)

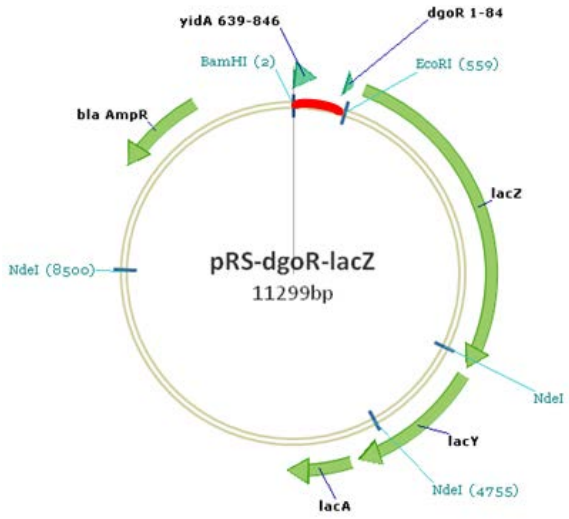

SEN2978 in E.coli: Mannonate dehydratase
SEN2977-78 growth O.D
SEN2977-78 β-gal-average
Growth (optical density at 600nm)
Beta-galactosidase rate (ΔAbs 420nm/min)
Time (hours)

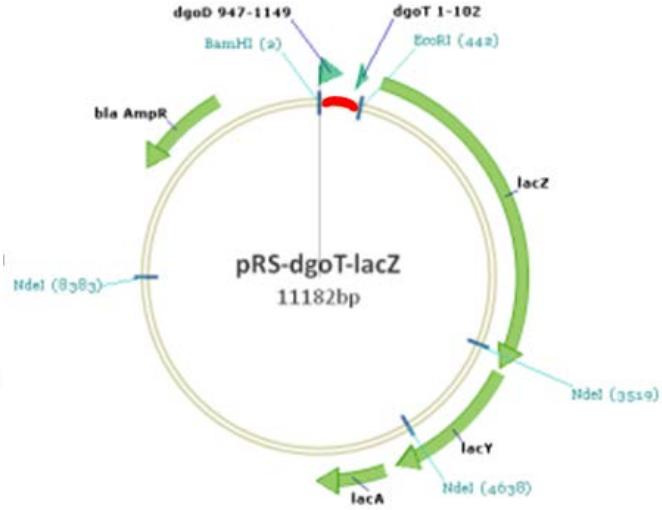

SEN77 in Salmonella Entertides: Hexuronate transporter
Growth O.D
β-gal-average
Growth (optical density at 600nm)
Beta-galactosidase rate (ΔAbs 420nm/min)
Time (hours)

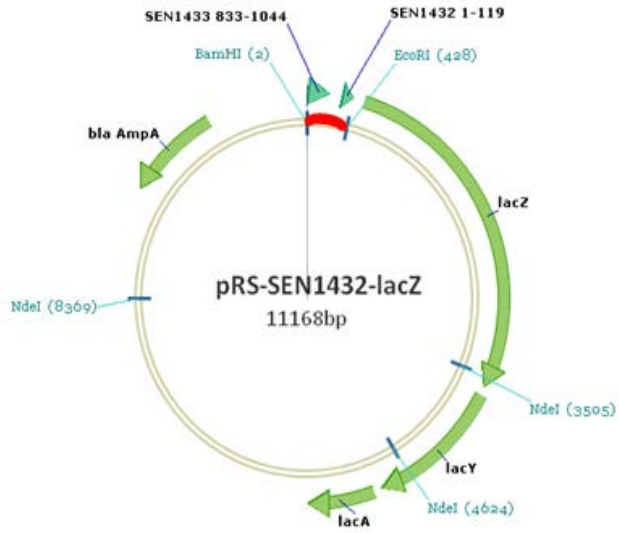

SEN1436 in Salmonella Entertides: putative dehydratase
SEN1436-35 in SE growth O.D
SEN1436-35 in SE β-gal-average
Growth (optical density at 600nm)
Beta-galactosidase rate (ΔAbs 420nm/min)
Time (hours)

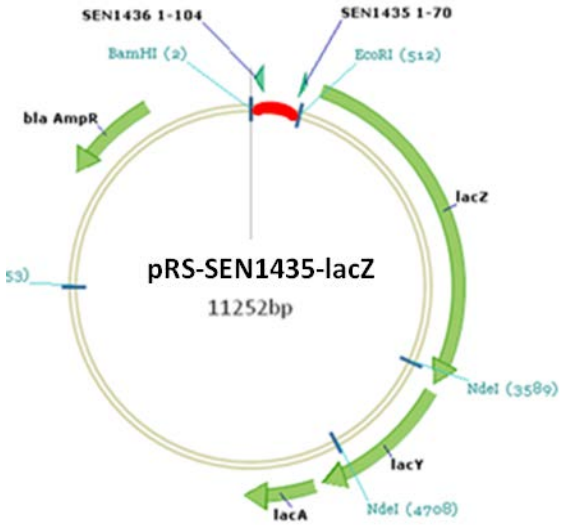

dgoR in Salmonella Entertides: galactonate operon transcriptional repressor
dgoR in SE growth O.D
dgoR in SE β-gal-average
Growth (optical density at 600nm)
Beta-galactosidase rate (ΔAbs 420nm/min)
Time (hours)

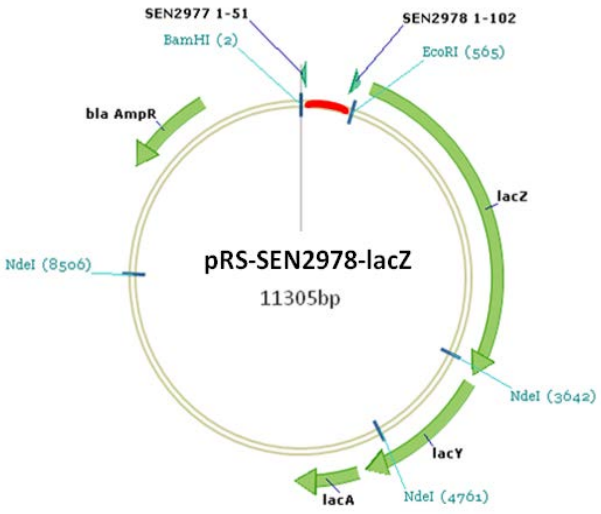
Appendix 7: Physical maps of the transcriptional *lacZ* fusion vectors generated during this study. All plasmids included pRS1274 as the vector. Inserts are in red and proximal region of fused genes are indicated by small green arrows just upstream of *lacZ*. Maps have been drawn using the Vector NTI program.











Appendix 8: Sequencing of PCR fragments for knock out. Grey for primers sequences; Ns ambiguous nucleotides; Pink colour for mismatching nucleotides.

1432_pJET12-For

TGACGGGATCTCGGATGGCTCGAGTTTTTCAGCAAGATGCACTGCCACGATTTTAAAGTGGGACTATGTCACTAA
ATAGTTGATGGCAACTATTTCGGATTCAGATATGTTAAATTGCTCTACTACTTGAGCTTGTAACCAACGGTTACA
TATGAATATCCTCCTTAGTTCCTATTCCGAAGTTCCTATTCTCTAGAAAGTATAGGAACTTCGGCGCGCCTACCT
GTGACGGAAGATCACTTCGCAGAATAAATAAATCCTGGTGTCCCTGTTGATACCGGGAAGCCCTGGGCCAACTTT
TGGCGAAAATGAGACGTTGATCGGCACGTAAGAGGTTCCAACTTTCACCATAATGAAATAAGATCACTACCGGGC
GTATTTTTTGAGTTGTCGAGATTTTCAGGAGCTAAGGAAGCTAAAATGGAGAAAAAAATCACTGGATATACCACC
GTTGATATATCCCAATGGCATCGTAAAGAACATTTTGAGGCATTTCAGTCAGTTGCTCAATGTACCTATAACCAG
ACCGTTCAGCTGGATATTACGGCCTTTTTAAAGACCGTAAAGAAAAATAAGCACAAGTTTTATCCGGCCTTTATT
CACATTCTTGCCCGCCTGATGAATGCTCATCCGGAATTACGTATGGCAATGAAAGACGGTGAGCTGGTGATATGG
GATAGTGTTCACCCTTGTTACACCGTTTTCCATGAGCAAACTGAAACGTTTTCATCGCTCTGGAGTGAATACCAC
GACGATTTCCGGCAGTTTCTACACATATATTCGCAAGATGTGGCGTGTTACGGTGAAAACCTGGCCTATTTCCCT
AAAGGGTTTATTGAGAATATGTTTTTCGTCTCAGCCAATCCCTGGGTGAGTTTCACCAGTTTTGATTTAAACGTG
GCCAATATGGACAACTTCTTCGCCCCCGTTTTCACCATGGGCAAATATTATACGCAAGGCGACAAGGTGCTGATG
CCGCTGGCGATTCAGGTCATCATGCCGTTTGTGATGGCTTCATGTCGGCAAATGCTAATGAATTACACAGTACTG
CGATGAGTGGCAGGCCGGGGCGTAAGGCCGGCCATTTAATGAAG

emplate plasmid pKD3, complete sequence
Sequence ID: AY048742.1Length: 2804Number of Matches: 3

```
Query  149   CATATGAATATCCTCCTTAGTTCCTATTCCGAAGTTCCTATTCTCTAGAAAGTATAGGAA  208
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1044  CATATGAATATCCTCCTTAGTTCCTATTCCGAAGTTCCTATTCTCTAGAAAGTATAGGAA  985

Query  209   CTTCGGCGCGCCTACCTGTGACGGAAGATCACTTCGCAGAATAAATAAATCCTGGTGTCC  268
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  984   CTTCGGCGCGCCTACCTGTGACGGAAGATCACTTCGCAGAATAAATAAATCCTGGTGTCC  925

Query  269   CTGTTGATACCGGGAAGCCCTGGGCCAACTTTTGGCGAAAATGAGACGTTGATCGGCACG  328
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  924   CTGTTGATACCGGGAAGCCCTGGGCCAACTTTTGGCGAAAATGAGACGTTGATCGGCACG  865

Query  329   TAAGAGGTTCCAACTTTCACCATAATGAAATAAGATCACTACCGGGCGTATTTTTTGAGT  388
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  864   TAAGAGGTTCCAACTTTCACCATAATGAAATAAGATCACTACCGGGCGTATTTTTTGAGT  805

Query  389   TGTCGAGATTTTCAGGAGCTAAGGAAGCTAAAATGGAGAAAAAAATCACTGGATATACCA  448
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  804   TGTCGAGATTTTCAGGAGCTAAGGAAGCTAAAATGGAGAAAAAAATCACTGGATATACCA  745

Query  449   CCGTTGATATATCCCAATGGCATCGTAAAGAACATTTTGAGGCATTTCAGTCAGTTGCTC  508
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  744   CCGTTGATATATCCCAATGGCATCGTAAAGAACATTTTGAGGCATTTCAGTCAGTTGCTC  685

Query  509   AATGTACCTATAACCAGACCGTTCAGCTGGATATTACGGCCTTTTTAAAGACCGTAAAGA  568
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  684   AATGTACCTATAACCAGACCGTTCAGCTGGATATTACGGCCTTTTTAAAGACCGTAAAGA  625

Query  569   AAAATAAGCACAAGTTTTATCCGGCCTTTATTCACATTCTTGCCCGCCTGATGAATGCTC  628
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  624   AAAATAAGCACAAGTTTTATCCGGCCTTTATTCACATTCTTGCCCGCCTGATGAATGCTC  565
```

```
Query  629   ATCCGGAATTACGTATGGCAATGAAAGACGGTGAGCTGGTGATATGGGATAGTGTTCACC  688
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  564   ATCCGGAATTACGTATGGCAATGAAAGACGGTGAGCTGGTGATATGGGATAGTGTTCACC  505

Query  689   CTTGTTACACCGTTTTCCATGAGCAAACTGAAACGTTTTCATCGCTCTGGAGTGAATACC  748
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  504   CTTGTTACACCGTTTTCCATGAGCAAACTGAAACGTTTTCATCGCTCTGGAGTGAATACC  445

Query  749   ACGACGATTTCCGGCAGTTTCTACACATATATTCGCAAGATGTGGCGTGTTACGGTGAAA  808
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  444   ACGACGATTTCCGGCAGTTTCTACACATATATTCGCAAGATGTGGCGTGTTACGGTGAAA  385

Query  809   ACCTGGCCTATTTCCCTAAAGGGTTTATTGAGAATATGTTTTTCGTCTCAGCCAATCCCT  868
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  384   ACCTGGCCTATTTCCCTAAAGGGTTTATTGAGAATATGTTTTTCGTCTCAGCCAATCCCT  325

Query  69    GGGTGAGTTTCACCAGTTTTGATTTAAACGTGGCCAATATGGACAACTTCTTCGCCCCCG  928
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  324   GGGTGAGTTTCACCAGTTTTGATTTAAACGTGGCCAATATGGACAACTTCTTCGCCCCCG  265

Query  929   TTTTCACCATGGGCAAATATTATACGCAAGGCGACAAGGTGCTGATGCCGCTGGCGATTC  988
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  264   TTTTCACCATGGGCAAATATTATACGCAAGGCGACAAGGTGCTGATGCCGCTGGCGATTC  205

Query  989   AGGTTCATCATGCCGTTTGTGATGGCTTCCATGTCGGCAGATGCTTAATGAATACAACAG  1045
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  204   AGGTTCATCATGCCGTTTGTGATGGCTTCCATGTCGGCAGATGCTTAATGAATACAACAG  145
```

1432-pJET12-REV

CCTAGAATTGTAGGAGTCTTCTAGAAGATTTCGTTTCGATTAACGGTGAAAAGCGCCCGGCCGGGCGCTTT
GTTCTTAAAAGAGAATTGTTATATAATAAAGCACTTCAGCGACATCTTAACGGATACCCATCTTGAGCATA
AATGTGTAGGCTGGAGCTGCTTCGAAGTTCCTATACTTTCTAGAGAATAGGAACTTCGGAATAGGAACTTC
ATTTAAATGGCGCGCCTTACGCCCCGCCCTGCCACTCATCGCAGTACTGTTGTAATTCATTAAGCATTCTG
CCGACATGGAAGCCATCACAAACGGCATGATGAACCTGAATCGCCAGCGGCATCAGCACCTTGTCGCCTTG
CGTATAATATTTGCCCATGGTGAAAACGGGGGCGAAGAAGTTGTCCATATTGGCCACGTTTAAATCAAAAC
TGGTGAAACTCACCCAGGGATTGGCTGAGACGAAAAACATATTCTCAATAAACCCTTTAGGGAAATAGGCC
AGGTTTTCACCGTAACACGCCACATCTTGCGAATATATGTGTAGAAACTGCCGGAAATCGTCGTGGTATTC
ACTCCAGAGCGATGAAAACGTTTCAGTTTGCTCATGGAAAACGGTGTAACAAGGGTGAACACTATCCCATA
TCACCAGCTCACCGTCTTTCATTGCCATACGTAATTCCGGATGAGCATTCATCAGGCGGGCAAGAATGTGA
ATAAAGGCCGGATAAAACTTGTGCTTATTTTTCTTTACGGTCTTTAAAAAGGCCGTAATATCCAGCTGAAC
GGTCTGGTTATAGGTACATTGAGCAACTGACTGAAATGCCTCAAAATGTTCTTTACGATGCCATTGGGATA
TATCAACGGTGGTATATCCAGTGATTTTTTTCTCCATTTTAGCTTCCTTAGCTCCTGAAAATCTCGACAAC
TCAAAAAATACGCCCGGTAGTGATCTTATTTCATTATGGTGAAAGTTGGAACCTCTTACGTGCCGATCAAC
GTCTCATTTTCGCCAAAAGTTGGCCCAGGGCTTCCCGGTATCACCAGGGACACCAGGATTATTTATTCTGC
GAATGATCTTCCGTCCAGGTAGGCCCGCCAAATTCCTAACTTTCTAAAGATAGGACTTCGGATAGGACTAG
GAGGAATTCAATGAACCGTTGGTACAGCCAAGTTAAAGCATTTACCTTTGGATC

Template plasmid pKD3, complete sequence. Sequence ID: AY048742.1.

```
Query  126   TACACATCTTGAGCATAATGTGTAGGCTGGAGCTGCTTCGAAGTTCCTATACTTTCTAG  185
             ||||||||||||||| ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  13    TACACGTCTTGAGCA-ATTGTGTAGGCTGGAGCTGCTTCGAAGTTCCTATACTTTCTAG  70

Query  186   AGAATAGGAACTTCGGAATAGGAACTTCATTTAAATGGCGCGCCTTACGCCCCGCCCTGC  245
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  71    AGAATAGGAACTTCGGAATAGGAACTTCATTTAAATGGCGCGCCTTACGCCCCGCCCTGC  130

Query  246   CACTCATCGCAGTACTGTTGTATTCATTAAGCATCTGCCGACATGGAAGCCATCACAAA  305
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  131   CACTCATCGCAGTACTGTTGTATTCATTAAGCATCTGCCGACATGGAAGCCATCACAAA  188

Query  306   ACGGCATGATGAACCTGAATCGCCAGCGGCATCAGCACCTTGTCGCCTTGCGTATAATAT  365
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  189   ACGGCATGATGAACCTGAATCGCCAGCGGCATCAGCACCTTGTCGCCTTGCGTATAATAT  248

Query  366   TTGCCCATGGTGAAAACGGGGGCGAAGAAGTTGTCCATATTGGCCACGTTTAAATCAAAA  425
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  249   TTGCCCATGGTGAAAACGGGGGCGAAGAAGTTGTCCATATTGGCCACGTTTAAATCAAAA  308

Query  426   CTGGTGAAACTCACCCAGGGATTGGCTGAGACGAAAAACATATTCTCAATAAACCCTTTA  485
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  309   CTGGTGAAACTCACCCAGGGATTGGCTGAGACGAAAAACATATTCTCAATAAACCCTTTA  368

Query  486   GGGAAATAGGCCAGGTTTTCACCGTAACACGCCACATCTTGCGAATATATGTGTAGAAAC  545
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  369   GGGAAATAGGCCAGGTTTTCACCGTAACACGCCACATCTTGCGAATATATGTGTAGAAAC  428

Query  546   TGCCGGAAATCGTCGTGGTATTCACTCCAGAGCGATGAAAACGTTTCAGTTTGCTCATGG  605
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  429   TGCCGGAAATCGTCGTGGTATTCACTCCAGAGCGATGAAAACGTTTCAGTTTGCTCATGG  488

Query  606   AAAACGGTGTAACAAGGGTGAACACTATCCCATATCACCAGCTCACCGTCTTTCATTGCC  665
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  489   AAAACGGTGTAACAAGGGTGAACACTATCCCATATCACCAGCTCACCGTCTTTCATTGCC  548

Query  666   ATACGTAATTCCGGATGAGCATTCATCAGGCGGGCAAGAATGTGAATAAAGGCCGGATAA  725
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  549   ATACGTAATTCCGGATGAGCATTCATCAGGCGGGCAAGAATGTGAATAAAGGCCGGATAA  608

Query  726   AACTTGTGCTTATTTTTCTTTACGGTCTTTAAAAAGGCCGTAATATCCAGCTGAACGGTC  785
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  609   AACTTGTGCTTATTTTTCTTTACGGTCTTTAAAAAGGCCGTAATATCCAGCTGAACGGTC  668

Query  786   TGGTTATAGGTACATTGAGCAACTGACTGAAATGCCTCAAAATGTTCTTTACGATGCCAT  845
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  669   TGGTTATAGGTACATTGAGCAACTGACTGAAATGCCTCAAAATGTTCTTTACGATGCCAT  728

Query  846   TGGGATATATCAACGGTGGTATATCCAGTGATTTTTTTCTCCATTTTAGCTTCCTTAGCT  905
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  729   TGGGATATATCAACGGTGGTATATCCAGTGATTTTTTTCTCCATTTTAGCTTCCTTAGCT  788
```

```
Query  906   CCTGAAAATCTCGACAACTCAAAAAATACGCCCGGTAGTGATCTTATTTCATTATGGTGA  965
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  789   CCTGAAAATCTCGACAACTCAAAAAATACGCCCGGTAGTGATCTTATTTCATTATGGTGA  848

Query  966   AAGTTGGAACCTCTTACGTGCCGATCAACGTCTCATTTTCGCCAAAAGTTGGCCCAGGGC  1025
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  849   AAGTTGGAACCTCTTACGTGCCGATCAACGTCTCATTTTCGCCAAAAGTTGGCCCAGGGC  908
```

dgoR-pJET12-FOR

CTCACGGAATTTCGGGAAGGGTCGAGTTTTTCAGCAAGATGTGTAACGCCTGCTTCTGATTGCCTGCTCTC
CAGGCATTTGTCGCCCTGGTAAAGCCAGGCGCGCAGATTGGTCGATCCCCAGTCAATTGCGATGTAGCGAG
CTGTCACATATGAATATCCTCCTTAGTTCCTATTCCGAAGTTCCTATTCTCTAGAAAGTATAGGAACTTCG
GCGCGCCTACCTGTGACGGAAGATCACTTCGCAGAATAAATAAATCCTGGTGTCCCTGTTGATACCGGGAA
GCCCTGGGCCAACTTTTGGCGAAAATGAGACGTTGATCGGCACGTAAGAGGTTCCAACTTTCACCATAATG
AAATAAGATCACTACCGGGCGTATTTTTTGAGTTGTCGAGATTTTCAGGAGCTAAGGAAGCTAAAATGGAG
AAAAAAATCACTGGATATACCACCGTTGATATATCCCAATGGCATCGTAAAGAACATTTTGAGGCATTTCA
GTCAGTTGCTCAATGTACCTATAACCAGACCGTTCAGCTGGATATTACGGCCTTTTTAAAGACCGTAAAGA
AAAATAAGCACAAGTTTTATCCGGCCTTTATTCACATTCTTGCCCGCCTGATGAATGCTCATCCGGAATTA
CGTATGGCAATGAAAGACGGTGAGCTGGTGATATGGGATAGTGTTCACCCTTGTTACACCGTTTTCCATGA
GCAAACTGAAACGTTTTCATCGCTCTGGAGTGAATACCACGACGATTTCCGGCAGTTTCTACACATATATT
CGCAAGATGTGGCGTGTTACGGTGAAAACCTGGCCTATTTCCCTAAAGGGTTTATTGAGAATATGTTTTTC
GTCTCAGCCAATCCCTGGGTGAGTTTCACCAGTTTTGATTTAAACGTGGCCAATATGGACAACTTCTTCGC
CCCCGTTTTCACCATGGGCAAATATTATACGCAAGGCGACAAGGTGCTGATGCCGCTGGCGATTCAGGTTC
ATCATGCCGTTTGTGATGGCTTCCATGTCGGCAGATGCTTAATGAATACAACAGTACTGCGATGAGTGGCA
GGGCGGGGCGTAAGGCGCGCCATTTA

Template plasmid pKD3, complete sequence. Sequence ID: AY048742.1

```
Query  149   CATATGAATATCCTCCTTAGTTCCTATTCCGAAGTTCCTATTCTCTAGAAAGTATAGGAA  208
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  1044  CATATGAATATCCTCCTTAGTTCCTATTCCGAAGTTCCTATTCTCTAGAAAGTATAGGAA  985

Query  209   CTTCGGCGCGCCTACCTGTGACGGAAGATCACTTCGCAGAATAAATAAATCCTGGTGTCC  268
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  984   CTTCGGCGCGCCTACCTGTGACGGAAGATCACTTCGCAGAATAAATAAATCCTGGTGTCC  925

Query  269   CTGTTGATACCGGGAAGCCCTGGGCCAACTTTTGGCGAAAATGAGACGTTGATCGGCACG  328
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  924   CTGTTGATACCGGGAAGCCCTGGGCCAACTTTTGGCGAAAATGAGACGTTGATCGGCACG  865

Query  329   TAAGAGGTTCCAACTTTCACCATAATGAAATAAGATCACTACCGGGCGTATTTTTTGAGT  388
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  864   TAAGAGGTTCCAACTTTCACCATAATGAAATAAGATCACTACCGGGCGTATTTTTTGAGT  805

Query  389   TGTCGAGATTTTCAGGAGCTAAGGAAGCTAAAATGGAGAAAAAAATCACTGGATATACCA  448
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  804   TGTCGAGATTTTCAGGAGCTAAGGAAGCTAAAATGGAGAAAAAAATCACTGGATATACCA  745

Query  449   CCGTTGATATATCCCAATGGCATCGTAAAGAACATTTTGAGGCATTTCAGTCAGTTGCTC  508
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  744   CCGTTGATATATCCCAATGGCATCGTAAAGAACATTTTGAGGCATTTCAGTCAGTTGCTC  685
```

```
Query  509   AATGTACCTATAACCAGACCGTTCAGCTGGATATTACGGCCTTTTTAAAGACCGTAAAGA  568
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  684   AATGTACCTATAACCAGACCGTTCAGCTGGATATTACGGCCTTTTTAAAGACCGTAAAGA  625

Query  569   AAAATAAGCACAAGTTTTATCCGGCCTTTATTCACATTCTTGCCCGCCTGATGAATGCTC  628
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  624   AAAATAAGCACAAGTTTTATCCGGCCTTTATTCACATTCTTGCCCGCCTGATGAATGCTC  565

Query  629   ATCCGGAATTACGTATGGCAATGAAAGACGGTGAGCTGGTGATATGGGATAGTGTTCACC  688
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  564   ATCCGGAATTACGTATGGCAATGAAAGACGGTGAGCTGGTGATATGGGATAGTGTTCACC  505

Query  689   CTTGTTACACCGTTTTCCATGAGCAAACTGAAACGTTTTCATCGCTCTGGAGTGAATACC  748
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  504   CTTGTTACACCGTTTTCCATGAGCAAACTGAAACGTTTTCATCGCTCTGGAGTGAATACC  445

Query  749   ACGACGATTTCCGGCAGTTTCTACACATATATTCGCAAGATGTGGCGTGTTACGGTGAAA  808
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  444   ACGACGATTTCCGGCAGTTTCTACACATATATTCGCAAGATGTGGCGTGTTACGGTGAAA  385

Query  809   ACCTGGCCTATTTCCCTAAAGGGTTTATTGAGAATATGTTTTTCGTCTCAGCCAATCCCT  868
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  384   ACCTGGCCTATTTCCCTAAAGGGTTTATTGAGAATATGTTTTTCGTCTCAGCCAATCCCT  325

Query  869   GGGTGAGTTTCACCAGTTTTGATTTAAACGTGGCCAATATGGACAACTTCTTCGCCCCCG  928
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  324   GGGTGAGTTTCACCAGTTTTGATTTAAACGTGGCCAATATGGACAACTTCTTCGCCCCCG  265

Query  929   TTTTCACCATGGGCAAATATTATACGCAAGGCGACAAGGTGCTGATGCCGCTGGCGATTC  988
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  264   TTTTCACCATGGGCAAATATTATACGCAAGGCGACAAGGTGCTGATGCCGCTGGCGATTC  205

Query  989   AGGTTCATCATGCCGTTTGTGATGGCTTCCATGTCGGCAGATGCTTAATGAATACAACAG  1048
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  204   AGGTTCATCATGCCGTTTGTGATGGCTTCCATGTCGGCAGATGCTTAATGAATACAACAG  145

Query  1049  TACTGCGATGAGTGGCAGGGCGGGGCGTAAGGCGCGCCATTTA  1091
             |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  144   TACTGCGATGAGTGGCAGGGCGGGGCGTAAGGCGCGCCATTTA  102
```

dgoR-pJET12-REV

TCTCTTTATTGTAGGAGATCTTCTAGAAGATTGGCATGATAACGACGGTTGATATCACGCTAGTACTACAA
AATTGCGGCGTAATTCAGCTATCGCGGTAAAGTAAGAGAGTTCACATCGAGCACAAGGACTCTCTATGACT
CTCAATTGTGTAGGCTGGAGCTGCTTCGAAGTTCCTATACTTTCTAGAGAATAGGAACTTCGGAATAGGAA
CTTCATTTAAAATGGCGCGCCTTACGCCCCGCCCTGCCACTCATCGCAGTACTGTTGTATTCATTAAGCATC
TGCCGACATGGAAGCCATCACAAACGGCATGATGAACCTGAATCGCCAGCGGCATCAGCACCTTGTCGCCT
TGCGTATAATATTTGCCCATGGTGAAAACGGGGGCGAAGAAGTTGTCCATATTGGCCACGTTTAAATCAAA
ACTGGTGAAACTCACCCAGGGATTGGCTGAGACGAAAAACATATTCTCAATAAACCCTTTAGGGAAATAGG
CCAGGTTTTCACCGTAACACGCCACATCTTGCGAATATATGTGTAGAAACTGCCGGAAATCGTCGTGGTAT
TCACTCCAGAGCGATGAAAACGTTTCAGTTTGCTCATGGAAAACGGTGTAACAAGGGTGAACACTATCCCA
TATCACCAGCTCACCGTCTTTCATTGCCATACGTAATTCCGGATGAGCATTCATCAGGCGGGCAAGAATGT
GAATAAAGGCCGGATAAAACTTGTGCTTATTTTTCTTTACGGTCTTTAAAAAGGCCGTAATATCCAGCTGA

ACGGTCTGGTTATAGGTACATTGAGCAACTGACTGAAATGCCTCAAAATGTTCTTTACGATGCCATTGGGA
TATATCAACGGTGGTATATCCAGTGATTTTTTTCTCCATTTTAGCTTCCTTAGCTCCTGAAAATCTCGACA
ACTCAAAAAATACGCCCGGTAGTGATCTTATTTCATTATCGTGAAAGTTGGAACCTCTTACGTGCCGATCA
ACGTCTCTTTTTCGCCAAAAGTTGGCCCAGGGCTTCCCGGAATCAACAGGGACACCAGGATTTATTTATTC
TGCGAAGTGATCTTCCGTCACAGGTAGGCGCGCCGAAGTTCCTATACTTTCTAGAGAATAGGAACTTCGGA
ATA

Template plasmid pKD3, complete sequence
Sequence ID: AY048742.1Length: 2804Number of Matches: 3

```
Query  147   ATTGTGTAGGCTGGAGCTGCTTCGAAGTTCCTATACTTTCTAGAGAATAGGAACTTCGGA  206
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  28    ATTGTGTAGGCTGGAGCTGCTTCGAAGTTCCTATACTTTCTAGAGAATAGGAACTTCGGA  87

Query  207   ATAGGAACTTCATTTAAATGGCGCGCCTTACGCCCCGCCCTGCCACTCATCGCAGTACTG  266
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  88    ATAGGAACTTCATTTAAATGGCGCGCCTTACGCCCCGCCCTGCCACTCATCGCAGTACTG  147

Query  267   TTGTATTCATTAAGCATCTGCCGACATGGAAGCCATCACAAACGGCATGATGAACCTGAA  326
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  148   TTGTATTCATTAAGCATCTGCCGACATGGAAGCCATCACAAACGGCATGATGAACCTGAA  207

Query  327   TCGCCAGCGGCATCAGCACCTTGTCGCCTTGCGTATAATATTTGCCCATGGTGAAAACGG  386
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  208   TCGCCAGCGGCATCAGCACCTTGTCGCCTTGCGTATAATATTTGCCCATGGTGAAAACGG  267

Query  387   GGGCGAAGAAGTTGTCCATATTGGCCACGTTTAAATCAAAACTGGTGAAACTCACCCAGG  446
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  268   GGGCGAAGAAGTTGTCCATATTGGCCACGTTTAAATCAAAACTGGTGAAACTCACCCAGG  327

Query  447   GATTGGCTGAGACGAAAAACATATTCTCAATAAACCCTTTAGGGAAATAGGCCAGGTTTT  506
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  328   GATTGGCTGAGACGAAAAACATATTCTCAATAAACCCTTTAGGGAAATAGGCCAGGTTTT  387

Query  507   CACCGTAACACGCCACATCTTGCGAATATATGTGTAGAAACTGCCGGAAATCGTCGTGGT  566
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  388   CACCGTAACACGCCACATCTTGCGAATATATGTGTAGAAACTGCCGGAAATCGTCGTGGT  447

Query  567   ATTCACTCCAGAGCGATGAAAACGTTTCAGTTTGCTCATGGAAAACGGTGTAACAAGGGT  626
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  448   ATTCACTCCAGAGCGATGAAAACGTTTCAGTTTGCTCATGGAAAACGGTGTAACAAGGGT  507

Query  627   GAACACTATCCCATATCACCAGCTCACCGTCTTTCATTGCCATACGTAATTCCGGATGAG  686
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  508   GAACACTATCCCATATCACCAGCTCACCGTCTTTCATTGCCATACGTAATTCCGGATGAG  567

Query  687   CATTCATCAGGCGGGCAAGAATGTGAATAAAGGCCGGATAAAACTTGTGCTTATTTTTCT  746
             ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  568   CATTCATCAGGCGGGCAAGAATGTGAATAAAGGCCGGATAAAACTTGTGCTTATTTTTCT  627
```

```
Query  747   TTACGGTCTTTAAAAAGGCCGTAATATCCAGCTGAACGGTCTGGTTATAGGTACATTGAG  806
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  628   TTACGGTCTTTAAAAAGGCCGTAATATCCAGCTGAACGGTCTGGTTATAGGTACATTGAG  687

Query  807   CAACTGACTGAAATGCCTCAAAATGTTCTTTACGATGCCATTGGGATATATCAACGGTGG  866
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  688   CAACTGACTGAAATGCCTCAAAATGTTCTTTACGATGCCATTGGGATATATCAACGGTGG  747

Query  867   TATATCCAGTGATTTTTTTCTCCATTTTAGCTTCCTTAGCTCCTGAAAATCTCGACAACT  926
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  748   TATATCCAGTGATTTTTTTCTCCATTTTAGCTTCCTTAGCTCCTGAAAATCTCGACAACT  807

Query  927   CAAAAAATACGCCCGGTAGTGATCTTATTTCATTATGGTGAAAGTTGGAACCTCTTACGT  986
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  808   CAAAAAATACGCCCGGTAGTGATCTTATTTCATTATGGTGAAAGTTGGAACCTCTTACGT  867

Query  987   GCCGATCAACGTCTCATTTTCGCCAAAAGTTGGCCCAGGGCTTCCCGGTATCAACAGGGA  1046
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  868   GCCGATCAACGTCTCATTTTCGCCAAAAGTTGGCCCAGGGCTTCCCGGTATCAACAGGGA  927

Query  1047  CACCAGGATTTATTTATTCTGCGAAGTGATCTTCCGTCACAGGTAGGCGCGCCGAAGTTC  1106
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  928   CACCAGGATTTATTTATTCTGCGAAGTGATCTTCCGTCACAGGTAGGCGCGCCGAAGTTC  987

Query  1107  CTATACTTTCTAGAGAATAGGAACATCGGAATA  1139
              ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  988   CTATACTTTCTAGAGAATAGGAACTTCGGAATA  1020
```

Appendix 9: Sequencing of pmrAB operon. Grey for primers sequences; Ns ambiguous nucleotides; Pink colour for mismatching nicleotides. Green colour for restriction sites.

pmrAB-pJET12-FOR

CGGTTTATCTTCAGATGGCTCGAGTTTTTCAGCAGATGAGGGATCCCAACATCCGCGTATCGATGAATAAA
TTTCGCGCTTAAGGTTCGCTTAATCTCTCGCGGGCATACTCTCCTCCATACCTTTGGAGGAGAGCGTCATG
AAAAGCTATATTTATAAAAGTTTGACGACCCTGTGTAGTGTGCTGATTGTCAGCAGTTTTATCTATGTGTG
GGTCACGACGTATTAAACGCCTGTTATGCCTTTTTCAACAGCACCCAGGCACGGGTGCCTGTTCTTTCCGT
ACGGTTTTGCAGGAAAAACTGTCCCTGATGTAGCTGGGTGATGCGGCTGACGATACTCAGCCCCAGGCCAA
TTCCGCCATAACGGCTGTCCATCCGCACGAACGCTTCGCTTAGCTTCCCGCATTTGCTTTCATCAATACCC
GGCCCCTCGTCTTCGACCGCCATAATAGCGTCGGGGTCGGCGCTAATGTGGATAGTGATATGGGTTCCTTC
AGGGCTATAGCGATGCGCGTTTTCCACCAGATTTCGCAGCAGCATACGCAGTAACGTCGCGTCACCGCGCA
CTACCACGTCCGCCGCACTTTCCGGCAGCAACAGAGTTTGCTGGCGCGTTTCCAGCATGGTGTTCAGCTCA
TCGTAGGAGGGGAGGATCACATCTTCCAGCAGTTTTACTTCCTGATAATTCCCGGAAGAGAATGACTGGCC
CACGCGCGCCAGTTGCAGAAGCTGGGAGACGCTATCCATCATCTGGTCAAGACGGGCGATAAGCGGCGCGA
CATCAACATTGTGGGTTTTTGACAATAATTCCAGATGCAAACGCACCCCCGACAGCGGCGTGCGTAGCTCA
TGGGCCACATCGGCGGTAAAAAGGCGTTCATTGTCGAGCGTGGTGGTCAAACGCGTAACCAGTTGATTGAT
CGCCGAGACGACGGACTCAATCTCAAGCGTGGAGCTGTGAATGGCGATCGGCGCCAGATTATCCGCCGTCC
GCGCTTCCAGCTCTTTTTGCAGTTCGGCGAGCGGACGGGTAATACGCCGTACCGCCTGGTAACAAATTAGC
AGCGTCAGGCTAACCATAAATACGCCGGGGACGATCAGGCTGGCGACCGCCTCCCGAATTCCGGGCATGAA
TGGG

Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain SE86 chromosome, complete genome. Sequence ID: CP019681.1Length: 4685718Number of Matches: 1

```
Query  47       CAACATCCGCGTATCGATGAATAAATTTCGCGCTTAAGGTTCGCTTAATCTCTCGCGGGC  106
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4389306  CAACATCCGCGTATCGATGAATAAATTTCGCGCTTAAGGTTCGCTTAATCTCTCGCGGGC  4389365

Query  107      ATACTCTCCTCCATACCTTTGGAGGAGAGCGTCATGAAAAGCTATATTTATAAAAGTTTG  166
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4389366  ATACTCTCCTCCATACCTTTGGAGGAGAGCGTCATGAAAAGCTATATTTATAAAAGTTTG  4389425

Query  167      ACGACCCTGTGTAGTGTGCTGATTGTCAGCAGTTTTATCTATGTGTGGGTCACGACGTAT  226
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4389426  ACGACCCTGTGTAGTGTGCTGATTGTCAGCAGTTTTATCTATGTGTGGGTCACGACGTAT  4389485

Query  227      TAAACGCCTGTTATGCCTTTTTCAACAGCACCCAGGCACGGGTGCCTGTTCTTTCCGTAC  286
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4389486  TAAACGCCTGTTATGCCTTTTTCAACAGCACCCAGGCACGGGTGCCTGTTCTTTCCGTAC  4389545

Query  287      GGTTTTGCAGGAAAAACTGTCCCTGATGTAGCTGGGTGATGCGGCTGACGATACTCAGCC  346
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4389546  GGTTTTGCAGGAAAAACTGTCCCTGATGTAGCTGGGTGATGCGGCTGACGATACTCAGCC  4389605

Query  347      CCAGGCCAATTCCGCCATAACGGCTGTCCATCCGCACGAACGCTTCGCTTAGCTTCCCGC  406
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4389606  CCAGGCCAATTCCGCCATAACGGCTGTCCATCCGCACGAACGCTTCGCTTAGCTTCCCGC  4389665

Query  407      ATTTGCTTTCATCAATACCCGGCCCCTCGTCTTCGACCGCCATAATAGCGTCGGGGTCGG  466
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4389666  ATTTGCTTTCATCAATACCCGGCCCCTCGTCTTCGACCGCCATAATAGCGTCGGGGTCGG  4389725

Query  467      CGCTAATGTGGATAGTGATATGGGTTCCTTCAGGGCTATAGCGATGCGCGTTTTCCACCA  526
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4389726  CGCTAATGTGGATAGTGATATGGGTTCCTTCAGGGCTATAGCGATGCGCGTTTTCCACCA  4389785

Query  527      GATTTCGCAGCAGCATACGCAGTAACGTCGCGTCACCGCGCACTACCACGTCCGCCGCAC  586
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4389786  GATTTCGCAGCAGCATACGCAGTAACGTCGCGTCACCGCGCACTACCACGTCCGCCGCAC  4389845

Query  587      TTTCCGGCAGCAACAGAGTTTGCTGGCGCGTTTCCAGCATGGTGTTCAGCTCATCGTAGG  646
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4389846  TTTCCGGCAGCAACAGAGTTTGCTGGCGCGTTTCCAGCATGGTGTTCAGCTCATCGTAGG  4389905

Query  647      AGGGGAGGATCACATCTTCCAGCAGTTTTACTTCCTGATAATTCCCGGAAGAGAATGACT  706
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4389906  AGGGGAGGATCACATCTTCCAGCAGTTTTACTTCCTGATAATTCCCGGAAGAGAATGACT  4389965

Query  707      GGCCCACGCGCGCCAGTTGCAGAAGCTGGGAGACGCTATCCATCATCTGGTCAAGACGGG  766
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4389966  GGCCCACGCGCGCCAGTTGCAGAAGCTGGGAGACGCTATCCATCATCTGGTCAAGACGGG  4390025
```

```
Query  767      CGATAAGCGGCGCGACATCAACATTGTGGGTTTTTGACAATAATTCCAGATGCAAACGCA  826
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4390026  CGATAAGCGGCGCGACATCAACATTGTGGGTTTTTGACAATAATTCCAGATGCAAACGCA  4390085

Query  827      CCCCCGACAGCGGCGTGCGTAGCTCATGGGCCACATCGGCGGTAAAAAGGCGTTCATTGT  886
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4390086  CCCCCGACAGCGGCGTGCGTAGCTCATGGGCCACATCGGCGGTAAAAAGGCGTTCATTGT  4390145

Query  887      CGAGCGTGGTGGTCAAACGCGTAACCAGTTGATTGATCGCCGAGACGACGGACTCAATCT  946
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4390146  CGAGCGTGGTGGTCAAACGCGTAACCAGTTGATTGATCGCCGAGACGACGGACTCAATCT  4390205

Query  947      CAAGCGTGGAGCTGTGAATGGCGATCGGCGCCAGATTATCCGCCGTCCGCGCTTCCAGCT  1006
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4390206  CAAGCGTGGAGCTGTGAATGGCGATCGGCGCCAGATTATCCGCCGTCCGCGCTTCCAGCT  4390265

Query  1007     CTTTTTGCAGTTCGGCGAGCGGACGGGTAATACGCCGTACCGCCTGGTAACAAATTAGCA  1066
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4390266  CTTTTTGCAGTTCGGCGAGCGGACGGGTAATACGCCGTACCGCCTGGTAACAAATTAGCA  4390325
```

pmrAB-pJET12-REV

CCTTTTATTGTACGAGATCTTCTAGAGATCACGAATTCCCACGTGTAGTTAATGTTATCGCAACAGGCCGG
ATAGCGCAGGTTATCCGGCCGCCACCAACATTAAGTTCTTAAGGTTCACTTAATTTTACTTTGTCACGATT
AGCGTCACCGAATCGATGGACGCATCAACATGTTAAAGCGCTTTCTTAAAAGACCTGTTCTTGGGCAAATC
GCCTGGCTTCTGCTTTTTTCCTTTTATATTGCCGTCTGCCTGAACATTGCGTTCTACAAGCAGGTACTACA
AGACCTACCGTTAAACTCGCTGCGCAATGTACTGGTGTTTATTTCCATGCCGGTCGTCGCGTTTAGCGTGG
TCAATAGTGTGCTGACGCTGGCCTCATTTATTTGGCTAAACCGACCGCTGGCCTGCGTTTTTATTCTGGTC
GGCGCTGCCGCGCAGTATTTTATTTTGACTTACGGCATCATCATCGATCGTTCCATGATCGCCAATATGAT
GGATACCACGCCCGCGGAAACCTTTGCGCTGATGACGCCGCAAATGGTGCTGACGCTGGGATTAAGCGGCG
TTCTGGCAGCCGTGATTGCCTTCTGGGTCAAAATCCGTCCGGCGACGCCGCGCTTACGTAGCGGGCTTTAC
CGCCTGGTCAGCGTCCTGATCTCTATTTTATTAGTTATTCTGGTCGCCGCCTTTTTCTATAAAGATTACGC
CTCGCTATTTCGAAATAATAAACAGTTGATCAAAGCGTTAAGCCCATCGAACAGTATTGTCGCCAGTTGGT
CATGGTATTCGCATCAACGGCTGGCGAATTTGCCGCTGGTACGCATTGGCGAGGATGCCCATCGCAATCCA
TTAATGCTGAAAAGCGATCGCAAAAACCTGACGATTCTCATCGTTGGCGAAACCTCGCGCGGCGATGATTT
CTCTCTTGGCGGCTATCCGCGCGACACCAATCCGCGGCTGGCGAAAGACGATGTGATCTATTTCCCGCATA
CCACCTCTTGCGGTACGGCGACCGCGATCTCCGTTCCCTGCATGTTTTCTGAAATGCCGCGCAAACTCACG
AATTC CCACGTGTAGTTAATGTTATCGCAA

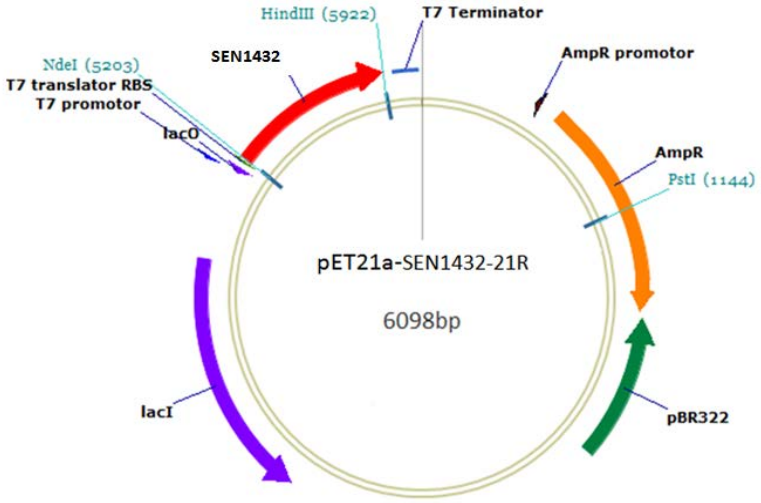
Salmonella enterica subsp. enterica serovar Enteritidis strain SE86 chromosome, complete genome. Sequence ID: CP019681.1Length: 4685718Number of Matches: 1

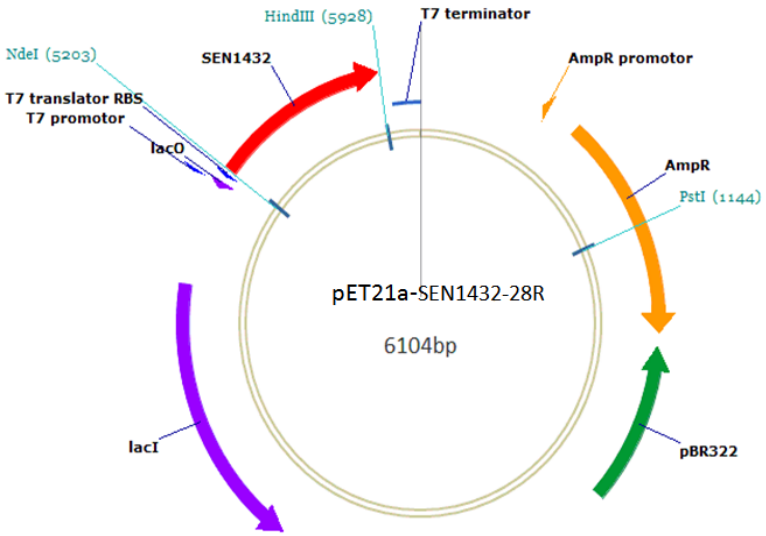
```
Query  39       CCACGTGTAGTTAATGTTATCGCAACAGGCCGGATAGCGCAGGTTATCCGGCCGCCACCA  98
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4393017  CCACGTGTAGTTAATGTTATCGCAACAGGCCGGATAGCGCAGGTTATCCGGCCGCCACCA  4392958

Query  99       ACATTAAGTTCTTAAGGTTCACTTAATTTTACTTTGTCACGATTAGCGTCACCGAATCGA  158
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392957  ACATTAAGTTCTTAAGGTTCACTTAATTTTACTTTGTCACGATTAGCGTCACCGAATCGA  4392898
```

```
Query  159      TGGACGCATCAACATGTTAAAGCGCTTTCTTAAAAGACCTGTTCTTGGGCAAATCGCCTG  218
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392897  TGGACGCATCAACATGTTAAAGCGCTTTCTTAAAAGACCTGTTCTTGGGCAAATCGCCTG  4392838

Query  219      GCTTCTGCTTTTTTCCTTTTATATTGCCGTCTGCCTGAACATTGCGTTCTACAAGCAGGT  278
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392837  GCTTCTGCTTTTTTCCTTTTATATTGCCGTCTGCCTGAACATTGCGTTCTACAAGCAGGT  4392778

Query  279      ACTACAAGACCTACCGTTAAACTCGCTGCGCAATGTACTGGTGTTTATTTCCATGCCGGT  338
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392777  ACTACAAGACCTACCGTTAAACTCGCTGCGCAATGTACTGGTGTTTATTTCCATGCCGGT  4392718

Query  339      CGTCGCGTTTAGCGTGGTCAATAGTGTGCTGACGCTGGCCTCATTTATTTGGCTAAACCG  398
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392717  CGTCGCGTTTAGCGTGGTCAATAGTGTGCTGACGCTGGCCTCATTTATTTGGCTAAACCG  4392658

Query  399      ACCGCTGGCCTGCGTTTTTATTCTGGTCGGCGCTGCCGCGCAGTATTTTATTTTGACTTA  458
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392657  ACCGCTGGCCTGCGTTTTTATTCTGGTCGGCGCTGCCGCGCAGTATTTTATTTTGACTTA  4392598

Query  459      CGGCATCATCATCGATCGTTCCATGATCGCCAATATGATGGATACCACGCCCGCGGAAAC  518
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392597  CGGCATCATCATCGATCGTTCCATGATCGCCAATATGATGGATACCACGCCCGCGGAAAC  4392538

Query  519      CTTTGCGCTGATGACGCCGCAAATGGTGCTGACGCTGGGATTAAGCGGCGTTCTGGCAGC  578
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392537  CTTTGCGCTGATGACGCCGCAAATGGTGCTGACGCTGGGATTAAGCGGCGTTCTGGCAGC  4392478

Query  579      CGTGATTGCCTTCTGGGTCAAAATCCGTCCGGCGACGCCGCGCTTACGTAGCGGGCTTTA  638
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392477  CGTGATTGCCTTCTGGGTCAAAATCCGTCCGGCGACGCCGCGCTTACGTAGCGGGCTTTA  4392418

Query  639      CCGCCTGGTCAGCGTCCTGATCTCTATTTTATTAGTTATTCTGGTCGCCGCCTTTTTCTA  698
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392417  CCGCCTGGTCAGCGTCCTGATCTCTATTTTATTAGTTATTCTGGTCGCCGCCTTTTTCTA  4392358

Query  699      TAAAGATTACGCCTCGCTATTTCGAAATAATAAACAGTTGATCAAAGCGTTAAGCCCATC  758
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392357  TAAAGATTACGCCTCGCTATTTCGAAATAATAAACAGTTGATCAAAGCGTTAAGCCCATC  4392298

Query  759      GAACAGTATTGTCGCCAGTTGGTCATGGTATTCGCATCAACGGCTGGCGAATTTGCCGCT  818
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392297  GAACAGTATTGTCGCCAGTTGGTCATGGTATTCGCATCAACGGCTGGCGAATTTGCCGCT  4392238

Query  819      GGTACGCATTGGCGAGGATGCCCATCGCAATCCATTAATGCTGAAAAGCGATCGCAAAAA  878
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392237  GGTACGCATTGGCGAGGATGCCCATCGCAATCCATTAATGCTGAAAAGCGATCGCAAAAA  4392178

Query  879      CCTGACGATTCTCATCGTTGGCGAAACCTCGCGCGGCGATGATTTCTCTCTTGGCGGCTA  938
                ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392177  CCTGACGATTCTCATCGTTGGCGAAACCTCGCGCGGCGATGATTTCTCTCTTGGCGGCTA  4392118
```

```
Query  939      TCCGCGCGACACCAATCCGCGGCTGGCGAAAGACGATGTGATCTATTTCCCGCATACCAC  998
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392117  TCCGCGCGACACCAATCCGCGGCTGGCGAAAGACGATGTGATCTATTTCCCGCATACCAC  4392058

Query  999      CTCTTGCGGTACGGCGACCGCGATCTCCGTTCCCTGCATGTTTTCTGAAATGCCGCGCAA  1058
                |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||| ||||||||||||
Sbjct  4392057  CTCTTGCGGTACGGCGACCGCGATCTCCGTTCCCTGCATGTTTTCTGATATGCCGCGCAA  4391998

Query  1059     AC  1060
                ||
Sbjct  4391997  AC  4391996
```

Appendix 10: Overexpression constructs maps.


HindIII (5922)
T7 Terminator
NdeI (5203)
SEN1432
AmpR promotor
T7 translator RBS
T7 promotor
lacO
AmpR
PstI (1144)
pET21a-SEN1432-21R
6098bp
lacI
pBR322


HindIII (5928)
T7 terminator
NdeI (5203)
SEN1432
AmpR promotor
T7 translator RBS
T7 promotor
lacO
AmpR
PstI (1144)
pET21a-SEN1432-28R
6104bp
lacI
pBR322

Appendix 11: Sequencing of PCR fragments for overexpression. Grey for primers sequences; Green colour for restriction sites; Ns ambiguous nucleotides; Pink colour for mismatching nicleotides. *Nde*I: CATATG, *Hin*dIII: AAGCTT. Nucleotides added to

SEN1432-21R

GAGCATATGAGCATAAAATCCATTCAAAAACAGAATGTTGTAAATGAAATTTATGATCAGATAAGTAGCAA
ACTGCTGGACGGCAGTTGGGCGCCGGGTAGCCGTTTGCCCTCAGAAGTGGAACTGACCGCCTCATTTAACG
TCAGCCGGGTCAGCGTTCGCAGCGCAGTACAGCGTTTTCGTGACCTGGGGATTGTGGTGACGCGTCAGGGC
AGCGGCAGCTACGTGAGCGAAAACTTCACCCCGCAGATGTTGAGTAACGATCCCCGCCCAATCATGCACCT
TAGCCGCGAAGAGTTTCACGATATGATGATTTTTCGTCAGACCGTGGAGTTCAAATGCGTGGAGCTCGCCG
TCACACACGCCACCGATGATGACATTCGCCAGCTCGAGGAAGCATTGAACAACATGCTGATCCACAAAGGT
GATTATAAAAAATACTCGGAAGCGGACTACGAGTTCCATCTGGCGATTGTCAGGGCATCGCACAACAGCGT
GTTCTACAACGTGATGAGCTCGATTAAAGACATCTATTACTACTATCTTGAAGAGCTTAACCGTGCGCTGG
GTATTACCCTTGAAAGTGTGGAAGCCCATATCAAGGTCTACATGTCGATAAAGAATCGCGATGCCAGCACG
GCCGTCGAAGTGCTCAATGAAGCGATGTCAGGCAATATTATTGCGATCGAAAAAATCAAATCTACAGAGAC
ATCAGGGACAAAAAAGCTTCAC

SEN1432-28R

GAGCATATGAGCATAAAATCCATTCAAAAACAGAATGTTGTAAATGAAATTTATGATCAGATAAGTAGCAA
ACTGCTGGACGGCAGTTGGGCGCCGGGTAGCCGTTTGCCCTCAGAAGTGGAACTGACCGCCTCATTTAACG
TCAGCCGGGTCAGCGTTCGCAGCGCAGTACAGCGTTTTCGTGACCTGGGGATTGTGGTGACGCGTCAGGGC
AGCGGCAGCTACGTGAGCGAAAACTTCACCCCGCAGATGTTGAGTAACGATCCCCGCCCAATCATGCACCT
TAGCCGCGAAGAGTTTCACGATATGATGATTTTTCGTCAGACCGTGGAGTTCAAATGCGTGGAGCTCGCCG
TCACACACGCCACCGATGATGACATTCGCCAGCTCGAGGAAGCATTGAACAACATGCTGATCCACAAAGGT
GATTATAAAAAATACTCGGAAGCGGACTACGAGTTCCATCTGGCGATTGTCAGGGCATCGCACAACAGCGT
GTTCTACAACGTGATGAGCTCGATTAAAGACATCTATTACTACTATCTTGAAGAGCTTAACCGTGCGCTGG
GTATTACCCTTGAAAGTGTGGAAGCCCATATCAAGGTCTACATGTCGATAAAGAATCGCGATGCCAGCACG
GCCGTCGAAGTGCTCAATGAAGCGATGTCAGGCAATATTATTGCGATCGAAAAAATCAAATCTACAGAGAC
ATCAGGGACAAAATAATAAAAGCTTCAC

***dgoA*-21R**

GAGCATATGAAAATAACTCACATCACCACGTACCGTTTACCTCCACGTTGGATGTTCCTGAAAATCGAAAC
GGATGAAGGCGTGGTTGGCTGGGGAGAGCCGGTCATTGAAGGTCGGGCACGTACTGTAGAGGCGGCAGTAC
ATGAGTTTGCCGACTACCTGATAGGGAAAGATCCGGCGCGTATCAACGACCTATGGCAGGTAATGTACCGG
GCCGGTTTTTATCGCGGCGGCCCGATTATGATGAGCGCCATCGCCGGTATTGACCAGGCATTGTGGGATAT
CAAAGGCAAGGTGTTGAATGCGCCGGTCTGGCAGCTCATGGGCGGCCTAGTGCGCGACAAAATCAAGGCCT
ATAGCTGGGTGGGTGGCGATCGTCCGGCAGACGTCATTGACGGTATTGAAAAATTGCGCGGTATTGGTTTT
GACACCTTCAAGCTGAACGGCTGTGAAGAGATGGGCGTGATTGATAACTCCCGTGCGGTGGATGCGGCGGT
CAATACCGTGGCGCAAATCCGCGAAGCTTTCGGCAGTGAAATTGAGTTTGGGCTCGACTTCCACGGTCGCG
TTAGCGCGCCGATGGCGAAGGTGCTGATTAAAGAACTGGAACCCTATCGCCCGCTGTTTATTGAAGAGCCG
GTGCTGGCGGAACAGGCGGAATATTATCCGCGCCTGGCAGCGCAAACGCATATTCCGATTGCCGCAGGCGA
ACGTATGTTCTCGCGTTTTGAATTTAAACGCGTGCTGGACGCGGGCGGGTTGGCGATTCTACAGCCGGATT
TATCCCACGCGGGCGGCATTACCGAATGCTATAAAATCGCCGGAATGGCGGAAGCATATGATGTGGCGCTG
GCGCCGCATTGCCCGCTGGGTCCAATCGCCCTGGCTGCCTGCCTGCATATCGATTTTGTTTCGCGCAACGC
GGTATTCCAGGAGCAGAGCATGGGCATTCACTATAACAAGGGCGCGGAGCTGCTCGACTTTGTGAAAAACA
AAGAAGACTTCAGCATGGACGGCGGCTTCTTTAAACCCTTAACCAAACCGGGTCTTGGCGTAGACATTGAC
GAGGCCAGGGTGATTGAACTTAGCAAAAGCGCGCCGGACTGGCGTAATCCGTTGTGGCGGCACGCTGACGG
ATCGGTAGCCGAGTGGAAGCTTCAC

***dgoA*-28R**

GAGCATATGAAAATAACTCACATCACCACGTACCGTTTACCTCCACGTTGGATGTTCCTGAAAATCGAAAC
GGATGAAGGCGTGGTTGGCTGGGGAGAGCCGGTCATTGAAGGTCGGGCACGTACTGTAGAGGCGGCAGTAC
ATGAGTTTGCCGACTACCTGATAGGGAAAGATCCGGCGCGTATCAACGACCTATGGCAGGTAATGTACCGG
GCCGGTTTTTATCGCGGCGGCCCGATTATGATGAGCGCCATCGCCGGTATTGACCAGGCATTGTGGGATAT
CAAAGGCAAGGTGTTGAATGCGCCGGTCTGGCAGCTCATGGGCGGCCTAGTGCGCGACAAAATCAAGGCCT
ATAGCTGGGTGGGTGGCGATCGTCCGGCAGACGTCATTGACGGTATTGAAAAATTGCGCGGTATTGGTTTT
GACACCTTCAAGCTGAACGGCTGTGAAGAGATGGGCGTGATTGATAACTCCCGTGCGGTGGATGCGGCGGT
CAATACCGTGGCGCAAATCCGCGAAGCTTTCGGCAGTGAAATTGAGTTTGGGCTCGACTTCCACGGTCGCG
TTAGCGCGCCGATGGCGAAGGTGCTGATTAAAGAACTGGAACCCTATCGCCCGCTGTTTATTGAAGAGCCG
GTGCTGGCGGAACAGGCGGAATATTATCCGCGCCTGGCAGCGCAAACGCATATTCCGATTGCCGCAGGCGA
ACGTATGTTCTCGCGTTTTGAATTTAAACGCGTGCTGGACGCGGGCGGGTTGGCGATTCTACAGCCGGATT
TATCCCACGCGGGCGGCATTACCGAATGCTATAAAATCGCCGGAATGGCGGAAGCATATGATGTGGCGCTG
GCGCCGCATTGCCCGCTGGGTCCAATCGCCCTGGCTGCCTGCCTGCATATCGATTTTGTTTCGCGCAACGC
GGTATTCCAGGAGCAGAGCATGGGCATTCACTATAACAAGGGCGCGGAGCTGCTCGACTTTGTGAAAAACA
AAGAAGACTTCAGCATGGACGGCGGCTTCTTTAAACCCTTAACCAAACCGGGTCTTGGCGTAGACATTGAC
GAGGCCAGGGTGATTGAACTTAGCAAAAGCGCGCCGGACTGGCGTAATCCGTTGTGGCGGCACGCTGACGG
ATCGGTAGCCGAGTGG**TAATAA**AAGCTTCAC

Appendix 12: Codon analysis report for SEN1432 generated using GenScript. The G + C content of the gene, G+C content <30% or >70% will negatively affect transcription and translation efficiency.